

t*Fkwå&edum,f
t*FkwdåK&fygVdawmf
jrefrmjyef
pwkuúedygwf

earm wó b*0awm t&[awm or®morÁK'´ó/

1-yXryPÖmou

1-yXr okwfig;q,f

1-b@*gr0*f 1-tEkAk'´okwf

1/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcjH&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf 0ZÆDwdkif;
b@&GmwGif (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}}[k
ac:awmfrl\ xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]toQifbk&m;}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm; Muukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk avsmfpGm
rodjcif;ç xdk;xGif;í rodjcif;aMumifh igonfvnf;aumif;?
oifwdkYonfvnf;aumif; podkY &SnfMumpGmaom
umvywfvHk; (wpfb0rS wpfb0odkY)
ajy;oGm;cJh&avNyD? usifvnfcJh&avNyD/
tb,fw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY jrwaom
oDvudk avsmfpGm rodjcif;ç xdk;xGif;í
rodjcif;aMumifh igonfvnf;aumif;?
oifwdkYonfvnf;aumif; podkY &SnfMumpGmaom
umvywf vHk; ajy;oGm;cJh&avNyD?
usifvnfcJh&avNyD/ &[ef;wdkY jrwaom orm"dudk

avsmfpGmrodjCIF;ç xdk;xGif;í roDjCIF;aMumifh
igonfvnf;aumif;? oifwdkYonfvnf;aumif; podkY
&SnfMumpGmaom umvywfvHk; ajy;oGm;cJh&avNyD?
usifvnfcJh&avNyD/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfaom ynmudk
avsmfpGm roDjCIF;ç xdk;xGif;í roDjCIF;aMumifh
igonfvnf;aumif;? oifwdkYonfvnf;aumif; podkY
&SnfMumpGmaom umvywfvHk; ajy;oGm;cJh&avNyD?
usifvnfcJh&avNyD/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfaom
vGwfajrmufrl]t&[wåzdkvf}udk avsmfpGmrodjCIF;ç
xdk;xGif;í roDjCIF;aMumifh igonfvnf;aumif;?
oifwdkYonfvnf;aumif; podkY &SnfMumpGmaom
umvywfvHk; ajy;oGm;cJh&avNyD? usifvnfcJh&
avNyD/ &[ef;wdkY xdk jrwfaom oDvudk? jrwfaom
orm"dudk? jrwfaom ynmudk? jrwfaom
vGwfajrmufrl]t&[wåzdkvf}udk igavsmfpGm odNyD?
xdk;xGif;í odNyD? b0ü wyfrufjCIF;]wPSm} udk
jzwfNyD;NyD? b0wpfyg;odkY aqmifaMumif;]wPSm}
ukefavNyD? ,cktcg wpfzef b0opfü jzpfay:jCIF;
r&SdNyD[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk a[mMum;awmfrl\/
ppum;udk a[mMum;awmfrlNyD;aemuf
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf pa'oemudk
a[mMum;awmfrljyef\ -]]twkrJhjzpfaoM oDv orm"d
ynmvnf;aumif;? udavomrS
vGwfajrmufrl]t&[wåzdkvf}vnf;aumif; pw&m;wdkYudk
tNcHt&HESifh jynfhphKawmfrlaom
a*gwrjrwfpGmbk&m;onf xdk;xGif;í odawmfrlNyD/
podkYvQif 0#fqif;&J\tqHk;udk jyKwwfaom?
ewfvlwdkY\ q&mjzpfawmfrlaom?
pu©Kig;rsKd;&Sdawmfrlaom? (udavom)
Nidrf;at;NyD;aom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf xl;aomÓPfjzifh
odawmfrlí &[ef;wdkYtm;w&m;udk a[mMum;
awmfrlavNyD}}/

yXrokwf/

2-yywdwokwf

2/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
rjynfhpHkaom oludk]]pomoemawmfrS avsmusol}}[k
qdkxdkuf\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
jrwfaom oDvESifh rjynfhpHkaom
oludk]]pomoemawmfrS avsmusol}}[k qdkxdkuf\?
&[ef;wdkY jrwfaom orm"dESifh rjynfhpHkaom
oludk]]pomoemawmfrS avsmusol}}[k qdkxdkuf\?
&[ef;wdkY jrwfaom ynmESifh rjynfhpHkaom
oludk]]pomoemawmfrS avsmusol}}[k qdkxdkuf\?
&[ef;wdkY jrwfaom xGufajrmufrl]t&[wåzdkvf} ESifh
rjynfhpHkaom oludk]]pomoemawmfrS avsmusol}}[k
qdkxdkuf\ &[ef;wdkY pw&m; av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
rjynfhpHkaom oludk]]pomoemawmfrS avsmusol}}[k
qdkxdkuf\

 &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludk]]pomoemawmfrS ravsmusol}}[k
qdkxdkuf\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
jrwfaom oDvESifh jynfhpHkaom
oludk]]pomoemawmfrS ravsmusol}}[k qdkxdkuf\?
&[ef;wdkY jrwfaom orm"dESifh jynfhpHkaom
oludk]]pomoemawmfrS ravsmusol}}[k qdkxdkuf\?
&[ef;wdkY jrwfaom ynmESifh jynfhpHkaom
oludk]]pomoemawmfrS ravsmusol}}[k qdkxdkuf\?
&[ef;wdkY jrwfaomvGwfajrmufrl]t&[wåzdkvf} ESifh
jynfhpHkaomoludk]]pomoemawmfrS ravsmusol}}[k
qdkxdkuf\ &[ef;wdkY pw&m; av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom oludk]]pomoemawmfrS ravsmusol}}[k
qdkxdkuf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

 (omoemawmfrS) a&GUavismaom olwdkYonf
avsmusonf rnfukef\? avsmusaom olwdkYonf

(wPSmjzifh) wyfrufukefonfjzpfí wpfzefjzpfjCIF; odkY
a&muf&ukef\? (t&d,"r®av;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkolonf)
r*fudpö wpfq,fh ajcmuf&yfudk jyKNyD;NyD?
arGUavsmfzG,f (aus;Zl;w&m;) ü arGUavsmfNyD?
csrf;om wpfckjzifh csrf;omwpfckodkY
tpOfa&muf&ownf;/

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr cwokwf

3/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rdkufrJaom rvdr®maom ol,kwfonf
wl;NzKd zsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smufaeol rnf\? tjypf&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
ynm&SdwdkY pGyfpJGuJh&JUxdkufolvnf; jzpf\?
rsm;pGmaom raumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;ap\/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- (ÓPfjzifh) rpdppf rouf0ifbJ
*kPfrxdkufol\ *kPfudk ajymqdk\? (ÓPfjzifh) rpdppf
rouf0ifbJ *kPfxdkufol\ *kPfrJhudk ajymqdk\? (ÓPfjzifh)
rpdppf rouf0ifbJ rMunfñdk oifhaom t&mü
Munfñdkrludk jzpfap\? (ÓPfjzifh) rpdppf rouf0ifbJ
Munfñdkoifhaom t&mü rMunfñdkrludk jzpfap\?
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
rdkufrJaom rvdr®maom ol,kwfonf wl;NzKd
zsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smufaeol rnf\?
tjypf&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? ynm&SdwdkY
uJh&JU pGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;ap\

&[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom olawmfauMif;onf rwl;NzKd
rzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smufaeol
rnf\? tjypfr&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? ynm&SdwdkY ruJh&JU
rpGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom

aumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;ap\ tb,f av;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- (ÓPjzifh) pdppf ouf0ifí *kPfrxdkufol\ *kPfudk
rajymqdk? (ÓPjzifh) pdppfouf0ifí *kPfxdkufol\
*kPfudk ajymqdk\? (ÓPjzifh) pdppf ouf0ifí
rMunfñdkoifhaom t&mü rMunfñdkrludk jzpfap\
(ÓPjzifh) pdppfouf0ifí Munfñdkoifhaom t&mü
Munfñdkrludkhjzpfap\? &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom ynm&Sdaom
vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf rwl;NzKd
rzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smufaeolvnf;
rnfl? tjypfr&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? ynm&SdwdkY ruJh&JU
rpGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
aumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;ap\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf uJh&JUxdkufoludk csD;rGrf;\?
tMuifolonfvnf; csD;rGrf;xdkuf oludk uJh&JU\? xdkolonf
Elwfjzifh tjypfudk qnf;yl;onf rnfl? xdk tjypfaMumifh
csrf;omudk r&Edkif/ tMuifolonf a<utefavmif;wrf;
upm;&mwdkYü rdrdudk,fESifh wuG
Opömypönf;tm;vHk; qHk;½Hl;\? xdkol\
pqHk;½Hl;jcif;onf tenf;i,frQaom tjypfom jzpf\?
tMuifolonf nDñGwfaom (bk&m;tp&Sdaom t&d,m
olawmfaumif;) yk*¾KdvfwdkYü pdwfjypfrSm;\? xdkol\
ptjypfonfum; omvGefBuD;av;aom tjypfjzpfV
t&d,myk*¾KdvfwdkYudk uJh&JUpGyfpJGwwfaom
olonf Elwfraumif;rl pdwf raumif;rludk aqmufwnfí tMuif
i&JodkY uyfa&muf&\? xdk i&Jü wpfodef;aom
ed&AÁK'ç oHk;q,fhajcmufckaom ed&AÁK'ç ig;ckaom
tAÁK' ta&twGufwdkYywfvHk; jzpf&avownf;/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, cwokwf

4/ &[ef;wdkY yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYü
jypfrSm;aom rdkufrJaom rvdr®maom ol,kwfonf
wl;NzKd zsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smufaeolvnf; rnf\? tjypf&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUpGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\?
rsm;pGmaom raumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;apV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- &[ef;wdkY trdü jypfrSm;aom
rdkufrJaom rvdr®maom ol,kwfonf wl;NzKd zsufqD;
tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smufaeolvnf; rnf\?
tjypf&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JU
pGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;apV &[ef;wdkY tzü
jypfrSm;aom/y/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;ü
jypfrSm;aom/y/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom0uü jypfrSm;aom rdkufrJaom rvdr®maom
ol,kwfonf wl;NzKd zsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smufaeolvnf; rnfV tjypf&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JU pGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\?
rsm;pGmaom raumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;apV
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYü jypfrSm;aom
rdkufrJaom rvdr®maom ol,kwfonf wl;NzKd
zsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smufaeolvnf;
jzpf\? tjypf&Sdolvnf; jzpf\? ynm&SdwdkY
ujh&JUxdkufolvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;apV

&[ef;wdkY yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYü aumif;pGm
usifhaom ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf
rwl;NzKd rzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smufaeolvnf; jzpf\? tjypfr&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
ynm&SdwdkY rujh&JU rpGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\?
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;apV tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- &[ef;wdkY trdü aumif;pGm
usifhaom ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf
rwl;NzKd rzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk

apmifha&Smufaeolvnf; jzpf\? tjypf r&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
ynm&SdwdkY ruJh&JUrpGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\?
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;apV
&[ef;wdkY tzü aumif;pGm usifhaom/y/ &[ef;wdkY
jrwpGmbk&m;ü aumif;pGm usifhaom/y/ &[ef;wdkY
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom0uü aumif;pGm usifhaom
ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf rwl;NzKd
rzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smufaeolvnf;hjzpf\? tjypfr&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
ynm&SdwdkY ruJh&JU rpGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\?
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg;apV
&[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄Kdvf av;rsKd;wdkYü aumif;pGm
usifhaom ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf
rwl;NzKd rzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smuf aeolvnf; jzpf\? tjypfr&Sdolvnf; jzpf\?
ynm&SdwdkY ruJh&JUrpGyfpJGxdkufolvnf; jzpf\?
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; wdk;yGg; ap\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf trdüvnf;aumif;? tzüvnf;aumif;?
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk udk,fwdkifodawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;üvnf;aumif;? xdkYjyif jrwpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom0ursm;üvnf;aumif; jypfrSm;V
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom xdkolonf rsm;pGmaom
raumif;rluddk wdk;yGg;apV trdtzwdkYü
xdkodkYjypfrSm;jcif;aMumifh xdkolUudk
bypöyÜKefb0üyif ynm&SdwdkYonf uJh&JUukef\? xdk
jypfrSm;olonf wrvGefb0üvnf; tyg,fodkY vm;a&muf&V
tMuifolonf trdüvnf;aumif;? tzüvnf;aumif;?
tvHk;pHkaom w&m;udk udk,fwdkif odjrfawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;üvnf;aumif;? xdkYjyif xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom0uüvnf;aumif;
aumif;aomtm;jzifh usifh\? xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom
olonf rsm;pGmaom aumif;rluddk wdk;yGg;apV
trdtzwdkYü xdkodkYw&m;aomtm;jzifh

usifhjcif;aMumifh xdkoludk bypöyÜKef b0üyif
ynm&SdwdkYonf csD;rGrf;ukef\? xdkolonf
wrvGefb0üvnf; ewfjynfü arGUavsmf&avownf;/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-tEkaomwokwf

5/ &[ef;wdkY byk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- (oHo&m)
a&pkefqif;wwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? (oHo&m)
a&qefwufwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? &yfwnfaom
oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? urf;wpfzufa&muf
ul;ajrmufNyD;í ukef;xufü wnfonfh jrwfaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY (oHo&m)
a&pkefqif;wwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
umr*kPfwdkYudkvnf; rSD0J\? raumif;rluHudkvnf; jyKV/
&[ef;wdkY byk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk (oHo&m)
a&pkefqif;wwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY (oHo&m) a&qefwufwwfaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf umr*kPfwdkYudkvnf;
rrSD0J? raumif;rluHudkvnf; rjyK? udk,f\ qif;&Jjcif;
pdwf\ qif;&Jjcif;ESifhwuG rsuf&nf&Trf;pdk idk,dkaom
rsufESm&Sdvsufvnf; jynfhpHk pifMu,faom jrwfaom
tusifhudk usifh\ &[ef;wdkY byk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk (oHo&m)
a&qefwufwwf aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY &yfwnfaom oabm&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf atmufumrbHkü
y#doaE"aejcif;tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOof]taESmiftzJGU}wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh

Oyygwfy#doaE" wnfae&\? xdk bHkü y&dedAÁmef
jyK\? xdk bHkrS jyefvnfjCIF;oabm r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk³/₄Kdvfudk &yfwnfaom oabm&Sdaom yk³/₄Kdvf[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY urf;wpfzufa&muf ul;ajrmufNyD;í
ukef;xufü wnfonfh jrWfaom yk³/₄Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
udavomrShvGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsuf aeV &[ef;wdkY
pyk³/₄Kdvfudk urf;wpfzufa&muf ul;ajrmufNyD;í
ukef;xufü wnfonfh jrWfaom yk³/₄Kdvf[k qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY pyk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

tcsKdUaom yk³/₄KdvfwdkYonf umr*kPfwdkYü
rapmifha&Smufukefonfjzpfí &m* ruif;Muukefbj
pumrbHkü umr*kPfpnf;pdrfudk cHpm;ukef\? xdk
yk³/₄KdvfwdkYonf tzezfef y#doaE"aejCIF; tdkjCIF;odkY
uyfukefvsuf wPSmvTrf;rdk; ukefonf jzpfí (oHo&m)
a&pkefqif;wwfaom yk³/₄KdvfwdkY rnfukefV/
xdkYaMumifhomvQif xifaom owd&Sdaom ynm&Sdonf
pumrbHkü umr *kPfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
raumif;rlwdkYudkvnf;aumif; rrSD0JbJ qif;&J
NiKdjiifjCIF;ESifh wuGvnf; umr*kPfwdkYudk
pGefYvTwf&m\? xdk yk³/₄Kdvfudk (oHo&m)
a&qefwufwwfaom yk³/₄Kdvf[k ynm&SdwdkY
qdkukefV tMuifolonf (Mo&
rÇm*d,oHa,mZOfaESmifBuKd;)
udavomig;rsKd;wdkYudk {uef pifppf y,fpGefYí
jynfhpHkaom tusifh&Sd\? r,kwfavsmhaom
oabm&Sd\? pdwf\ avhvmjCIF; txGwftxdyfodkY
a&muf\? wnfMunfaom £a`E´&Sd\? xdk yk³/₄Kdvfudk

&yfwnfaom oabm&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyf\ tMuif
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjrwf t,kwf (ukodkvf
 tukodkvf)w&m;wdkYudk (ÓPfjzifh) aumif;pGm
 oufa&mufvsuf zsufqD;NyD;jzpfí (,if;w&m;wdkY)
 uG,faysmufukef\? r&Sdukef? (r*f[laom) jrwfaom
 tusifhudk usifhoHk;NyD;onf jzpfí avmuoHk;yg;\
 tqHk;odkY a&mufaom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk pifppf
 urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[k qdktyf\

yíörökwf/

6-tyÜókwokwf

6/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
 xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 tMum;tjrifenf;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh
 rjynfhphKaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? tMum;tjrifenf;í
 Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh jynfhphKaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 tMum;tjrifrs;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh
 rjynfhphKaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? tMum;tjrifrs;í
 Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh jynfhphKaom
 yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tMum;tjrifenf;í Mum;emtyfaom
 w&m;ESifh rjynfhphKkol jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf (bk&m;a[mokwftrnf&aom)
 okwfudkvnf;aumif;? (*gxmc pkPÖd,a&mí a[mtyfaom)
 a*,sudkvnf;aumif;? (*gxmrzuf pkPÖd,oufoufjzifh
 a[mtyfaom) a0,smu&Pudkvnf;aumif;?
 (*gxmourfoufjzifh a[mtyf aom) *gx mudkvnf;aumif;?
 (0rf;ajrmufMunfEl;í &ifhusL;awmfrltyfaom
 *gx&Spfq,fhESpfyg; yg0ifaom)
 O'gef;udkvnf;aumif;? (ponfhw&m;udk
 bk&m;jrwfpGmonf podkY a[mMum;tyfyg\[k
 ñTefjyonfh) £wd0kwfudkvnf;aumif;?

(ig;&mhig;q,faom) Zmwfudkvnf;aumif; (tHhzG,f
csD;usL;rjzpfzl;jrJ xl;ujzpfay:
a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom)tAÇKw"r®udkvnf;aumif;?
(ynm[laom]a0'}ç ESpfoufjcf;]wk|d}
&&Sdaomtcgwdkif; ar;jref;ajzMum;
a[mjyawmfrltyfaom) a0'v'udkvnf;aumif; tenf;i,fom
Mum;emzl;V xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tenf;i,fom
Mum;emzl;aom xdkw&m;\ teufudk odí ygVdudk odíh
(avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhol
r[kwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tMum;tjrifenf;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh
rjynfhpHkol rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tMum;tjrifenf;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkol
jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf okwfudkvnf;aumif;? a*,sudkvnf;aumif;?
a0,smu&Pudkvnf;aumif;? *gxmudkvnf;aumif;?
O'gef;udkvnf;aumif;? £wd0kwf udkvnf;aumif;?
Zmwfudkvnf;aumif;? tAÇKw"r®udkvnf;aumif;?
a0'v'udkvnf;aumif; tenf; i,fom Mum;emzl;V xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tenf;i,fom Mum;emzl;aom xdkw&m;\
teufudk odí ygVdudk odí
(avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhol
jzpfV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tMum;tjrifenf;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh jynfhpHkol
rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tMum;tjrifrsm;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh rjynfhpHk
oljzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf okwfudkvnf;aumif;? a*,sudkvnf;aumif;?
a0,smu&Pudkvnf;aumif;? *gxmudkvnf;aumif;?
O'gef;udkvnf;aumif;? £wd0kwfudkvnf;aumif;?
Zmwfudkvnf;aumif;? tAÇKw"r®udkvnf;aumif;?
a0'v'udkvnf;aumif; rsm;pGm Mum;emzl;V xdk

yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rsm;pGm Mum;emzl;aom xdkw&m;\
teufudk odí ygVdudk odí
(avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhol
r[kwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tMum;tjrifrsm;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh
rjynfhphKkol rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tMum;tjrifrsm;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh
jynfhphKkoljzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf okwfudkvnf;aumif;? a*,sudkvnf;aumif;?
a0,smu&Pudkvnf;aumif;? *gxmudkvnf;aumif;?
O'gef;udkvnf;aumif;? £wd0kwf udkvnf;aumif;?
Zmwfudkvnf;aumif;? tAÇKw"r®udkvnf;aumif;?
a0'v'udkvnf;aumif; rsm;pGm Mum;emzl;V xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rsm;pGm Mum;emzl;aom xdkw&m;\
teufudk odí ygVdudk odí
(avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhol
jzpfV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tMum;tjrifrsm;í Mum;emtyfaom w&m;ESifh
jynfhphKkol rnfV &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(tMuifolonf) tu,fí tMum;tjrifvnf;enf;
oDvwdkYüvnf;aumif; pGm rwnfjim;tHh? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk oDvtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? tMum;
tjriftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESpfyg;aom tzdkYtm;jzifh
ujh&JUMuukefV (tMuifolonf) tu,fí
tMum;tjrifenf;aomfvnf; oDvwdkYü aumif;pGm
wnfjim;tHh? xdkoludk oDvtm;jzifh csD;rGrf;Muukef\
xdkol\ tMum;tjrifonfum; rjynfhphK/ (tMuifolonf)
tMum;tjrifrsm;vsufvnf; oDvwdkYü aumif;pGm
rwnfjim;tHh? xdkoludk oDvtm;jzifh ujh&JUMuukef\
xdkol\ tMum;tjrifonfum; jynfhphKv (tMuifolonf) tu,fí
tMum;tjrifvnf;rsm; oDvwdkYüvnf;aumif; pGm wnftHh?

xdkoludk oDvtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tMum;tjrifftm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ESpfyg;aom tzdkYtm;jzifh
csD;rGrf;MuukefV wpfedu©&Sdaom
ZrÁL&mZfa&TujhodkY tMum;tjrifrs; aom? w&m;udk
aqmif aom? aumif;aom ynm&Sdaom xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom0uudk tb,f olonf
ujh&JUxdkufygtHhenf;? xdkoludk ewfwdkYvnf;
csD;rGrf;ukef\? jA[®mvnf; csD;rGrf;V

q|okwf/

7-aombeokwf

7/ &[ef;wdkY uRrf;usifukefaom (udk,f Elwf
ESvHk;udk) qHk;rNyD;jzpfukefaom &J&ifhukefaom
tMum;tjrifrs;ukefaom w&m;udk aqmifukefaom
w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhukefaom
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf oHCmudk
wifhw,fapukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
uRrf;usifaom (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk)
qHk;rNyD;jzpfaom &J&ifhaom tMum;tjrifrs; aom
w&m;udk aqmifaom w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifhaom &[ef;a,musfm;onf oHCmudk wifhw,fapV
&[ef;wdkY uRrf;usifaom (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk)
qHk;rNyD;jzpfaom &J&ifhaom tMum;tjrifrs; aom
w&m;udk aqmifaom w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifhaom &[ef;rdef;ronf oHCmudk wifhw,fapV
&[ef;wdkY uRrf;usifaom (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk)
qHk;rNyD;jzpfaom &J&ifhaom tMum;tjrifrs; aom
w&m;udk aqmifaom w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifhaom Oygoumonf oHCmudk wifhw,fapV
&[ef;wdkY uRrf;usifaom (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk)
qHk;rNyD;jzpfaom &J&ifhaom tMum;tjrifrs; aom
w&m;udk aqmifaom w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk

usifhaom Oygodumronf oHCmudk wifhw,fap\&[ef;wdkY uRrf;usifaom (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk) qHk;rNyD;jzpfukefaom &J&ifhukefaom tMum;tjrifrs;ukefaom w&m;udk aqmif ukefaom w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifhukefaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf oHCmudk wifhw,f apukef\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(tMuifolonf) uRrf;usif\? &J&ifh\? tMum;tjrifrs;\? w&m;awmfudk aqmif\? (avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk usifh\? xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom oludk oHCmudk wifhw,fapwwfol[k qdktyf\ oDvESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onfvnf;aumif;? tMum;tjrifrs;aom &[ef;rdef;ronfvnf;aumif;? o'gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oygomonfvnf;aumif;? o'gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom Oygodumronfvnf;aumif; xdkolwdkYonf oHCmudk wifhw,fapukef\? xdkolwdkYonf oHCm\ wifhw,f aMumif; yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY rnfukef\

owårokwf/

8-a0om&ZÆokwf

8/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfpGmbk&m;\ (&J&ifhaMumif;) a0om&ZÆÓPfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;a0om&ZÆÓPfwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf jrifhjrwwfaMumif;udk 0efcH\? y&dowfwdkYü &J0Hhaom pum;udk >rufqdk\ jrwfaom w&m;pMumudk vnfapawmfrl\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm od\[k 0efcHaom toQifbk&m;onf]]prnfaom w&m;wdkYudk xdk;xGif;í rodtyfukefao;}}[k ighudk orPujzpfap jA[®Pujzpfap ewfujzpfap rm&fewfujzpfap jA[®mujzpfap avmuü

wpfpHkwpfa,mufujzpfap xdk t&mü
taMumif;,kwådESifh wuG apm'emrnfh
t&dyfedrdwfudk igrjrifaomaMumifh Nidrf;csrf;jcif;
ab;r&SdjCIF; &J&ifhjcif;odkY a&mufvsuf aeV

tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefNyD[k 0efcHaom
toQifbk&m;tm;]]prnfaom tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf
rukefao;ukef}}[k ighudk orPujzpfap jA[®Pujzpfap
ewfujzpfap rm&fewfu jzpfaphjA[®mujzpfap avmuü
wpfpHkwpfa,mufujzpfap xdk t&mü
taMumif;,kwådjzifhwuG apm'emrnfh t&dyfedrdwfudk
igrjrifaomaMumifh Nidrf;csrf;jcif; ab;r&SdjCIF;
&J&ifhjcif;odkY a&mufvsuf aeV

]](psmef r*f zdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fudk jyKwwfukef\ [k
toQifbk&m; a[mMum;aom xdkw&m;wdkYonf
rSD0Jaom oltm; (psmef r*f zdkvf\) tEÅ&m,fudk
rjyKpGrf;Edkifukef}}[k ighudk orPujzpfap
jA[®Pujzpfap ewfujzpfap rm&fewfujzpfap
jA[®mujzpfap avmuü wpfpHkwpfa,mufu jzpfap
taMumif;,kwådESifh wuG apm'emrnfh
t&dyfedrdwfudk igrjrifaomaMumifh Nidrf;csrf;jcif;
ab;r&SdjCIF; &J&ifhjcif;odkY a&mufvsuf aeV

]]0#fqif;&Jukefjcif;iSg toQifbk&m;
a[mMum;xm;aom w&m;onf a[monfhwdkif; usifhol tm;
0#fqif;&Jukef&ef aumif;pGm rxkwfaqmifEdkif}}[k
ighudk orPujzpfap jAm[®Pujzpfap ewfujzpfap
rm&fewfujzpfap jA[®mujzpfap avmuü
wpfpHkwpfa,mufujzpfap taMumif; ,kwådESifhwuG
apm'emEdkifrnfh t&dyfedrdwfudk igrjrifaomaMumifh
Nidrf;csrf;jcif; ab;r&SdjCIF; &J&ifhjcif; odkY a&mufvsuf
aeV &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;\ (&J&ifhaMumif;)
a0om&ZÆÓPfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;a0om&ZÆÓPfwdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf jrifhjrwwfaMumif;udk

0efcH\? y&dowfwdkYü &J0Hhaom pum;udk >rufqdk\?
jrwfaom w&m;pMumudk vnfapawmfrl\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rsm;pGmaom orPjA[@PwdkY jyKpD&iftyfukefaom
tm;vHk;aom t,l0g'
vrf;pOfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? ,if;t,l0g'vrf;pOfudk
rSDukefaom orP jAm[@PwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
&Sdukef\? xdk orPjAm[@P tm;vHk;wdkYonf
&GHU&Sm;jcif;uif;awmfrlaom t,l0g'vrf;pOfwdkYudk
ausmfvGefawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;odkY a&mufí
ysufpD;Mu&ukef\ owå0gtm;vHk;udk tpOfoem;wwfí
tvHk;pHkaom *kPfESifh jynfhpHkaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf (avmuudk)
vTrf;rdk;íw&m;pMumudk vnfapawmfrl\ ewfvlwdkYxuf
jrwfaom? b0\ urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufawmfrlaom?
xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom jrwfpGmbk&m;udk
owå0gwdkYonf &Sdcdk;Muukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-wPSKyÜg'okwf

9/ &[ef;wdkY wPSmjzpfay:&m taMumif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;tm; wPSm jzpfay:vmcJhaomf
,if;av;rsKd;wdkYü jzpfay:\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; wPSmjzpfay:vmcJhaomf ouFef;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhrlvnf; jzpfay:vm\? &[ef;wdkY
&[ef; tm; wPSmjzpfay:vmcJhaomf qGrf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhrlvnf; jzpfay:vm\? &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;tm; wPSmjzpfay:vmcJhaomf ausmif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhrlvnf; jzpfay:vm\? &[ef;wdkY
&[ef;tm; wPSmjzpfay:vmcJhaomf xdk xdk
bptvDvDaom aq;ypönf;[laom taMumif;aMumifhrlvnf;
jzpfay:vm\? &[ef;wdkY wPSmjzpfay:&m

taMumif;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? &[ef;tm;
wPSmjzpfay:vmcJhaomf ,if;av;rsKd;wdkYaMumifh
jzpfay:\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wPSmvQif tazmf&Sdaom owå0gonf &SnfpGmaom
umvywfvHk; usifvnf &vsufhbjzpfay:qj cE"mudk,f?
tjcm;jzpfvwaHU cE"mudk,f[laom (cE"m
tm,we"mwfwdkY\ tpOfrywfwjzpfjcf;) oHo&mudk
rvGefajrmufEdkifacs/ wPSmonf 0#fqif;&J\
jzpfamumif;wnf;[k tjypfudk odí owd&Sdaom &[ef;onf
wyfrufjcf; r&Sdbj (wpfpHkwpfckaom tm½HkudkrQ
wPSm'd|dwdkYjzifh) rpJGvrf;rlí usifh&mownf;/

e0rokwf

10-a,m*okwf

10/ &[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&Jü ,SOapwwfaom)
a,m*w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- umra,m*? b0a,m*? 'd|
da,m*? t0dZÆma,m*wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
umra,m*onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf umr*kPfwdkY\
jzpfay:jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? ysufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/
umr*kPfwdkY\ jzpfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
ysufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodoltm; umr*kPfwdkYü umr[laom
pJGrufjcf; umr[laom ESpfoufjcf; umr[laom uyfNidjcf;
umr[laom awGa0jcf; umr[laom rGwfodyfjcf;
umr[laom ylavmifjcf; umr[laom
vTrf;rdk;NyD;qHk;apjcf; umr[laom wyfrufjcf;onf

udef;atmif;aeV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk umra,m*[k
qdktyfV podkYvQif umra,m*onf jzpfV

b0a,m*onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf b0wdkY\jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ b0wdkY\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&m udkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rodoltm; b0wdkYü b0[laom pJGrufjCIF; b0[laom
ESpfoufjCIF; b0[laom uyfNidjCIF; b0[laom awGa0jCIF;
b0[laom rGwfodyfjCIF; b0[laom ylavmifjCIF; b0[laom
vTrf;rdk;NyD;qHk;apjCIF; b0[laom wyfrufjCIF;onf
udef;atmif;aeV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk b0a,m*[k qdktyfV
podkY vQif umra,m* b0a,m*onf jzpfV

'd|da,m*onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf 'd|dwdkY\ jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ 'd|dwdkY\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rodoltm; 'd|dwdkYü 'd|dESifhwuG pJGrufjCIF; 'd|
dESifhwuG ESpfoufjCIF; 'd|dESifh wuG uyfNidjCIF; 'd|
dESifhwuG awGa0jCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG rGwfodyfjCIF; 'd|
dESifhwuG ylavmifjCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG
vTrf;rdk;NyD;qHk;apjCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG wyfrufjCIF;onf
udef;atmif;aeV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk 'd|da,m*[k
qdktyfV podkYvQif umra,m* b0a,m* 'd|da,m*onf jzpfV

t0dZÆma,m*onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf awGUxdrI\

taMumif;jzpfaom ajcmufyg;aom tm,wewdkY\
jzpfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? ysufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjyfpudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/
awGUxdr\ taMumif;jzpfaom ajcmufyg;aom
tm,wewdkY\ jzpfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
ysufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjyfpudkvnf;aumif;? xGuf ajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodoltm; awGUxdr\
taMumif;jzpfaom ajcmufyg;aom tm,wewdkYü
rodjcf;t0dZÆmonf udef;atmif;ae\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
t0dZÆma,m*[k qdktyf\ podkYvQif umra,m* b0a,m*
'd|da,m* t0dZÆma,m*onf jzpf\ (a,m* av;yg;
ry,f&ao;olonfh) npfEGrf;jcf;udk jzpfapwwfukefaom
b0opfudk jyKavh&Sdukefaom
ylyefjcf;ESifhwuGjzpfukefaom qif;&Jaom tusKd;udk
jzpfapwwfukefaom aemiftcg y#doaE`aejcf; tdkjcf;
aojcf;oabmudk jzpfapwwfukefaom
tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYESifh ,SO\? xdkYaMumifh
(xdkoludk)]]a,m*av;yg;wdkYjzifh ab;r&Sd&m
edAÁmefudk r&Edkifol}}[k qdktyf\ &[ef;wdkY
a,m*wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYyifwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY (0#fqif;&Jü r,SOfaMumif;)
0doHa,m*wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- umra,m*0doHa,m*?
b0a,m*0doHa,m*? 'd|da,m*0doHa,m*? t0dZÆm
a,m*0doHa,m*wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
umra,m*0doHa,m*onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf umr*kPfwdkY\
jzpfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? ysufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjyfpudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\
umr*kPfwdkY\ jzpfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
ysufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? om,m zG,fudkvnf;aumif;?

tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odoltm; umr*kPfwdkYü umr[laom
p]GrufjCIF; umr[laom ESpfoufjCIF; umr[laom uyfNidjCIF;
umr[laom awGa0jCIF; umr[laom rGwfodyfjCIF;
umr[laom ylavmifjCIF; umr[laom
vTrf;rdk;NyD;qHk;apjCIF; umr[laom wyfrufjCIF;onf
udef;atmif;rae/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
umra,m*0doHa,m*[k qdktyfV podkYvQif
umra,m*0doHa,m*onf jzpfV

b0a,m*0doHa,m*onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf b0wdkY\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\
b0wdkY\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGuf ajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odoltm; b0wdkYü b0[laom
p]GrufjCIF; b0[laom ESpfoufjCIF; b0[laom uyfNidjCIF;
b0[laom awGa0jCIF; b0[laom rGwfodyfjCIF; b0[laom
ylavmifjCIF; b0[laom vTrf;rdk;NyD;qHk;apjCIF; b0[laom
wyfrufjCIF;onf udef;atmif;rae/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
b0a,m* 0doHa,m*[k qdktyfV podkYvQif umra,m*
0doHa,m* b0a,m* 0doHa,m*onf jzpfV

'd|da,m*0doHa,m*onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf 'd|dwdkY\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\
'd|dwdkY\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGuf ajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odoltm; 'd|dwdkYü 'd|dESifhwuG
p]GrufjCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG ESpfoufjCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG

uyfNidjCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG awGa0jCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG
rGwfodyfjCIF; 'd|dESifhwuGhylvmifjCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG
vTrf;rdk;NyD;qHk;apjCIF; 'd|dESifhwuG wyfrufjCIF;onf
udef;atmif;rae/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk 'd|
da,m*0doHa,m*[k qdktyfV podkYvQif
umra,m*0doHa,m* b0a,m*0doHa,m* 'd|
da,m*0doHa,m*onf jzpfV

t0dZÆma,m*0doHa,m*onf tb,fodkY jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf awGUxdrI\
taMumif;jzpfaom ajcmufyg;aom tm,wewdkY\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;? tjypfudkvnf;aumif;?
xGufajrmuf&m udkvnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV\
awGUxdrI\
taMumif;jzpfaom ajcmufyg;aom
tm,wewdkY\
jzpfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
ysufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? om,mzG,fudkvnf;aumif;?
tjypfudkvnf;aumif;? xGufajrmuf&mudkvnf;aumif;
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odoltm; awGUxdrI\
taMumif;
jzpfaom ajcmufyg;aom tm,wewdkYü rodjCIF;
t0dZÆmonf udef;atmif;rae/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
t0dZÆma,m*0doHa,m*[k qdktyfV podkYvQif
umra,m*0doH a,m* b0a,m* 0doHa,m* 'd|
da,m*0doHa,m* t0dZÆma,m*0doHa,m*onf jzpfV/
(a,m*av;yg;udk y,fcGgNyD; olonf) npfEGrf;jCIF;udk
jzpfapwwfukefaom b0opfudk jyKavh&Sdukefaom
ylyefjCIF;ESifh wuGjzpfukefaom qif;&Jaomtuskd;udk
jzpfapwwfukefaom aemiftcg y#doaE"aejCIF; tdkjCIF;
aojCIF; oabmudk jzpfapwwfukefaom
tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYESifh r,SOf? xdkYaMumifh
(xdkoludk)]]a,m* av;rsKd;wdkYukef&m
edAÁmefodkY a&mufaomol}}[lí qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
0doHa,m*wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrI\)/

umra,m*ESifhvnf;aumif;? b0a,m*ESifhvnf;aumif;
podkY ESpfyg;pHkaom a,m*wdkYESifh ,SOfukefaom?
'd|da,m*ESifhvnf; ,SOfukefaom? t0dZÆmNcH&Htyf
ukefaom owå0gwdkYonf y#doaE`aejcf; aojcf;odkY
a&mufMu&ukefonf jzpfí oHo&mü usifvnf&ukef\? tMuif
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfum;
umrw&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? b0a,m*udkvnf;aumif;
tvHk;pHk ydkif;jcm;odNyD;vQif 'd|da,m*udk
aumif;pGmEkwfí t0dZÆmudkvnf; uif;a0;apukefonf
jzpf&um; tm;vHk;aom a,m*wdkYESifh r,SOfukef? xdk
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf a,m*av;yg; udk
vGefajrmufawmfrlukefV

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom b@*gr0*f NyD;V

2-p&0*f 1-p&okwf

11/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; oGm;aepOf umr*kPfudk
MuHjcf;]umr0dwuf} jzpfap ysufpD;ap&ef
MuHjcf;]Asmyg'0dwuf} jzpfap n§Of;qJ&ef
MuHjcf;]0d[ð om0dwuf} jzpfap tu,fí jzpftHh?
&[ef;onf xdk MuHjcf;udk tu,fí vufcHxm;rl
rpGefYvTwfrl ry,fazsmufrl uif;jywfjcf;udk rjyKrl
r&Sdjcf;odkY ra&mufaprl &[ef;wdkY oGm;aepOfvnf;
podkYjzpfao &[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;rxkwfol
(raumif;rlrS) xdwfvefYjcf; r&Sdol]]tjrJrywf
ysif;&dí ,kwfnHhaom vkHYv&Sdol}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; &yfaepOf umr*kPfudk
MuHjcf;]umr0dwuf} jzpfap ysufpD;ap&ef
MuHjcf;]Asmyg'0dwuf} jzpfap n§Of;qJ&ef
MuHjcf;]0d[ð om0dwuf} jzpfap tu,fí jzpftHh?
&[ef;onf xdk MuHjcf;udk tu,fí vufcHxm;rl

rpGefYvTwfrl ry,fazsmufrl uif;jywfjCIF;udk rjyKrl
r&SdjCIF;odkY ra&mufaprl &[ef;wdkY &yfaepOfvnf;
podkYjzpfaom &[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;rxkwfolh
(raumif;rlrS) xdwfvefYjCIF; r&Sdol]]tjrJrjywf
ysif;&dí ,kwfnHhaom vkHYv&Sdol}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; xdkifaepOf umr*kPfudk
MuHjCIF;]umr0dwuf} jzpfap ysufpD;ap&ef
MuHjCIF;]Asmyg'0dwuf} jzpfap n\$Of;qj&ef
MuHjCIF;]0d[ð om0dwuf} jzpfap tu,fí jzpftHh?
&[ef;onf xdk MuHjCIF;udk tu,fí vufcHxm;rl
rpGefYvTwfrl ry,fazsmufrl uif;jywfjCIF;udk rjyKrl
r&SdjCIF;odkY ra&mufaprl &[ef;wdkY xdkifaepOfvnf;
podkYjzpfaom &[ef;udk jyif;pGmtm; rxkwfol
(raumif;rlrS) xdwfvefYjCIF; r&Sdol]]tjrJrjywf
ysif;&dí ,kwfnHhaom vkHYv&Sdol}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY Edk;Mum;aeaom&[ef;tm; avsmif;aepOf
umr*kPfudk MuHjCIF;]umr0dwuf} jzpfap
ysufpD;ap&ef MuHjCIF;]Asmyg'0dwuf} jzpfap
n\$Of;qj&ef MuHjCIF;]0d[ð om0dwuf} jzpfap tu,fí
jzpftHh? &[ef;onf xdk MuHjCIF;udk tu,fí vufcHxm;rl
rpGefYvTwfrl ry,fazsmufrl uif;jywfjCIF; udk rjyKrl
r&SdjCIF;odkY ra&mufaprl &[ef;wdkY
avsmif;aepOfvnf; podkYjzpfaom Edk;Mum;aeaom
&[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;rxkwfol (raumif;rlrS)
xdwfvefYjCIF; r&Sdol]]tjrJrjywf ysif;&dí ,kwfnHh aom
vkHYv&Sdol}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; oGm;aepOf umr*kPfudk
MuHjCIF;]umr0dwuf} jzpfap ysufpD;ap&ef
MuHjCIF;]Asmyg'0dwuf} jzpfap n\$Of;qj&ef
MuHjCIF;]0d[ð om0dwuf} jzpfap tu,fí jzpftHh?
&[ef;onf xdk MuHjCIF;udk tu,fí vufcHrxm;rl
pGefYvTwfrl y,fazsmufrl uif;jywfjCIF;udk jyKrl
r&SdjCIF;odkY a&mufaprl &[ef;wdkY oGm;aepOfvnf;

podkYjzpfaom &[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol
(raumif;rlrS) xdwfvefYjcif;&Sdol]]tjrJrjywf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdí (edAÁmefodkY) apvTwfxm;aom
pdwf&Sdol}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; &yfaepOf umr*kPfudk
MuHjcif;]umr0dwuf} jzpfap ysufpD;ap&ef
MuHjcif;]Asmyg'0dwuf} jzpfap n\$Of;qj&ef
MuHjcif;]0d[ð om0dwuf} jzpfap tu,fí jzpftHh?
xdk&[ef;onf xdk MuHjcif;udk tu,fí vufcHrxm;rl
pGefYvTwfrl y,fazsmufrl uif;jywfjcif;udk jyKrl
r&Sdjcif;odkY a&mufaprl &[ef;wdkY &yfaepOfvnf;
podkYjzpfaom &[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol
(raumif;rlrS) xdwfvefYjcif;&Sdol]]tjrJrjywf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdí (edAÁmefodkY) apvTwf xm;aom
pdwf&Sdol}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; xdkifaepOf umr*kPfudk
MuHjcif;]umr0dwuf} jzpfap ysufpD;ap&ef
MuHjcif;]Asmyg'0dwuf} jzpfap n\$Of;qj&ef
MuHjcif;]0d[ð om0dwuf} jzpfap tu,fí jzpftHh?
xdk&[ef;onf xdk MuHjcif;udk tu,fí vufcHrxm;rl
pGefYvTwfrl y,fazsmufrl uif;jywfjcif;udk jyKrl
r&Sdjcif;odkY a&mufaprl &[ef;wdkY xdkifaepOfvnf;
podkYjzpfaom &[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol
(raumif;rlrS) xdwfvefYjcif;&Sdol]]tjrJrjywf xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdí (edAÁmefodkY) apvTwfxm;aom
pdwf&Sdol}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY Edk;Mum;aeaom &[ef;tm; avsmif;aepOf
umr*kPfudk MuHjcif;]umr0dwuf} jzpfap
ysufpD;ap&ef MuHjcif;]Asmyg'0dwuf} jzpfap
n\$Of;qj&ef MuHjcif;]0d[ð om0dwuf} jzpfap tu,fí
jzpftHh? xdk&[ef;onf xdk MuHjcif;udk tu,fí
vufcHrxm;rl pGefYvTwfrl y,fazsmufrl uif;jywfjcif;udk
jyKrlr&Sdjcif;odkY a&mufaprl &[ef;wdkY

avsmif;aepOfvnf; podkYjzpfaom Edk;Mum; aeaom
&[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol (raumif;rlrS)
xdwfvfYjCIF;&Sdol]]tjrJrjywf xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdí
(edAÁmefodkY) apvTwxm;aom pdwf&Sdol}}[k
qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuif &[ef;onf oGm;aepOfjzpfap &yfaepOfjzpfap
xdkifaepOfjzpfap avsmif;aepOfjzpfap udavomudk
pJGrSDaom ,kwfnHhaom MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} udk
MuHpnf\? rdpäm0dwufwnf;[laom vrf;rSm;odkY
vdkufaom awGa0ap wwfaom tm¹/₂HkwdkYüvnf;
awGa0aom xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom xdk&[ef;onf
jrwfaom t&[wår*fÓPfudk awGUxdjCIF;iSg rxdkufwefay/
tMuif &[ef;onf oGm;aepOfjzpfap &yfaepOfjzpfap
xdkifaepOfjzpfap avsmif;aepOfjzpfap
MuHpnfrl]0dwuf} udk 0dyóemÓPfjzifh
Nidrf;at;apNyD;í MuHpnfrl 0dwuf\ Nidrf;at;&m
(t&[wåzdkvf) ü arGUavsmf\? xdkodkYoabm &Sdaom
xdk&[ef;onf jrwfaom t&[wår*fÓPfudk awGUxdjCIF;iSg
xdkufwefayownf;/

yXrokwf/

2-oDvokwf

12/ &[ef;wdkY oDvESifhjynfhphkukef
ygwdarmufvm odu©myk'fwdkYESifh
jynfhphkukefonfjzpfí aeMuukefavmh? ygwdarmufvm
odu©myk'fwdkYudk apmifhxdef;ukef tusifh]tmpm&}
usufpm;&m]a*gpm&} ESifh jynfhphkukefonfjzpfí
aeMuukefavmh? ao;i,faom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k
¹/₂lavh&Sdukefvsuf odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm
aqmufwnfí usifhMuukefavmh? &[ef;wdkY oDvESifh
jynfhphkukef ygwdarmufvmodu©myk'fwdkYESifh
jynfhphkukefonfjzpfí aeMuukefaom ygwdarmufvm

odu©myk'fwdkYudk apmifhxdef;ukef tusifh]tmpm&}
usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh jynfhpHkukefonfjzpfí
aeMuukefaom ao;i,faom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k
½lavh&Sdukefvsuf odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm
aqmufwnfí usifhukefaom oifwdkYtm; txufü jyK&rnfh
udpöonf tb,ft&m jzpfoenf;/

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; oGm;aepOf tu,fí
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} ysufpD;apvdkjCIF;]Asmyg'}
uif;onfjzpfrl? av;vHxdkif;rldif;jCIF;]xderd''} ysH
UvGifhjCIF; aemifw wpfzefylyefjCIF;]O''pö ukuúKpö}
ra0cJGEdkifjCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk y,ftyfonfjzpfrl?
rwGefYwdkaom vkHYv&Sdonf jzpfrl? rarh ravsmhaom
owdxifonf jzpfrl? udk,fonf ylavmifjCIF;r&Sd Nidrf;at;rl?
pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm½Hk&Sdonfjzpfí
wnfMunfrl? &[ef;wdkY oGm;aepOfvnf; podkYjzpfaoM
&[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol (raumif;rlrS)
xdwfvfYjCIF;&Sdol]]tjrJrjywF xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdí
(edAÁmefodkY) apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol}}[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; &yfaepOf tu,fí
rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} ysufpD;apvdkjCIF;]Asmyg'}
uif;onfjzpfrl? av;vHxdkif;rldif;jCIF;]xderd''} ysH
UvGifhjCIF; aemifw wpfzef ylyefjCIF;]O''pö ukuúKpö}
ra0cJGEdkifjCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk y,ftyfonf jzpfrl?
rwGefYwdkaom vkHYv&Sdonf jzpfrl? rarhravsmhaom
owd xifonf jzpfrl? udk,fonf ylavmifjCIF;r&Sd Nidrf;at;rl?
pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm½Hk&Sdonfjzpfí
wnfMunfrl? &[ef;wdkY &yfaepOfvnf; podkYjzpfaoM
&[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol (raumif;rlrS)
xdwfvfYjCIF;&Sdol]]tjrJrjywF xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdí
(edAÁmefodkY) apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol}}[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;tm; xdkifaepOf tu,fí
rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} ysufpD;apvdkjCIF;]Asmyg'}
uif;onfjzpfrl? av;vHxdkif;rldif;jCIF;]xderd''} ysh
UvGifhjCIF; aemifw wpfzef ylyefjCIF;]O'öpöukuúKpö}
ra0cJGEdkifjCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk y,ftyfonfjzpfrl?
rwGefYwdkaom vkHYv&Sdonfjzpfrl? rarhravsmhaom
owdxifonf jzpfrl? udk,fonf ylavmifjCIF;r&Sd Nidrf;at;rl?
pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm½Hk&Sdonfjzpfí
wnfMunfrl? &[ef;wdkY xdkifaepOfvnf; podkYjzpfaoM
&[ef;udk jyif;pGm tm;xkwfol (raumif;rlrS)
xdwfvEfYjCIF;&Sdol]]tjrJrjywf xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdí
(edAÁmefodkY) apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol}}[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY Edk;Mum;aeaom &[ef;tm; avsmif;aepOf
tu,fí rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} ysufpD;apvdkjCIF;]Asmyg'}
uif;onfjzpfrl? av;vHxdkif;rldif;jCIF;]xderd''} ysh
UvGifhjCIF; aemifw wpfzef ylyefjCIF;]O'öpö ukuúKpö}
ra0cJGEdkifjCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk y,ftyfonfjzpfrl?
rwGefYwdkaom vkHYv&Sdonf jzpfrl? rarhravsmhaom
owdxifonf jzpfrl? udk,fonf ylavmifjCIF;r&Sd Nidrf;at;rl?
pdwfonf wpfckwnf;aom tm½Hk&Sdonfjzpfí
wnfMunfrl? &[ef;wdkY avsmif;aepOfvnf; podkY
jzpfaoM Edk;Mum;aeaom &[ef;udk jyif;pGm
tm;xkwfol (raumif;rlrS) xdwfvEfYjCIF;&Sdol]]tjrJ rjywf
xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdí (edAÁmefodkY)
apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol}}[k qdktyf\ ([lí
rdefYawmfrl\)

&[ef;onf apmifhpnf;vsufom oGm;&m\?
apmifhpnf;vsufom &yf&m\? apmifhpnf;vsufom
xdkifae&m\? apmifhpnf;vsufom tdyf&m\? apmifhpnf;
vsufom vufajcponfudk auG;&m\? apmifhpnf;vsufom
qefY&mV &[ef;onf txufydkif; tv,fydkif; atmufydkif;
avmu\ jzpf&m[lorQ cE''mig;yG; ½kyfemrfw&m;wdkY\
jzpfjCIF; ysufjCIF;udk aumif;pGm ½IV pdwf\

Nidrf;jcif;tm; avsmufywfaom tusifhudk jznfhufisfhaom
tcgcyfodrf; owdESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk
dodkYoabm&Sdaom &[ef;udk tjrJrjywf edAÁmefodkY
apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdol[í qdkukefV

'kwd,okwf/

3-y"meokwf

13/ &[ef;wdkY aumif;pGm
tm;xkwfjcf;]or®yÜ"mef}w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rjzpfukefao;aom
tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk rjzpfay:ap&ef
jyKvdkrl]qE´} udk jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\? vkHYvxkwf\?
pdwfudk jr§ifhwifxm;\? aqmufwnfxm;V
jzpfay:ukefNyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk
y,f&ef jyKvdkrl]qE´} udk jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\?
vkHYvxkwf\? pdwfudk jr§ifhwifxm;\? aqmufwnfxm;V
rjzpfay:ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfay:&ef
jyKvdkrl]qE´} udk jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\? vkHYv xkwf\?
pdwfudk jr§ifhwifxm;\? aqmufwnfxm;V
jzpfay:ukefNyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
wnfwHhap&ef raysmufysufap&ef vGefpGm jzpfap&ef
jyefYajymap&ef yGg;rsm;ap&ef jynfhpHkap&ef
jyKvdkrl]qE´} udk jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\? vkHYvxkwf\?
pdwfudk jr§ifhwifxm;\? aqmufwnfxm;V &[ef;wdkY
aumif;pGm tm;xkwfjcf;]or®yÜ"mef}w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

0D&d,ESifh jynfhpHkukefvsuf rm&f\ wnf&m
(awblru0#fw&m;)udk vTrf;rdk;í wnfukefaom xdk
&[EÁmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf (awblru0#fw&m;udk)
rrSDukef? y#doaE"aejcf; aojcf;aMumifhjzpfao ab;\
urf;wpfzufodkY a&mufawmfrlukefaom xdk

&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf ppfonfAdkvfygESifh
wuGaom (udavo) rm&fudk atmifjrifí
ESpfoufawmfrlukef\? xdk &[EÅm yk*¾KdvfwdkYonf
wkefvlyf wwfaom wPSm r&Sdukef? xdk
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf tvHk;pHkaom rm&f\
ppfonfAdkvfygudk vGefukefonfjzpfí
(avmukwå&mcsrf;omjzifh) csrf;omMuukefV

wwd,okwf/

4-oH0&okwf

14/ &[ef;wdkY tm;xkwfjcf;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
(pu©Ka`E´ponfudk) apmifhpnf;ol\tm;xkwfjcf;?
(umr0dwufponfwdkYudk) pGefYy,fol\ tm; xkwfjcf;?
(aAmZÑifudk) yGg;rsm;aomol\ tm;xkwfjcf;?
(orm"dedrdwfudk) apmifha&Smufol\
tm;xkwfjcf;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY apmifhpnf;ol\
tm;xkwfjcf;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh ½lyg½Hkudk jrifaomf (a,musfm;
rdef;r[laom) oP²mef edrdwfudk pJG,lavhr&Sd?
(vufajcpaom t*Fg NyKH;[ef &,f[ef paom trlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmudk pJG,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) pu©Ka`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;b] aevQif pu©Ka`E´udk rapmifhpnf;jcif;
[laom taMumif;aMumifh rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm}?
ESvHk;romjcf;]a'greó}[laom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf xdk (rapmifhpnf;) oludk
vdkufí ESdyfpufukef&m\? (xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf)
xdk pu©Ka`E´udk apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? pu©Ka`E
´udk apmifhpnf;\? pu©Ka`E`ü apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY
a&mufV em;jzifh o'´g½Hkudk Mum;aomf/y/
ESmacgif;jzifh *E`m½Hkudk erf;aomf/ vQmjzifh
&om½Hkudk vsufaomf/ udk,fjzifh azm|AÅm½Hkudk

awGUxdaomf/ pdwfjzifh "r®m½Hkudk odaomf
(a,musfm;rdef;r[laom) oP²mefedrdfudk
p]G,lavhr&Sd/ (vufajcpaom t*Fg NyKH;[ef &,f[ef paom
trlt&m) trSwfvu©Pmudk p]G,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) reda`E
`udk rapmifhpnf;b] aevQif reda`E`udk
rapmifhpnf;jcif;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm}? ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}
[laom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf xdk
(rapmifhpnf;) oludk vdkufí ESdyfpufukef&m\
(xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf) reda`E`udkdk
apmifhpnf;jCIF;iSg usifh\? reda`E`udk apmifhpnf;\?
reda`E`ü apmifhpnf;jCIF;odkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY
ponfudk apmifhpnf;ol\ tm;xkwfjCIF;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY pGefYy,fol\ tm;xkwfjCIF;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom
umr*kPfudk MuHjCIF;]umr0dwuf} udk vufrcH?
y,fpGefY\? y,fazsmuf\? uif;jywfonfudk jyK\?
r&SdjCIF;odkY a&mufapV jzpfay:vmaom ysufpD;ap&ef
MuHjCIF;]Asmyg'0dwuf} udk/y/ jzpfay:vmaom
n\$Of;qJ&ef MuHjCIF;]0d[ð om0dwuf} udk/y/ jzpfwdkif;
jzpfwdkif;ukefaom tukodkvfw&m; ,kwfwdkYudk
vufrcH? y,fpGefY\? y,fazsmuf\? uif;jywfonfudk jyK\?
r&SdjCIF;odkY a&mufap\? þonfudk pGefYy,fol\
tm;xkwfjCIF;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;aomol\ tm;xkwfjCIF;[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
qdwfNidrfjCIF;ü rSDaomç p]Grufrluif;jCIF;ü rSDaomç
csKyfjCIF;ü rSDaomç (udavom) y,fpGefYrl]y&dpöm*
a0go*¾}ç edAÁmefodkY aJy;0ifrl]yu©E`e a0go*¾}
udk &ifhusufapwwfaom opöMav;yG;udk odaMumif;
(atmufarhrl) owdoarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V "r®0dp,
oarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V 0D&d,oarÁmZÑifudk
yGg;rsm;V yDwdoarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V yó'"d
oarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V orm"doarÁmZÑifudk

yGg;rsm;V qdwfNidrfjcf;ü rSDaomç pJGrufrluif;jcf;ü
rSDaomç csKyfjcf;ü rSDaomç (udavom)
y,fpGefYrl]y&dpöm*a0go*¾}ç edAÁmefodkY ajy;0ifrl
]yu©E´ea0go*¾} udk &ifhusufapwwfaom
opöma;yg;udk odaMumif; (vspfvsL½lrl) Oayu©m
oarÁmZÑifudk yGg;rsm;V &[ef;wdkY þonfudk
yGg;rsm;aom ol\ tm;xkwfjcf;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY apmifha&Smufol\ tm;xkwfjcf;[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfüh&[ef;onf
jzpfay:aom t|duonm ykVK0uonm 0deDvuonm 0dpäd
'´uonm O''Krmwu onm[laom aumif;jrwfaom
orm"dedrdwfudk apmifha&SmufV &[ef;wdkY þonfudk
apmifha&Smufol\ tm;xkwfjcf;[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
tm;xkwfjcf;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

(pu©Kpaomfa`E´udk) apmifhpnf;jcf;?
(umr0dwufponfudk) y,fjcf;? (aAmZÑifw&m;udk)
yGg;rsm;jcf;? (orm"dedrdwfudk) apmifha&Smufjcf;
þtm; xkwfjcf;av;rsKd;wdkYudk aerif;\
taqGjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a[mMum;awmfrltyfukef? þomoemawmfü udavomudk
(uif;uGm&ef) jyif;pGm tm;xkwfaom
&[ef;onf ,if;tm;xkwfjcf;wdkYjzifh 'ku©ukef&m
edAÁmefodkY a&mufEdkifayownf;/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ynwådokwf

15/ &[ef;wdkY tvGeftu][k ynwftyfolwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY tvåabmESifh jynfhphKolwdkYwGif
&m[ktok&defewfonf tvGeftu]qHk; jzpfV &[ef;wdkY

umr*kPfcHpm;olwdkYwGif rE"mwfrif;onf tvGeftuJqHk;
jzpfV &[ef;wdkY pdk;ydkifrIjyKolwdkYwGif
rm&fewf,kwfonf tvGeftuJqHk; jzpfV ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrs;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmuü ylaZmf
txl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk tvGeftuJ tjrifhjrwpfHk;[k qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY tvGeftuJ[k ynwftyfolwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

twåabmESifh jynfhpHkolwdkYwGif
&m[ktok&defonf tvGefuJqHk; jzpf\? umr
*kPfcHpm;olwdkYwGif rE"mwfrif;onf tvGefuJqHk;
jzpf\? wefcdk;tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tNcHt&Htm;jzifhvnf;aumif; xGef;awmufyí
pd; ydkifrIjyK ukefolwdkYwGif rm&fewfonf
tvGefuJqHk;jzpfV txuft&yf tv,ft&yf atmuf&yf avmu\
jzpf&m&SdorQt&yfü ewfESifh wuGaom vltaygif;0,f
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk tvGeftuJ tjrifhjrwpf qHk;[k
qdktyfavownf;/

ylörokwf/

6-aomckr®okwf

16/ &[ef;wdkY okckr]odrfarGUaom vu©Pmudk
xdk;xGif;odaom} ÓPfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf vGefjrwwfaom ½lyokckr]½kyfü odrfarGUaom
vu©Pmudk odrf;qnf;aom} ÓPfESifh jynfhpHk\? xdk
½ly okckrÓPfrSwpfyg; tjcm;aom txl;ojzifh
vGefuJjrifhjrwwfaom ½lyokckrÓPfudk rjrif? xdk ½ly
okckrÓPfrSwpfyg; tjcm;aom txl;ojzifh
vGefuJjrifhjrwwfaom ½lyokckrÓPfudk rawmifhw/

vGefjrwfaom a0'emokckr]a0'emü odrfarGUaom
vu©Pmudk odrf;qnf;aom}ÓPfESifh jynfhphK\? xdk
a0'emokckrÓPfrSwpfyg; tjcm;aom txl;ojzifh
vGefuljrifhjrwaom a0'emokckrÓPfudk rjrif/ xdk
a0'emokckrÓPfrSwpfyg; tjcm;aom txl;ojzifh
vGefuljrifhjrwaom a0'emokckr ÓPfudk rawmifhw/
vGefjrwfaom onmokckr]onmü odrfarGUaom
vu©Pmudk odrf;qnf;aom} ÓPfESifh jynfhphK\? xdk
onmokckrÓPfrSwpfyg; tjcm;aom txl;ojzifh
vGefuljrifhjrwaom onmokckrÓPfudk rjrif? xdk
onmokckrÓPfrSwpfyg; tjcm;aom txl;ojzifh
vGefuljrifhjrwf aom onmokckrÓPfudk rawmifhw/
vGefjrwfaom ocFg&okckr]ocFg&ü odrfarGUaom
vu©Pm udk odrf;qnf;aom} ÓPfESifh jynfhphK\ xdk
ocFg&okckrÓPfrSwpfyg; tjcm;aom txl;ojzifh
vGefuljrifhjrwaom ocFg&okckrÓPfudk rjrif/ xdk
ocFg&okckrÓPfrSwpfyg; tjcm;aom txl;ojzifh
vGefuljrifhjrwaom ocFg&okckrÓPfudk rawmifhw/
&[ef;wdkY okckrÓPfdkYonf pav; rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

(okckrÓPfjzifh) ½kyf\ odrfarGUEl;nHhaomtjzpf
(vu©Pm) udkvnf;aumif;? a0'emwdkY\
jzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;?
onmjzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;? onmcsKyf&m
edAÁmefudkvnf;aumif; odí? ocFg&wdkYudk
olpdrf;jyifytm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? 'ku©tm;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
tewåtm;jzifhvnf;aumif; odí pifppftm;jzifh aumif;pGm
jrifaom? (udavom) Nidrf;NyD;aom? (udavom\
Nidrf;&m edAÁmefü arGUavsmfaom xdk&[ef;onf
ppfonfAdkvfygESifh wuGaom rm&fudk atmifjrifí
tqHk;pGefjzpfaom udk,fudk aqmifV

q|okwf/

7-yXr t*wd*reokwf

17/ &[ef;wdkY t*wdvdkufpm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
cspfcif;aMumifh t*wdvdkufpm;\? rkef;jcif;aMumifh
t*wdvdkufpm;\? rodjcif;aMumifh t*wd vdkufpm;\?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifh t*wd vdkufpm;/
&[ef;wdkY t*wdvdkufpm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf cspfcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rkef;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rodcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;udk ausmfvGefí
usifh\? xdkol\ tNcHt&H tausmftapmonf vqkwfyu©©ü
vujhodkY qkwf,kwfavownf;/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, t*wd*reokwf

18/ &[ef;wdkY t*wd rvdkufpm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
cspfcif;aMumifh t*wd rvdkufpm;? rkef;jcif;aMumifh
t*wd rvdkufpm;? rodjcif;aMumifh t*wd rvdkufpm;?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifh t*wd rvdkufpm;/
&[ef;wdkY t*wd rvdkufpm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf cspfcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rkef;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rodcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;udk ausmfvGefí
rusifh? xdkol\ tNcHt&H tausmftapmonf vqef;yu©©ü
vujhodkY jynfh0avownf;/

t|rokwf/

9-wwd, t*wd*reokwf

19/ &[ef;wdkY t*wdvdkufpm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
cspfcif;aMumifh t*wd vdkufpm;\? rkef;jcif;aMumifh
t*wd vdkufpm;\? rodjcif;aMumifh t*wd vdkufpm;\?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifh t*wd vdkufpm;\?
&[ef;wdkY t*wd vdkufpm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY t*wd rvdkufpm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
cspfcif;aMumifh t*wd rvdkufpm;? rkef;jcif;aMumifh
t*wd rvdkufpm;? rodjcif;aMumifh t*wd rvdkufpm;?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifh t*wd rvdkufpm;/
&[ef;wdkY t*wd rvdkufpm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf cspfcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rkef;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rodjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;udk ausmfvGefí
usifh\? xdkol\ tNcHt&H tausmftapmonf vqkwfyu©©ü
vujhodkY qkwf,kwfavownf;/

tMuifolonf cspfcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rkef;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rodjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; w&m;udk ausmfvGefí
rusifh? xdkol\ tNcHt&H tausmftapmonf vqef;yu©©ü
vujhodkY jynfh0avownf;/

e0rokwf/

10-bwǎKa'ouokwf

20/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;onf aqmif,lí csxm;
tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY a&muf&V
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- cspfjCIF;aMumifh t*wd
vdkufpm;\? rkef;jCIF;aMumifh t*wd vdkufpm;\?
rodjCIF;aMumifh t*wd vdkufpm;\?
aMumuf&GHUjCIF;aMumifh t*wd vdkufpm;V
&[ef;wdkY pw&m; av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;onf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkY a&muf&V

&[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;onf aqmif,lí csxm;tyf ouJhodkY ptwl
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&V tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
cspfjCIF;aMumifh t*wd rvdKufpm;? rkef;jCIF;aMumifh
t*wd rvdKufpm;? rodjCIF;aMumifh t*wd rvdKufpm;?
aMumuf&GHUjCIF;aMumifh t*wd rvdKufpm;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
qGrf;ñTef;&[ef;onf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

umr*kPfwdkYü rapmifhpnf;ol
vltm;vHk;wdkYonfw&m; r&Sdukef? w&m;ü
r¹/₂dkaoukef? cspfjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rkef;jCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rodjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aMumuf&GHUjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; (t*wd)
vdkufpm;ukef\? py&dowfudk trSdKufESifhwlaom
y&dowf[k qdktyf\? podkYvQif odxdkufaom
w&m;taygif;udk odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrlV xdkYaMumifh tMuif
yk³/₄KdvfwdkYonfw&m;ü wnfukefvsuf raumif;rludk

rjyKMuukef/ cspfcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rkef;jcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rodjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
aMumuf&GHUjcif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; t*wdrvdkuf
pm;ukef? xdk yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf olawmfaumif;wdkY
csD;rGrf;xdkufaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY rnfukef\?
py&dowfudk Munfvifaom y&dowf[k qdktyf\?
podkYvQifw&m;tm;vHk;udk odawmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrltyfownf;/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf p&0*f NyD;V

3-O^{1/2}ka0v0*f 1-yXr O^{1/2}ka0vokwf

21/ tuREfkyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}][k
ac:awmfrlV]toQifbk&m;}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;MuukefV
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY tcgwpfyg;ü igonf opö mav;yg;w&m;udk
odNyD;p O^{1/2}ka0vawm ae&lÆ&m jrpurf;em;
qdwfausmif;anmifyif&if;ü aeV &[ef;wdkY
qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfí udef;atmif;aepOf ightm;
podkYaom pdwftMuHonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:cJh\]^{1/2}dkao&m rSDcdk&m r&SdbJ
ae&jcif;onf qif;&JvS\? igonf tb,fodkYaom
orPjAm[®Pudk t^{1/2}dktao tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí
ae&ygtHhenf;}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdk ightm; podkY tMuHjzpfjyef\ - igonf
rjynfhpHkao;aom oDv*kPfudk jynfhpHkap&ef
tjcm;aom orPjAm[®Pudk t¹/₂dktao tav;tjrwf
trSDo[JjyKí ae&m\? pifppfaomf um; ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrm;ESifh wuGaom vUavmuü t¹/₂dktao
tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí aexdkufaom rdrdxuf omvGefí
oDvESifh jynfhpHkaom tjcm;aom orP jAm[®Pudk
igrjrifacs/

igonf rjynfhpHkao;aom orm"d*kPfudk
jynfhpHkap&ef tjcm;aom orP jAm[®Pudk t¹/₂dktao
tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí ae&m\? pifppfaomfum; ewf
rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifhwuG aom ewfavmuESifh
orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrm;ESifh wuGaom vUavmuü
t¹/₂dktao tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí aexdkufaom rdrdxuf
omvGefí orm"dESifh jynfhpHkaom tjcm;aom
orPjAm[®Pudk igrjrifacs/

igonf rjynfhpHkao;aom ynm*kPfudk
jynfhpHkap&ef tjcm;aom orPjAm[®Pudk t¹/₂dktao
tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí ae&m\? pifppfaomfum; ewf
rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh
orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrm;ESifh wuGaom vUavmuü
t¹/₂dktao tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí aexdkufaom rdrdxuf
omvGefí ynmESifh jynfhpHkaom tjcm;aom
orPjAm[®Pudk igrjrifacs/

igonf rjynfhpHkao;aom udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaMumif;]0drkwåd} *kPfudk
jynfhpHkap&ef tjcm;aom orP jAm[®Pudk t¹/₂dktao
tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí ae&m\? pifppfaomfum; ewf
rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifhwuGaom ewfavmuESifh
orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrm;ESifhwuGaom vUavmuü
t¹/₂dktao tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí aexdkufaom rdrdxuf
omvGefí udavomrS vGwfajrmufaMumif;]0drkwåd}

*kPfESifh jynfhpHkaom tjcm;aom orPjAm[®Pudk ig
rjrifacs[k (tMuHjzpfjyef\)/

&[ef;wdkY ightm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpfjyef\]]igonf xdk;xGif;í odtyfaom w&m;udkyifvQif
t½dktao tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí ae&rlum;
aumif;ay&m\}}[k (tMuHonf jzpfjyef\)/

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg o[rÜwdjA[®monf ol\ pdwfjzifh
ig\ pdwftMuHudk odí cGeftm;&Sdaom a,musfm;onf
auG;xm;aom vufarmif;udk qefYouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
qefYxm;aom vufarmif;udk auG;ouJhodkYvnf;aumif;
ptwlyif jA[®mhbHkrS uG,fcJhí ig\ a&SUü
xif&Sm;jzpfjyef\ &[ef;wdkY xdktcg o[rÜwdjA[®monf
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü tay:½HkudkhpHy,fwifvsuf
vuf,mykqpf'l;0ef;udk ajrü axmufí ighudk
vuftkyfcsDvsuf]]jrwfpGmbk&m; ptMuHawmfonf
ptwdkif; oifhavsmfvSyg\? aumif;aom pum;udk
qdkawmfrlwwfaom jrwfpGmbk&m; ptMuHawmfonf
ptwdkif; oifhavsmfvSyg\? toQifbk&m; twdwfumvü
yGifhawmfrlMuukefaom ylaZmftxl; udk
cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;w&m;udkyifvQif t½dktao
tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí aeawmfrlMuygukef\ toQifbk&m;
tem*wfumvü yGifhawmfrlvwåHUukefaom
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufukefaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;w&m;udkyifvQif t½dktao
tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí aeawmfrlMuygukef\vwåHU/
toQifbk&m; ,cktcgü ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onfvnf;w&m;udkyifvQif t½dktao
tav;tjrwf trSDo[JjyKí aeawmfrllygavmh}}[k (avQmuf)?
o[rÜwdjA[®monf ppum;udk avQmufNyD;vQif
xdkrSwpfyg;aom ppum;udk
avQmufjyef\]]a&S;vGefavNyD;umvu

yGifhawmfrlMuukefNyD;aom tMuif
 jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
 aemifyGifhawmfrlvwåHUjzpfukefaom tMuif
 jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;? ,cktcg
 rsm;pGmaom vlwdkY\ pdk;&drfjicif;udk y,fazsmuf
 wwfaom tMuif jrwpfGmbk&m;onfvnf;aumif;
 &SdawmfrlukefV tvHk;pkHukefaom xdk
 jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYonf olawmfauumif;w&m;udk tav;
 *½kkyKukefonfjzpfí aevnf; aecJhukefNyD? aevnf;
 aeukefqJ? aevnf; aeukefvwåHU? podkYw&m;udk
 tav;*½kkyKí aejcif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\
 jzpfjrJoabmwnf;/ xdk kYaMumifhomvQif
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;udk tvdk&Sdaom jrwpfonfh tjzpfudk
 tvGef awmifhwolonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trawmfudk
 atmufarhvsuf olawmf aumif;w&m;udk tav;tjrwf
 jyKtyfownf;}}[k (avQmufjyef\)/

&[ef;wdkY o[rÜwdjA[®monf bpum;udk
 avQmufMum;av\? bpum;udk avQmufMum; NyD;í
 ighudk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif t½dktaojyKum xdk
 ae&müyif uG,favV &[ef;wdkY xdktcg igonf jA[®m\
 wdkufwGef;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;? rdrdtm;
 avsmufywfonfudkvnf;aumif; odí ig xdk;xGif;
 odxm;aom w&m;udkomvQif t½dktao tav;tjrwf
 trSDo[jjyKí aecJhV &[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü oHCmonf
 rsm;jrwfaom]r[wå} *kPfav;yg;ESifh jynfhpHk\
 xdktcg igonf oHCmüvnf; ½dkao\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, O½ka0vokwf

22/ &[ef;wdkY tcgwpfyg;ü igonf
 opömax;yg;w&m;udk odNyD;p O½ka0vawm
 ae&íÆ&mjrpfurf;em; qdwfausmif;anmifyif&if;ü aeV

&[ef;wdkY xdktcg tdkrif;BuD;jrifh t&G,f&ifhNyD;vQif
qifhqifh vGefajrmuf tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufukefaom
rsm;pGmaom ykPÖm;wdkYonf ighxHodkY csOf;uyfí
igESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdkukef\?
0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk ajymqdkNyD;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifMuukefNyD;vQif xdk
ykPÖm;wdkYonf ightm;]]toQifa*gwr]&[ef;a*gwr onf
tdkrif;BuD;jrifh t&G,f&ifhNyD;vQif qifhqifhvGefajrmuf
tqHk; t&G,fodkY a&mufukefaom ykPÖm;wdkYudk
&Sdvnf;rcdk; c&D;OD;vnf;rBuKdqdk ae&mjzifhvnf;
rzdwf}[k podkYaom owif;pum;udk tuREfkyfwdkY
Mum;zI;ygonf/ toQifa*gwr xdk Mum;zI;aom owif;
pum;onf xdk
Mum;zI;onfhtwdkif;yif[kwfrSefonfomwnf;?
toQifa*gwr onfum; tdkrif;BuD;hjrifh t&G,f&ifhNyD;vQif
qifhqifhvGefajrmuf tqHk;t&G,fodkY a&mufukefaom
ykPÖm;wdkYudk &Sdvnf;rcdk; c&D;OD;vnf;rBuKdqdk
ae&mjzifhvnf; ryifhzdwf? toQifa*gwr podkY
(&Sdcdk;jcif;ponfudk) rjyKjcif;onf
roifhavsmfonfomwnf;}}[k avQmufukefV

&[ef;wdkY xdk ightm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpf\]]ptoQifwdkYonf BuD;aom olwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
BuD;onfhtjzpfudk jyKwwfaom
w&m;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; rodukef}}[k (tMuHonf
jzpfV) &[ef;wdkY arG;zGm;onfrS touf&Spfq,f udk;q,f
wpf&m &Sdonfjzpfí BuD;ol jzpf aomfvnf; roifhaom
umvü qdkwwfol rrSefaom pum;udk qdkwwfol
tusKd;ESifh rpyfonfudk qdkwwfolw&m;ESifh
rpyfonfudk qdkwwfol tqkH;trESifh rpyfonfudk
qdkwwfol roifhaomtcgü taMumif;r&Sdaom
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom tpD;tyGg;ESifh rpyfaom
rrSwfom; avmufaom pum;udk qdkwwfol jzpfCJhrl?
xdkolonf]]vIBuD; vlrdkuf}}[líom a&wGufjcif;odkY
a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY ysKdrspf Eke,fí eufarSmifaom
qHyif&Sdaom yXr t&G,ftm;jzifh aumif;aom
ysKdrspfjcf;ESifh jynfhpHkaom i,folyifjzpfaomfvnf;
oifhaom umvü qdkwwfol[kwfrSefonfudk qdkwwfol
tusKd;&Sdonfudkom qdkwwfolw&m;ESifh
pyfonfudkom qdkwwfol tqkH;trESifh pyfonfudkom
qdkwwfol oifhaomumvü taMumif;&Sdaom
tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom tpD;tyGg;ESifh pyfaom
rSwfom;avmufaom pum;udk qdkwwfol jzpfCjhrf?
xdkoli,fonf]]vIBuD; ynm&Sd}}[líom a&wGufjcf;odkY
a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY BuD;onf\ tjzpfudk jyKwwfukefaom
w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oDv&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0& oDvudk
apmifha&Smufvsuf ae\? tusifh]tmpm&}
usufpm;&m]a*gp&} ESifh jynfhpHk\? tenf; i,faom
tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k ½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí ae\?
odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm aqmuf wnfí usifhV

tMum;tjrif rsm;\? tMum;tjrifudk aqmif\?
tMum;tjrifudk qnf;yl;\? teu fç o'´gESifh wuG jzpfí
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkpifMu,fonfh jrwfaomtusifhudk
azmfjywwfukefaom tp\aumif;jcif; tv,f\aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\aumif;jcif; &Sdukefaom w&m;wdkYudk
xdkolonf rsm;pGm Mum;emzl;\? aqmifxm;\? Elwfjzifh
avhusifhxm;\? pdwfjzifh tzezfef ½lqifjcf\? ynmjzifh
aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odV

rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
ae&aMumif;jzpfukefaom vGefjrwfaom pdwfü
jzpfukefaom (½lyg0p&) psmefav;yg;wdkYudk
tvdk&Sdwdkif; &\? rNiKdrjiif &\? ryifryef; &V

tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom udavomrS

vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsuf
ae\ &[ef;wdkY BuD;onf\ tjzpfudk jyKwwf aom
w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf ysh UvGifhaom pdwfjzifh tusKd;r&Sd
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udkvnf; rsm;pGm ajymqdk\?
rwnfMunfaom tMuHtpnf&Sd\? rolawmfw&m;ü
arGUavsmfwwf\? awmorifESifh wl\? ,kwfnHhaom
t,l&Sdaom? (yk*³/₄vç"r®ü) ¹/₂dkaojcif; r&Sdaom
xdkolonf BuD;oltjzpfrS a0;\ tMuifolonfum; oDvESifh
jynfhpHk\? tMum;tjrifrs;\? ynm&Sd\? (udk,f Elwf
ESvHk;udk) apmifhpnf;\? w&m;wdkYü jrJjrH
cdkifcHhaom orm"d&Sd\? ynmjzifh opö mav;yg;\
teufudk ¹/₂ljrif\? tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkY\ urf;
wpfzufodkY a&muf\? (&m*paom) ajimifhr&Sd?
vsifjrefaom ynm&Sd\ y,fNyD;aom y#doaE"aejcif;
aojcif; &Sd\? tvHk;pHkaom tusifhjrwf &Sd\? xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvfudk]]BuD;aomol}}[k ig qdk\? tMuif
&[ef;tm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf r&Sdukef?
xdk&[ef;udk
tmoa0gukefjcif;aMumifh]]oDwif;BuD;&[ef;}}[k
qdktyfownf;/

'kwd,okwf/

3-avmuokwf

23/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmuudk
xdk;xGif;í odawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmurS
uif;awmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmu\
jzpfaMumif;udk xdk;xGif;í odawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmu\ jzpfaMumif;udk y,fawmfrl\
&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmucsKyfNidrf;&m

(edAÁmef) udk xdk;xGif;í odawmfrl\?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf avmucsKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef)udk
rsufarSmufjyKawmfrl\? &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
avmu\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhudk xdk;xGif;í odawmfrl\? jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
avmu\ csKyfNidrf;&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif;jzpfaom tusifhudk yGg;rsm;awmfrlV

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrm;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmuonf jriftyf
Mum;tyf awGUtyf odtyf &tyf &SmrSD;tyf pdwfjzifh
tzezfef usufpm;tyfaom tm¹/₂Hk tvHk;pHkudk
xdk;xGif;í odawmfrl\? xdkYaMumifh]]wxm*w}}[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twkr&Sdaom
t&[wår*fÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í odawmfrlaom nOfhESifh
Odyguf ur®Z¹/₂kyf t<uif;r&Sdaom edAÁme"mwfjzifh
y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrlaom nOfhwdkY\ tMum;ü
a[majym >ruf[ñTefjyawmfrltyfaom
w&m;tvHk;pHkonf a[majym >ruf[ñTefjywdkif;om
jzpf\? wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh rjzpf?
xdkYaMumifh]]wxm*w}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tMuif odkYaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ajymqdkavh&Sd\? xdkodkYaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jyKavh&SdV tMuif odkYaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jyKavh&Sd\? xdkodkYaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh ajymqdkavh&SdV podkYvQif
ajymqdkavh&Sdonfhtwdkif; jyKavh&Sd\?
jyKavh&Sdonfh twdkif; ajymqdkavh&Sd\?
xdkYaMumifh]]wxm*w}}[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ewf rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrm;ESifh wuGaom vlUavmuü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf

(olwpfyg;wdkYudk) vTrf;rdk;awmfrlEdkif\
(olwpfyg;wdkYu) rvTrf;rdk;Edkif? pifppftm;jzifh
jrifwwf\? rdrdtvdkodkY vdkufapEdkif\
xdkYaMumifh]]wxm*w}}[k qdktyfV (xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf) avmutm;vHk;udk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
odí avmuü (odtyfaom w&m;)
tm;vHk;udk[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odaomaMumifh avmu
tm;vHk;rS uif;awmfrl\? avmutm;vHk;ü Niduyfjcif;
(wPSmç 'd|d) Oy, &Sdawmf rrl/ xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf pifppftm;jzifh
tm½Hktm;vHk;wdkYudk vTrf;rdk;awmfrlEdkif\
ynmESifh jynfhpHkawmfrl\? tvHk;pHkaom
txHk;tzJGUwdkYrS vGwfajrmufawmfrl\? xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tvGefNidrf;csrf;pGmaom
wpfpHkwpfckaom ab;&ef taESmifh t,Suf r&Sdaom
edAÁmefudk awGUxdqdkufa&mufawmfrlV

tmoa0gukefNyD;aom xdk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
qif;&Juif;awmfrl\? ,HkrSm;jcif;udk y,fjzwfawmfrlNyD;
jzpf\? tvHk;pHkaom uHwdkY\ ukefjcif;odkY a&muf
awmfrl\? Oy"dav;yg;wdkYukef&m edAÁmefodkY
vGwfvGwf OifawmfrlV xdk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
opö mav;yg;udk odawmfrl\? xdk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
twkr&Sdaom jcaoFhrif;jzpfawmfrlí ewfESifh wuGaom
owåavmutm; jrwaom w&m;pMumudk vnfapawmfrlV
podkYvQif tMuif ewfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? tMuif
vlwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? jrwpGmbk&m;udk
udk;uG,f&m[k qnf;uyfukef\? xdk ewfvlwdkYonf
BuD;jrwfí aMumuf&GHUjcif;uif;awmfrlaom xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;udk csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;MuukefV ,Ofaus;NyD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ,Ofaus;olwdkYxuf jrwfawmfrl\
Nidrf;at;NyD;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf
Nidrf;at;olwdkYxuf jrwfawmfrl\? vGwfajrmufNyD;aom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf vGwfajrmufNyD;olwdkYxuf

jrwfawmfrl\? ul;ajrmufawmfrlNyD;aom
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ul;ajrmufNyD;olwdkYxuf
jrwfawmfrl\ podkYvQif BuD;jrwfí
aMumuf&GHUjCIF;uif;awmfrlaom xdk
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;Muukef\? ewfESifh
wuGaom avmuü igESifh NyKdifbuf yk^{*3/4}Kdvf r&Sd/

wwd,okwf/

4-umVum&mrokwf

24/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf omauwNrKdU
umVuolaX;\ t&Hü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}}[k
rdefhawmfrl\ &[ef;wdkYonf]toQifbk&m;}}[k
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;avQmufxm;Muukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY ewf rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifh
wuGaom vlUavmuonf jriftyf Mum;tyf awGUtyf odtyf
&tyf &SmrSD;tyf pdwfjzifh tzezfef usufpm;tyfaom
tm^{1/2}HktvHk;pHkudk igodV

&[ef;wdkY ewf rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifh
wuGaom vlUavmuonf jriftyf Mum;tyf awGUtyf odtyf
&tyf &SmrSD;tyf pdwfjzifh tzezfef usufpm;tyfaom
tm^{1/2}HktvHk;pHkudk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh odNyD;NyD? xdk
tm^{1/2}HktvHk;pHkudk jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
xifpGmodtyfNyD;NyD? xdk tm^{1/2}HktvHk;pHkodkY
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf (wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh)
uyfa&mufawmfrl/

&[ef;wdkY ewf rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifh

wuGaom vIUavmuonf jriftyf Mum;tyf awGUtyf odtyf
&tyf &SmrSD;tyf pdwfjzifh tzezfef usufpm;tyfaom
tm¹/₂HktvHk;pHkudk igrod[k qdkjim;tHh? ig\ pum;onf
trSm;jzpf&mV

&[ef;wdkY/y/ xdk tm¹/₂Hktm;vHk;udk igodvnf; od\
igodvnf; rod[k qdkjim;tHh? ig\ xdk pum;onf
xdkYtwlom (trSm;) jzpf&mV

&[ef;wdkY/y/ xdk tm¹/₂Hktm;vHk;udk igodonf
r[kwf? rodonfvnf; r[kwf[k qdkjim;tHh? ig\ xdk pum;onf
tjypf jzpf&mV

&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
jrif&rnfudk jrifi jrifNyD;onfudk (wPSm rmeh'd|
dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh? rjrif&ao;onfudk (wPSm rme
'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh? jrifaeonfudk (wPSm rme 'd|
dwdkY jzifh) ratmufarh? jrifwwfoludk (wPSm rme 'd|
dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh/ Mum;&rnfh t&mudk Mum;í
Mum;NyD;onfudk (wPSm rme 'd|dwdkYjzifh)
ratmufarh? rMum; &ao;onfudk (wPSm rme 'd|
dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh? Mum;aeonfudk (wPSm rme
'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh? Mum;wwfoludk (wPSm rme
'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh? awGU&rnfht&mudk awGUí
awGUNyD;onfudk (wPSm rme 'd|dwdkYjzifh)
ratmufarh? rawGU&ao;onfudk (wPSm rme 'd|
dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh? awGUaeonfudk (wPSm rme
'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh? awGUwwfoludk (wPSm rme
'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh/ od&rnfh t&mudk odí
odNyD;onfudk (wPSm rme 'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh?
rod&ao;onfudk (wPSm rme 'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh?
odaeonfudk (wPSm rme 'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh?
odwwfoludk (wPSm rme 'd|dwdkYjzifh) ratmufarh/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf jriftyf
Mum;tyf awGUtyf odtyfaom t¹/₂kHw&m;wdkYü
(aumif;ç qdk;ESpfck) xyfwl ¹/₂lawmfrlwwfonf

jzpfíomvQif wm'D rnfawmfrl\? xdk jrwpGmbk&m;wnf;
[laom wm'D yk^{*3/4}KdvfrS wpyfg; tjcm; xdkYxuf
omvGefaom jrifhjrwaom wm'Dyk^{*3/4}Kdvf r^{1/2}dS[k
igqdk\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolwdkYonf olwpyfg;wdkY jriptyf Mum;tyf
awGUtyfaom tm^{1/2}Hk tvHk;pHkudk trSef[k atmufarhí
(wPSmjzifh) vTrf;rdk;NyD;qHk;aptyf\? rdrd udk,fwdkif
apmifhpnf;[kqdkao xdk (rdpämt,l&Sd) olwdkYü
wm'D*kPf r&Sd? xdk (rdpämt,l&Sd) olwdkY\ rSefaom
pum;udkvnf;aumif;? cRwf,Gif;aom pum;udkvnf;aumif;
trGeftjrwfjyKí pdwfü rxm;&m/ xdk rdpäm'd|dwnf;
[laom ajimifhudkvnf; a&S;OD;uyif jrifi tMuif
(ajcmufq,fhESpyfg;aom rdpäm) t,lü owå0gtaygif;onf
vTrf;rdk; NyD;qHk; ap\? uyfNid\? xdk
(ajcmufq,fhESpyfg;aom rdpäm) t,ludk igonf od\? jrif\?
(xdk owå0gtaygif;onf wPSmjzifh vTrf;rdk;í
NyD;qHk;aptyfouJhodkY) xdkYtwl
jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYtm; (wPSmjzifh) vTrf;rdk;í
NyD;qHk;apjcif;onf r&Sd/

pwkw→okwf/

5-jA[®p&d,okwf

25/ &[ef;wdkY vltaygif;tm; tHhMozG,f jyKjcif;iSg
vltaygif;tm; jzm;a,mif;jcif;iSg vmbf ylaZmfoum
tausmftapm[laom tmedoiftvdkYiSg xdk xdk
taMumif;jzifh 0g'jzefYjcif;iSg]]ighudk podkY
oabm&Sd\}}[k vltaygif;odapjcif;iSg pjrwaom
tusifhudk usifhoHk;&onf r[kwf/ &[ef;wdkY
pifppfaomfum; apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg y,fpGefYjcif;iSg
wyfrufrluif;jcif;iSg (&m*ponfwdkY) csKyfjcif;iSg
pjrwaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdk jrwpGmbk&m;onf apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg
 udavomudk y,fjcif;iSg wpfqifhMum; r[kwfaom
 edAÁmef\ twGif;odkY a&mufapwwfaom tusifhjrwfudk
 a[mawmfrl\? xdk tusifhjrwf[laom vrf;c&D;udk
 jrwaom*kPfudk &SmrSD;avh&Sdaom olwdkYonf
 tpOfvdkufMuukef\ tMuifolwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;
 a[mxm;awmfrlwdkif;aom tusifhudk usifhukef\?
 jrwpGmbk&m; tqHk;trudk jyKusifhavh&Sdukefaom
 xdkolwdkYonf 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk
 jyK&ukefvwåHUownf;/

ylörokwf/

6-uk[okwf

26/ &[ef;wdkY tMuif &[ef;wdkYonf tHhMozG,fudk
 jyKwwfukef\? cufxefukef\? jzm;a,mif;wwfukef\?
 OD;csKdESifh (wlaom xif&Sm;aom
 udavomwdkYESifh) jynfhpHkukef\? tcsnf;ESD;
 wuf<uukef\? rwnfMunfukef/ &[ef;wdkY
 xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ighudk rjrwfEdk;Muukef? &[ef;wdkY
 xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þ"r®0de, (omoemawmf) rS
 uif;uGmukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf þ"r®0de,ü
 BuD;yGg;jcif; pnfyifjcif; jyefYajymjcif;odkY
 ra&mufukef/ &[ef;wdkY tMuif &[ef;wdkYonfum;
 tHhMozG,fudk rjyKwwfukef? rjzm;a,mif;wwfukef?
 ÓPfynmESifh jynfhpHkukef\? rcufxefukef? aumif;pGm
 wnfMunfukef\ &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ighudk
 jrwfEdk;Muukef\? &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
 þ"r®0de, (omoemawmf) rS ruif;uGmukef? þ"r®0de,ü
 BuD;yGg;jcif; pnfyifjcif; jyefYajymjcif;odkY
 a&mufukef\[k (rdefUawmfrl\)/

(tMuifolwdkYonf) tHhMozG,fudk jyKwwfukef\?
 cufxefukef\? jzm;a,mif; wwfukef\?

OD;csKdESifhwlaom udavom&Sdukef\? tcsnf;ESD;
wuf<uukef\? rwnfMunfukef? xdkolwdkYonf
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom omoem
awmfü rpnfyifEdkifukef/ (tMuifolwdkYonf)
tHhMozG,fudk rjyKwwfukef? rjzm;a,mif;wwfukef?
ynm&Sdukef\? rcufxefukef? aumif;pGm
wnfMunfukef\? xdkolwdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mMum;awmfrltyfaom omoemawmfü pifppf
pnfyifukef ownf;/

q|okwf/

7-oEÅK|dokwf

27/ &[ef;wdkY wm0efvnf;enf;í &vnf; &vG,fukefaom
ypönf;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? xdk
ypönf;wdkYonf tjypfvnf; r&Sdukef/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY ouFef;wdkYwGif
yHhoulouFef;onf wm0efvnf;enf;\? &vnf; &vG,f\? xdk
ouFef;onf tjypfvnf; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY pm;zG,fwdkYwGif
qGrf;chvSnfhvnfí &tyfaom qGrf;onf wm0efvnf;enf;\?
&vnf; &vG,f\? xdk qGrf;onf tjypfvnf; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
ausmif;wdkYwGif opfyif &if;[laom ausmif;onf
wm0efvnf;enf;\? &vnf; &vG,f\? xdk ausmif;onf
tjypfvnf; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY aq;wdkYwGif
EGm;usifi,fykyfwnf;[laom aq;onf wm0efvnf;enf;\?
&vnf; &vG,f\? xdk aq;onf tjypfvnf; r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
wm0efvnf;enf;í &vnf; &vG,fukefaom ypönf;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? xdk ypönf;wdkYonf tjypfvnf;
r&Sdukef/ &[ef;wdkY &[ef;onf wm0efenf;í &vG,faom
ypönf;jzifh a&mifh&J\? podkY
a&mifh&Jcif;udk]]&[ef;\ &[ef;tjzpf}}[laom t*
Fgwpfyg;[k igqdk\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wm0efvnf;enf; &vnf; &vG,f tjypfvnf; r&Sdaom
ypönf;jzifh a&mifh&Jaom &[ef;tm;
ausmif;udkvnf;aumif;? ouFef;udkvnf;aumif;?
aomufzG,fpm;zG,fudkvnf;aumif; taMumif;jyKí pdwf\
yifyef;jcif; uif;V t&yfrsufESmudkvnf; rxdcdkuf/
&[ef;w&m;tm;avsmfaom tMuif w&m;wdkYudk xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrl\? rarhravsmhaom
owd&Sdonf jzpfí usifhaom? ESpfoufaom pdwf&Sdaom
&[ef;onf (xdkw&m;wdkYudk) odrf;qnf;í ,ltyfavownf;/

owårokwf/

8-t&d,0Hookwf

28/ &[ef;wdkY tjrwf[k odtyfukefaom
&SnfjrifhpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyfukef aom
(bk&m; yapöuAk'g om0uwdkY\ tEG,ftquf[k
odtyfukefaom? a&S;usukefaom t&d,mwdkY\
tEG,ftqufjzpfukefaom]t&d,0Ho}w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ (xdkw&m;wdkYudk) ry,ftyfukef?
(bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) ry,fzl;ukef? ,ckvnf; ry,fMuukef?
aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwfukef? ynm&Sd
orPjAm[®PwdkY ruJh&JUtyfukef/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf &wwforQaom
ouFef;jzifh a&mifh&J\? &wwforQaom ouFef;jzifh
a&mifh&Jjcif;\ *kPfudkvnf; qdkavh&Sd\? ouFef;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywf rtyfaom
&SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf? ouFef;udk r&ívnf;
rawmifhw? ouFef;udk &NyD;ívnf; rrufarm rawGa0?
(wPSmjzifh) rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk ½lavh &Sdonf jzpfí
xGufajrmufaMumif;udk odvsuf oHk;aqmif\? xdk
&wwforQaom ouFef;jzifh a&mifh&Jjcif;jzifhvnf;
rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr\$µuf? olwpfyg;udk r½lwfcS?
tMuif &[ef;onf xdk a&mifh&Jrlü uRrf;usif\? ysif;&djcif;

r&Sd? qifjciŃPf]orÜZOf} &Sd\? owdESifh ,SOfV
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk a&S;usaom tjrwf[k odtyfaom
t&d,mwdkY\ tEG,ftqufö wnfaom &[ef;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
&wwforQaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&J\? &wwf orQaom
qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&Jcif;\ *kPfudkvnf; qdkavh&Sd\
qGrf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywf rtyfaom
&SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf? qGrf;udk r&ívnf;
rawmifhw? qGrf;udk &NyD;ívnf; rrufarm rawGa0?
(wPSmjzifh) rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk ½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí
xGufajrmuf aMumif;udk odvsuf oHk;aqmif\? xdk
&wwforQaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&Jcif;jzifhvnf;
rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr§muf? olwpfyg;udk r½lwfcs?
tMuif &[ef;onf xdk a&mifh&Jrlü uRrf;usif\? ysif;&djcif;
r&Sd? qifjciŃPf]orÜZOf} &Sd\? owdESifh ,SOfV
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk a&S;usaom tjrwf[k odtyfaom
t&d,mwdkY\ tEG,ftqufö wnfaom &[ef;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf
&wwforQaom tdyf&m ae&m]ausmif;} jzifh
a&mifh&J\? &wwforQaom tdyf&m
ae&m]ausmif;}jzifh a&mifh&Jcif;\ *kPfudkvnf;
qdkavh&Sd\? tdyf&mae&m]ausmif;}[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ravsmufywfaom rtyfaom
&SmrSD;jcif;odkYvnf; ra&muf? tdyf&m
ae&m]ausmif;} udk r&ívnf; rawmifhw? &NyD;ívnf;
rrufarm rawGa0? (wPSmjzifh) rvTrf;rdk;? tjypfudk
½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí xGufajrmufaMumif;udk odvsuf
oHk;aqmif\? xdk &wwforQaom
tdyf&mae&m]ausmif;} jzifh a&mifh&Jcif;jzifhvnf;
rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr§muf? olwpfyg;udk r½lwfcs?
tMuif &[ef;onf xdk a&mifh&Jrlü uRrf;usif\? ysif;&djcif;
r&Sd? qifjciŃPf]orÜZOf} &Sd\? owdESifh ,SOfV
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk a&S;usaom tjrwf[k odtyfaom
t&d,mwdkY\ tEG,ftqufö wnfaom &[ef;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf bm0emü
arGUavsmf\? bm0emü aysmfydkuf\? (umrpäE'
ponfudk) y,fjCIF;ü arGUavsmf\? y,fjCIF;ü aysmfydkuf\?
xdk bm0emü arGUavsmf
aysmfydkufjCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif;? xdk (umrpäE'
ponfudk) y,fjCIF;ü
arGUavsmfaysmfydkufjCIF;jzifhvnf;aumif;
rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr\$muF? olwpfyg;udk r¹/₂lwfcS/
tMuif &[ef;onf bm0em]yGg;rsM;}rl y,frlü uRrf;usif\?
ysif;&djCIF;r&Sd? qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf} &Sd\?
owdESifh ,SOfV &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk a&S;usaom
tjrwf[k odtyfaom t&d,mwdkY\ tEG,ftqufÜ wnfaom
&[ef;[khqdktyfV &[ef;wdkY tjrwf[k odtyfukefaom
&SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyfukefaom
(bk&m; yapöuAk'g om0u)wdkY\ tEG,ftquf[k
odtyfukefaom a&S;usukefaom t&d,m\ tEG,ftquf
jzpfukefaom w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
(xdkw&m;wdkYudk) ry,ftyfukef? bk&m;oQifwdkYonf
ry,fzl;ukef? ,ckvnf; ry,fMuukef? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf
r[kwfukef? ynm&Sd orPjAm[®PwkdY ruJh&JUtyfukef/

&[ef;wdkY pt&d,0How&m;av;yg;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf ta&SUt&yfÜ tu,fí aeapumrl
xdk&[ef;uomvQif rarGUavsmfjCIF;udk
ESdyfpufEdkif&m\? xdk&[ef;udk rarGUavsmfjCIF;u
rESdyfpufEdkif&m/ taemuft&yfÜ tu,fí aeapumrl
xdk&[ef;uomvQif rarGUavsmfjCIF;udk
ESdyfpufEdkif&m\? xdk&[ef;udk rarGUavsmfjCIF;u
rESdyfpufEdkif&m/ ajrmuft&yfÜ tu,fí aeap umrl
xdk&[ef;uomvQif rarGUavsmfjCIF;udk
ESdyfpufEdkif&m\? xdk&[ef;udk rarGUavsmfjCIF;u
rESdyfpufEdkif&m/ awmift&yfÜ tu,fí aeapumrl
xdk&[ef;uomvQif rarGUavsmfjCIF;udk ESdyfpuf
Edkif&m\? xdk&[ef;udk rarGUavsmfjCIF;u
rESdyfpufEdkif&m/ xdkodkYjzpfjCIF;onf

tb,fhaMumifhenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY vkHYv&Sdaom
&[ef;onf rarGUavsmfjcif;ç
arGUavsmfjcif;udkonf;cHEdkifaomaMumifhwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rarGUavsmfjcif;onf vkHYv&Sdaom &[ef;udk
rESdyfpufEdkif? vkHYv&Sdaom &[ef;uom
rarGUavsmfjcif;udk ESdyfpufEdkif\? vkHYv&Sdaom
&[ef;onf rarGU avsmfjcif;udk
ESdyfpufEdkifaomaMumifh vkHYv&Sdaom &[ef;udk
rarGUavsmfjcif;u rESdyfpufEdkif/ (udavom) udk
zsufqD;NyD;aom tvHk;pHkaom (awblru) uHwdkYudk
y,fNyD;aom &[EÅmyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk tb,frnfaom
tukodkvfw&m;onf wm;jrpfEdkif tHhenf;?
wpfedu©&Sd ZrÁL&mZfa&TpifujhodkY tb,folonf xdk
&[EÅmyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ujh&JUjcif;iSg xdkufygtHhenf;?
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk ewfwdkYonfvnf; csD;rGrf;ukef\?
jA[®muvnf; csD;rGrf;V

t|rokwf/

9-"r®y'okwf

29/ &[ef;wdkY tjrwf[k odtyfukefaom?
&SnfjrifhpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyf ukefaom?
(bk&m; yapöuAk'`g om0uwdkY\)) tEG,ftquf[k
odtyfukefaom? a&S;usukefaom w&m;tpkwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ (xdkw&m;wdkYudk) ry,ftyfukef?
bk&m;oQifwdkYonf a&S;uvnf; ry,fzl;ukef? ,ckvnf;
ry,ftyfukef? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwfukenf? ynm&Sd
orP jAm[®PwkdY rujh&JUtyfukef/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
rrufarmjcif;]tebdZÑm}w&m;tpkudk tjrwf[k odtyf\?
&SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyf\? (bk&m;
yapöuAk'`g om0uwdkY\)) tEG,ftquf[k odtyf\? a&S;us\?

ry,ftyf? bk&m;oQif wdkYonf a&S;uvnf; ry,fcJh? ,ckvnf;
ry,f? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwf? ynm&Sd
orPjAm[®PwdkY ruJh&JUtyf/

&[ef;wdkY
rysufpD;apvdkjcf;]tAsmyg'}w&m;tpkudk tjrwf[k
odtyf\? &SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyf\?
(bk&m; yapöuAk'"g om0uwdkY\ tEG,ftquf[k odtyf\?
a&S;us\? ry,ftyf? (bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) a&S;uvnf;
ry,fcJh? ,ckvnf; ry,f? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY ruJh&JUtyf/

&[ef;wdkY rSefuefaom
atmufarhjcf;]or®mowd}w&m;tpkudk tjrwf[k odtyf\?
&SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyf\? (bk&m;
yapöuAk'"g om0uwdkY\ tEG,ftquf[k odtyf\? a&S;us\?
ry,ftyf? (bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) a&S;uvnf;
ry,fcJh? ,ckvnf; ry,f? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY ruJh&JUtyf/

&[ef;wdkY rSefuefaom
wnfMunfjcf;]or®morm"d}w&m;tpkudk tjrwf[k
odtyf\? &SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyf\?
(bk&m; yapöuAk'"g om0uwdkY\ tEG,ftquf[k odtyf\?
a&S;us\? ry,ftyf? (bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) a&S;uvnf;
ry,fcJh? ,ckvnf; ry,f? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY ruJh&JUtyf/

&[ef;wdkY tjrwf[k odtyfukefaom? &SnfpGmaom
umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyfukefaom? (bk&m; yapöuAk'"g
om0uwdkY\ tEG,ftquf[k odtyfukefaom?
a&S;usukefaom w&m;tpkwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;? (xdkw&m;wdkYudk)
ry,ftyfukef? (bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) a&S;uvnf;
ry,fcJhukef? ,ckvnf; ry,fukef? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf
r[kwfukef? ynm&Sd orPjAm[®P wdkYonf
ruJh&JUtyfukef[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

rdrdoEÅmefü (pdwfudk) aumif;rGefwnfwHhpGm
xm;aom &[ef;onf rufarmjcif; rrrsm;onf jzpfí
rysufpD;apvdkaom (arwåm) pdwfjzifh ae&m\?
owdESifh jynfhpHkvsuf wnfMunfaom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpf&m\

e0rokwf/

10-y&dAÁmZuokwf

30/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
tvGefxif&Sm; ausmfapmukefaom rsm;pGmaom
y&dAdkZfwdkYonf odyÜdedumjrpurf;
y&dAdkZfwdkYt&Hü aeMuukef\ polwdkYum;
tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl- tEébm&y&dAdkZf 0&"&y&dAdkZf
oukvk'g,Dy&dAdkZfESifhtjcm;
tvGefxif&Sm;ausmfapmukefaom y&dAdkZfwdkYwnf;/
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf naecsrftcg wpfyg;wnf;
udef;atmif;&mrS xawmfrlí odyÜdedumjrpurf;
y&dAdkZfwdkY t&HodkY csOf;uyfvsuf cif;xm;aom
ae&mü xdkifawmfrlNyD;vQif xdk y&dAdkZfwdkYtm;
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

y&dAdkZfwdkY tjrwf[k odtyfukefaom?
&SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyfukefaom?
(t&d,mwdkY\ tEG,ftquf[k odtyfukefaom?
a&S;usukefaom w&m;tpkwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ (xdkw&m;wdkYudk) ry,ftyfukef?
(bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) a&S;uvnf; ry,fcJhukef? ,ckvnf;
ry,fukef? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwfukef? ynm&Sd
orPjAm[®PwkdY rujh&JUtyf ukef/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- y&dAdkZfwdkY
rrufarmjcif;]tebdZÑm}w&m;tpkudk tjrwf[k odtyf?
&SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyf?

(t&d,mwdkY\) tEG,ftquf[k odtyf\? a&S;us\? ry,ftyf?
(bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) a&S;uvnf; ry,fcJhukef? ,ckvnf;
ry,f? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY ruJh&JUtyf/ y&dAdkZfwdkY
rysufpD; apvdkjCIF;]tAsmyg'}w&m;tpkudk/y/
y&dAdkZfwdkY rSefuefaom
atmufarhjcif;]or®mowd}w&m;tpkudk? y/
y&dAdkZfwdkY rSefuefaom
wnfMunfjcif;]or®morm"d}w&m;tpkudk tjrwf[k
odtyf\? &SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyf\?
(t&d,mwdkY\) tEG,ftquf[k odtyf\? a&S;us\? ry,ftyf?
(bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) a&S;uvnf; ry,fcJhukef? ,ckvnf;
ry,f? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwf?
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkYonf ruJh&JUtyf/

y&dAdkZfwdkY tjrwf[k orkwftyfukefaom?
&SnfpGmaom umvwdkYu jzpf\k odtyfukefaom?
(t&d,mwdkY\) tEG,ftquf[k odtyfukefaom?
a&S;usukefaom w&m;tpkwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ (xdkw&m;wdkYudk) ry,ftyfukef?
(bk&m;oQifwdkYonf) a&S;uvnf; ry,fcJhukef? ,ckvnf;
ry,fukef? aemifvnf; y,fvdrfhrnf r[kwfukey?
ynm&SdorPjAm[®PwdkY ruJh&JUtyfukef/

y&dAdkZfwdkY]]prufarmjcif;]tebdZÑm}w&m;tpk
udk y,fpGefYí rufarmjcif;rsm;aom umr *kPfwdkYü
xufjrufonfh &m*&Sdoludk orP[lívnf;aumif;?
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; ig ynwftHh}}[k qdkoludk]]vmap
qdkap Elwf>rufap xdkol\ tpGrf;udk ½ltHh}}[k ig
qdkaytHh/ y&dAdkZfwdkY
rrufarmjcif;]tebdZÑm}w&m;tpkudk y,fpGefYí
rufarmjcif;rsm;aom umr*kPfwdkYü xufjrufonfh
&m*&Sdoludk orP[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif;
xdkolynwfvdrhfrnf[laom taMumif;r&Sdacs/

y&dAdkZfwdkY]]rysufpD;apvdkjcf;]tAsmyg'}w&
m;tpkudk y,fpGefYí ysufpD;apvdkonfh pdwf&Sdaom
jypfrSm;vdkaom pdwftMuH&Sdoludk orP[lívnf;aumif;?
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; igynwftHh}}[k qdkoludk]]vmap
qdkap Elwf>rufap xdkol\ tpGrf;udk ½ltHh}}[k
igqdkaytHh/ y&dAdkZfwdkY rysufpD;
apvdkjcf;]tAsmyg'}w&m;tpkudk y,fpGefYí
ysufpD;apvdkonfh pdwf&Sdaom jypfrSm;vdkaom
pdwf tMuH&Sdoludk orP[lívnf;aumif;?
jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; xdkolynwfvdrhfrnf[laom
taMumif;r&Sdacs/

y&dAdkZfwdkY]]rSefuefaom
atmufarhjcf;]or®mowd}w&m;tpkudk y,fpGefYí owd
vGwfuif;aom qifjcfÓPf]orÜZOf}r&Sdoludk
orP[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; igynwftHh}}[k
qdkoludk]]vmap qdkap Elwf>rufap xdkol\ tpGrf;udk
½ltHh}}[k igqdkaytHh/ y&dAdkZfwdkY rSefuefaom
atmufarhjcf;]or®mowd}w&m;tpkudk y,fpGefYí
owdvGwfuif;aom qifjcfÓPf]orÜZOf}w&m; r&Sdoludk
orP[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; xdkol
ynwfvdrhfrnf[laom taMumif;r&Sdacs/

y&dAdkZfwdkY]]rSefuefaom
wnfMunfjcf;]or®morm"d}w&m;tpkudk y,fpGefYí
rwnfMunf ysHUvGifhaom pdwf&Sdoludk
orP[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif; ig ynwftHh}}[k
qdkoludk]]vmap qdkap Elwf>rufap xdkol\ tpGrf;udk
½ltHh}}[k igqdkaytHh/ y&dAdkZfwdkY rSefuef aom
wnfMunfjcf;]or®morm"d}w&m;tpkudk y,fpGefYí
rwnfMunf ysH UvGifhaom pdwf&Sdoludkd
orP[lívnf;aumif;? jAm[®P[lívnf;aumif;
xdkolynwfvdrhfrnf[laom taMumif; r&Sdacs/

y&dAdkZfwdkY pw&m;tpk av;rsKd;wdkYudk
ujh&JUxdkuf\? wm;jrpfxdkuf\[k atmufarholtm;

rsufarSmufb0ü av;rsKd;ukefaom taMumif;ESifhwuG
(t"r®du) 0g'odkY usa&mufukefaom ujh&JUzG,f
t&mwdkYonf a&mufvmukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rrufarmjCIF;]tebdZÑm}w&m; tPKudK toQifonf tu,fí
ujh&JUthH? tu,fí wM;jrpftHh? rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm}
rSM;ukefaom umr*kPfwdkYü xufjrufonfh &m*&Sdaom
orPjAm[®PwDkYudK toQifonf ylaZmftyfonf rn\?
toQifonf csD;rGrf;tyfonf rn\/
rysufpD;apvdkjCIF;]tAsmyg'}w&m;tpkudK toQifonf
tu,fí uhJ&JUthH? tu,fí wM;jrpftHh? ysufpD;apvdkaom
jypfrSm;vdkaom pdwftMuH&Sdaom
orPjAm[®PwDkYudK toQifonf ylaZmftyfonf rn\?
toQifonf csD;rGrf;tyfonf rn\ rSefuefaom atmufarhJcif;
]or®mowd}w&m;tpkudK toQifonf tu,fí ujh&JUonf
jzpftHh? tu,fí wM;jrpfonf jzpftHh?
howdvGwfuif;qifjCIFjCIF; r&Sdukefaom orP
jAm[®PwDkYudK toQifonf ylaZmftyfonf rn\? toQifonf
csD;rGrf;tyfonf rn\ rSefuefaom
wnfMunfjCIF;]or®morm"d}w&m;tpkudK toQifonf tu,fí
ujh&JUonf jzpftHh? tu,fí wM;jrpfonf jzpftHh?
rwnfMunfukefaom ysH UvGifhaom pdwf&Sdukefaom
orPjAm[®PwDkYudK toQifonf ylaZmftyfonf rn\?
toQifonf csD;rGrf;tyfonf rn\

y&dAdkZfwdkY pav;rsKd;aom w&m;tpkwDkYudK
ujh&JUxdkuf\? wM;jrpfxdkuf\k atmufarholtm;
rsufarSmufb0ü av;rsKd;ukefaom taMumif;ESifhwuG
(t"r®du) 0g'odkY usa&mufukefaom ujh&JUzG,f
t&mwdkYonf a&mufvmukef\ y&dAdkZfwdkY Ouúv
(Zeyk'f) ae 0óESifh bnESpfOD;wdkYonf
taMumif;rJht,l]ta[wku0g'}? tjyKrJht,l]tud&d,0g'}?
tusKd;rJht,l]ew¬du0g'} &Sdukef\
xdkolwdkYaomfrSvnf; pw&m;tpkav;rsKd;wdkYudK
rujh&JUxdkuf? rwm;jrpfxdkuf\k atmufarhukef\
xdkodkYjzpfcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? (olwpfyg;wdkY)

uJh&JUjCIF; xdyg;jCIF; pGyfpGJjCIF;wdkYrS aMumuf
aomaMumifhwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

rysufpD;apvdkaom tcgcyfodrf; owd&Sdí
rdrdoEÅmefü aumif;pGm wnfMunfvsuf
rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} udk y,fazsmufaMumif;
(t&[wåzdkvf)ü usifhqJjzpfoludk rarhravsmhol[k
qdktyfV

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf O¹/₂ka0v0*f NyD;V

4-puú0*f 1-puúokwf

31/ &[ef;wdkY jynfhpHkCIF;]orÜwåd} pufwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;pufwdkYESifh jynfhpHk aom
ewfvlwdkYtm; (orÜwåd) pufav;rsKd;onf
vnf\? ,if;pufav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
ewfvlwdkYonf rMumrDyif pnf;pdrfwdkYü
rsm;jym;onfhtjzpfjyefYajymonfhtjzpfodkY
a&mufukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
oifhavsmfavsmufywfaom t&yfü aejCIF;?
olawmfaumif;udk rSD0J qnf;uyfjCIF;?
rdrdudk,fESifhpdwfudk aumif;pGmxm;jCIF;? a&S;b0u
jyKcJhzl;aom aumif;rl&SdjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
jynfhpHkCIF;]orÜwåd} pufwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;pufwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
ewfvlwdkYtm; (orÜwåd) pufav;rsKd;onf
vnf\? ,if;pufav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
ewfvlwdkYonf rMumrDyif pnf;pdrfwdkYü
rsm;jym;onfhtjzpf jyefYajymonfhtjzpfodkY
a&mufukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

(tMuifolonf) oifhwifhavsmufywfaom t&yfü ae&m\
olawmf aumif;udk taqGcifyGef; jyK&m\? aumif;pGm

(udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk) xm;jcif;ESifh jynfhphKol
jzpf&m\? a&S;u jyKcJhzl;aom aumif;rl&Sdol jzpf&m\
pnf;pdrfOpöm tNcHt&H tausmftapmESifh
csrf;omjcif;onf xdkoludk vTrf;rdk;avownf;/

yXrokwf/

2-o*F[okwf

32/ &[ef;wdkY csD;ajr\$mufaMumif;]o*F[0w→K}
wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;
[lrl- ay;urf;jcif;? cspfzG,fpum;udk qdkjcif;?
tusKd;pD;yGg;udk usifhjcf;? udk,fESifh
xyfwljyKjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY csD;ajr\$mufaMumif;
]o*F[0w→K} wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[kh
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ pavmuü ay;urf;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
cspfzG,fpum;udk qdkjcif;vnf;aumif;?
tusKd;pD;yGg;udk usifhjcf;vnf;aumif;? xdk xdk
taMumif;wdkYü xdkufonfh tm;avsmfpGm
udk,fESifhxyfwljyKjcif;vnf;aumif; xdk
o*F[0w→Kav;rsKd; wdkYonf oGm;aeaom &xm;\
em;apmifh¹uJhody avmuudk csD;ajr\$muf ukef\ tu,fí
xdk o*F[0w→Kav;rsKd;wdkY r&Sdukefjim;tHh? trdonf
om;[laom taMumif;aMumifh ylaZmfjcif;
jrwfEdk;jcif;udk r&&m? tzonfvnf; om;[laom
taMumif;aMumifh ylaZmfjcif; jrwfEdk;jcif;udk r&&m/
xdk o*F[0w→Kav;yg;wdkYudk ynm&SdwdkYonf
aumif;pGm ½lqifjcifMuukefaomaMumifh jrwfonf\
tjzpfody a&mufukef\? xdk ynm&SdwdkYonf
csD;rGrf;xdkuf olwdkY jzpfukef\?

'kwd,okwf/

1/ em;apmifh- eyef;pGef;? vSnf;\0if¹/₂dk;zsm;ü
bD;xGufroGm;&ef wyfxm;aom uvefY/

Ä

3-oD[okwf

33/ &[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;onf
naecsrif;tcg ae&mrS xGufí uGefYjrL;vsuf ywf0ef;usif
t&yfav;rsufwdkYudk apmif;ijhMunfh¹/₂INyD;aemuf
oHk;Budrfa[mufvsuf usufpm;&ef xGufoGm;\
&[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;\ a[mufoHudk
Mum;ukefaom wd&pämeff owå0gwdkYonf
rsm;aomtm;jzifh aMumufjcif; xdwfjcif; vefYjcif;odkY
a&mufMuukef\? wGif;ae owå0gwdkYonf wGif;odkY
0ifukef\? a&aeowå0gwdkYonf a&odkY ikyfukef\?
awmaeowå0gwdkYonf awmodkY 0ifukef\?
iSufwdkYonf aumif;uifodkY ysHwufukef\? &[ef;wdkY
&Gm ed*Hk; rif;aejynfwdkYü cdkifcHhaom
om;a&aESmifBuKd;wdkYjzifh zGJUcsnfxm;ukefaom
rif;pD;qifwdkYonfvnf; xdk aESmifBuKd;wdkYudk
jzwfawmuf azmufcGjvsuf aMumuf&GHUukefonf jzpfí
usifBuD; usifi,fudk pGefYNYD;vQif trSwfr&Sd
a&S;¹/₂lrd&mt&yfodkY ajy;oGm;Muukef\
&[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;onf wd&pämeffowå0g wdkYxuf
podkYyif wefcdk;BuD;\? podkYyif tpdk;&\? podkYyif
BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif tMuif tcg avmuü
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom? (tvHk;pHk aom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhphKawmfrl
aom? aumif;aompum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom?
avmuudk odawmfrlaom? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;r
wwfonfh twkrJhyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfjzpfawmfrlaom? ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom? (opö mav;yg;w&m; wdkYudk)

odapawmfrlaom? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf yGifhawmfrl\? xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]pw&m;um; txift&Sm;&Sdaom
cE`mig;yg;taygif;]ouúm,}wnf;? pw&m;um; ouúm,\
taMumif;wnf;? pw&m;um; ouúm,\ csKyf&mwnf;?
pw&m;um; ouúm, csKyf&m edAÁmefodkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[kw&m;udk a[mawmfrl/
&[ef;wdkY touf&Snf ukefaom tqif;vSukefaom
csrf;omjcif;rsm;ukefaom jrifhrm;onfh
bHkAdrmefwdkYü MumjrifhpGm wnfjcif;&Sdukefaom
ewf jA[®mwdkYaomfrSvnf; jrwpGmbk&m;\
w&m;awmfudk Mum;emMu&í rsm;aomtm;jzifh
aMumufjcif; xdwfjcif; vefYjcif;odkY a&mufukef/
tcsif;wdkY igwdkYonf pifppf rjrJonf
jzpfukefvsuf]]jr\}}[líhatmufarhrdukef\? tcsif;wdkY
igwdkYonf pifppf rcdkifonf jzpfukefvsuf]]cdkifukef\}}
[lí atmufarhrdukef\? tcsif;wdkY igwdkYonf pifppf tjr
rwnfukef vsuf]]tjrJwnfukef\}}[lí atmufarhrdukef/
tcsif;wdkY igwdkYonfum; rjrJukef? rcdkifukef?
tjrJrwnfukef? ouúm,ü tuRrf;Oifukefowwf[k aMumufjcif;
xdwfjcif; vefYjcif;odkY a&muf ukef/ &[ef;wdkY
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ewfESifhwuGaom avmuxuf
podkYyif BuD;aom wefcdk; &Sd\? podkYyif BuD;aom
tpdk;&jcif;&Sd\? podkYyif BuD;aom tmEkabmf&Sd\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuif tcg (ewfvlwdkY) q&mjzpfaom
NyKdifbufuif;aom jrwpGmbk&m;onf (cE`mig;yg;)
[laom ouúm,udkvnf;aumif;? ouúm,\ csKyf&m
edAÁmefudkvnf;aumif;? ouúm,\
jzpfaMumif;udkvnf;aumif;? 'ku©csKyf&m
edAÁmefa&mufaMumif; jzpfaom t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom
t&d,r*fudkvnf;aumif; xl;aomÓPfjzifh odawmfrlí
ewfESifhwuGaom vltaygif;tm;w&m;pMumudk
vnfapawmfrl/ (xdktcg) touf&Snfí tqif;vSukefaom

tNcHt&Hrsm;ukefaom ewf
 jA[®mBuD;wdkYaomfrSvnf; jcaoFhrif;tm;
 aMumuf&GHUukefaom wpyfg;aom
 owå0gwdkYujhodkY? udavomrS vGwfí wm'd*kPfESifh
 jynfhpHkawmfrlaom? ylaZmf txl;udk
 cHawmfrlxdkufaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;awmfudk
 Mum;em&í tcsif;wdkY igwdkYonf
 ouúm,]cE`mig;yg;taygif;}udk rvGefEdkifukefonfjzpfí
 tjrJ r&Sdukefowwf[k xdwfvefYjcif;odkY a&mufukefV

wwd,okwf/

4-t*³/₄yom'okwf

34/ &[ef;wdkY tjrwfqkH;wdkYü
 MunfnKdjCIF;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,fav;rsKd;
 wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY tajcr&Sdaomowå0g
 tajcESpfacsmif;&Sdowå0g tajcav;acsmif;&Sdowå0g
 rsm;aomtajc&Sdowå0g ¹/₂kyf&Sdowå0g
¹/₂kyfrJhowå0g onm&Sdowå0g onmrJhowå0g
¹/₂kefY&if;aom onmum;r&Sd odrfarGUaom
 onmr&Sdonf r[kwfaom owå0gtm;vHk;wdkYxuf
 ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom? (tvHk;pHkaom
 w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
 jrwpfGmbk&m;udk tjrwfqHk;[k qdkxdkufV &[ef;wdkY
 jrwpfGmbk&m;ü MunfnKdaom olwdkYonf tjrwfqkH;ü
 MunfnKdonf rnfakef\? tjrwfqkH;ü MunfnKdaom
 olwdkYtm; tjrwfqkH;aom tusKd;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tJyKjyifcH]ocFw}w&m; &SdorQwdkYxuf
 t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r*fudk tjrwfqHk;[k
 qdkxdkufV &[ef;wdkY t*Fg&Spfyg;&Sdaom t&d,r*fü
 MunfnKdukefaom olwdkYonf tjrwfqkH;ü MunfnKdonf
 rnfakef\? tjrwfqkH;ü MunfnKdukefaom olwdkYtm;
 tjrwfqkH;aom tusKd;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tjyKjyifcH]ocFw}w&m;?
tjyKjyifuif;]tocFw}w&m; &SdorQwdkYxuf
&m*[laom ,pfjCIF;uif;&m &m*[laom rGwfodyfjCIF;udk
y,fazsmuf&m twG,ftwmudk y,fcGg&m 0#f (jrpF)
jywf&m wPSmukef&m uif;jywf&m csKyf&m
Nidrf;at;&m edAÁmefudk tjrwfqHk;[k qdkxdkufV/
&[ef;wdkY edAÁmefw&m;ü MunfnKdaomolwdkYonf
tjrwfqkH;ü MunfnKdonf rnfukef\? tjrwfqkH;ü
MunfnKdaom olwdkYtm; tjrwfqkH;aom tusKd;onf
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY taygif;]oHCm}? *dkPf;]*P}
&SdorQwdkYxuf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoMfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufwefukefaom? {nfhonfwdkY
tvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf; ay;vSL
ylaZmf&ef xdkufwefukefaom? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaom tvSLudk cH,lawmfriLxdkufukefaom?
hvuftkyfcsDjCIF;iSg xdkufukefaom? owå0gtaygif;\n
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfukefaom?
tpHktm;jzifh av;pHkç yk*³/₄Kdvftm;jzifh
&Spfyg;ta&twGuf&Sdaom? jrwpGmbk&m;\n
wynfhom;oHCm udk tjrwfqHk;[k qdkxdkufV/
&[ef;wdkY jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;oHCmü
MunfnKdaom olwdkYonf tjrwfqkH;ü MunfnKdonf
rnfukef\? tjrwfqkH;ü MunfnKdukefaom olwdkYtm;
tjrwfqkH;aom tusKd;onf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY tjrwfqkH;ü
MunfnKdJcIF;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

jrwaom (&wemoHk;yg;\) *kPfudk odukefonf jzpfí
tjrwfqHk; (oHk;jzm &wem) ü pifppf
MunfnKdolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;? twkr&Sd jrwaom
tvSLudk cHxdkufaom jrwaom bk&m;ü
MunfnKdukefaom olwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} uif;&m Nidrf;at;&mjzpfaoM?
csrf;omaMumif; jzpfaoM jrwaom w&m;ü

MunfnKdukefolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;? aumif;rljyK&ef
tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfaom? jrwfaom oHCmü
MunfnKdukefolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif; tjrwfqkH; (oHk;jzm
&wem) ü tvSLudk ay;vSLolwdkYtm;vnf;aumif;?
jrwfaom aumif;rlonf wdk;yGg;\? jrwfaom
touf&SnfjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;? tqif;vSjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
tNcHt&Hrsm;jCIF;onfvnf;aumif;?
ausmfapmJcIF;onfvnf;aumif;? csrf;omjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;
udk,ftm; ÓPftm;onfvnf;aumif; wdk;yGg;V jrwfaom
*kPfw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom jrwfaom
&wemoHk;yG;tm; ay;vSL wwfaom ynm&Sdaom
ewfjzpfap vljzpfap tjrwfqkH;odkY a&mufonfjzpfí
arGUavsmf&avownf;/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-0óum&okwf

35/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
&SOofheufwdkYudk tpm;auR;&mjzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg
r*"wdkif;\trwfBuD;jzpfaom 0óum& ykPÖm;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwfpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmuf\-

toQifa*gwr
tuREkfyfwdkYonfw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludk jrwfaom ynm&Sd jrwfaom a,mufsm;[k
ynwfygukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- toQifa*gwr
pavmuü tMuifolonf xdk xdk tMum;tjrifjzifh rsm;aom
tMum;tjrif&SdV]]ponfum; ppum;\ teufwnf;? ponfum;
ppum;\ t"dyÜg,fwnf;}}[k xdk xdk pum;\omvQif

teufudk od\ owdESifh jynfhpHk\? MumjrifhpGmu
jyKcJhaom trludkvnf;aumif;? MumjrifhpGmu
ajymcJhaom pum;udkvnf;aumif; atmufarhEdkif\
tjyefjyef atmufarhEdkif\ tdrf&maxmifaom vlwdkYonf
jyKtyf ukefaom jyKzG,fudpöwdkYü uRrf;usif\
ysif;&djcif; r&Sd? xdkjyKzG,fudpöwdkYü oifh
roifhaom taMumif;udk pHkprf;qifjcifwwfaom ÓPfESifh
jynfhpHk\? udk,fwdkifjyK&ef pGrf;Edkif\
(olwpfyg;udk) pDrH&ef pGrf;Edkif\ toQifa*gwr
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkoludk
tuREkfyfwdkYonf jrwfaom ynm&Sd jrwfaom a,mufsm;
[lí ynwfygukef\ toQifa*gwr tuREkfyf\ pum;udk tu,fí
aumif;csD;ac:oifhonf jzpftHh? toQifa*gwr
aumif;csD;ac:awmfrlyg? toQifa*gwr tu,fí
wm;jrpfoifhonf jzpftHh? toQifa*gwr
wm;jrpfawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; igonf oifhpum;udk aumif;csD;vnf; rac:
wm;vnf; rwm;jrpf/ ykPÖm;w&m; av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkoludk jrwfaom ynm&Sd jrwfaom a,mufsm;[k
igynwf\ tb,f av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ykPÖm; pavmuü
tMuif yk³/₄Kdvfonf vltrsm;\ tusKd;pD;yGg;&Sd&ef
usifh\? vltrsm;\ csrf;om&ef usifh\? xdk yk³/₄Kdvfonf
vltrsm;taygif;udk aumif;aomoabm tjypfr&Sd aom
oabmjzpfaom t&d,mr*fü wnfapwwf\ xdk
yk³/₄Kdvfonf tvdk&Sdaom tMuHudk MuH\
tvdkr&Sdaom tMuHudk rMuH? tvdk&Sdaom
awG;awmrludk awG;awm\? tvdkr&Sdaom
awG;awmrludk rawG;awm? podkY
MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf} wdkYü pdwf\ avhvmjcif;odkY
a&muf\ vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm ae&aMumif;jzpfukefaom
psmefav;yg;wdkYudk tvdk&Sdwdkif; &\? rNiKdrjiif&\?
ryifryef;&\ tmoa0gw&m;\ ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0g
uif;aom udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf}

pdwfESifh udavomrS vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wå zdkvf}
ynmudk ,ckb0üyif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí
a&mufvsuf aeV ykPÖm; igonf oifhpum;udk
aumif;csD;vnf; rac: wm;vnf; rwm;jrpf/ ykPÖm;
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKoludk jrwaom
ynm&Sd jrwaom a,mufsm;[k igynwf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr tHhzG,f &Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr rjzpfzl;jr
jzpfygyay\? toQifa*gwr onf ppum;udk tvGefaumif;pGm
a[mtfygyay\? toQifa*gwr tuREkfyfwdkYonf
toQifa*gwrudk pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphK\[\lí
rSwfygukef\?]]toQifa*gwr onf vltrsm;\ tusKd;pD;yGg;
&Sd&ef vltrsm; csrf;om&ef usifhygyayV vltaygif;udk
aumif;aomoabm tjypfr&Sdaomoabm jzpfaom
t&d,mr*fü wnfapwwfygyayV toQifa*gwr onf
tvdk&Sdaom tMuHudk MuHygyay\? tvdkr&Sdaom
MuHudk rMuHyg? tvdk&Sdaom awG;awmrludk
awG;awmygyay\? tvdkr&Sdaom awG;awmrludk
rawG;awmyg? podkY MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf} wdkYü
toQifa*gwr onf pdwf\ avhvmjcf;odkY a&mufygV
toQifa*gwr onf vGefjrwaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGmae&aMumif;jzpfukefaom
psmefwdkYudk tvdk&Sdwdkif; &yg\? rNiKdrjiif&yg\?
ryifryef; &ygV tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsuf ae&yg\}}
[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; oifonf pifppf (ighudk *kPfudk)
xdyg;ykwfcwfvfuf ppum;udk qdkbd\? trSef tm;jzifh
igonfom oifhtm; ajymMum;tHh]]ykPÖm; igonf
vltrsm;\ tusKd;pD;yGg;jzpf&ef usifh\? vltrsm;
csrf;om&ef usifhV vltaygif;udk aumif;aomoabm

tjypfr&Sdaomoabm jzpfaom t&d,mr*fü wnfapwwf/
ykPÖm; igonf tvdk&Sdaom tMuHudk MuH\
tvdkr&Sdaom tMuHudk rMuH? tvdk&Sdaom
awG;awmrludk awG;awm\? tvdkr&Sdaom
awG;awmrludk rawG;awm? ykPÖm; igonf MuHpnfjcf;
]0dwuf} wdkYü pdwf\ avhvmjcf;odkY a&muf/
ykPÖm; igonf vGefjrwfaom pdwfü jzpfukefaom
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGmae&aMumif;jzpfukefaom
psmefwdkYudk tvdk&Sdwdkif; &\? rNiKdrjiif&\?
ryifyef;&V tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcf;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh udavomrS
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí a&mufvsufae\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuif jrwpfGmbk&m;onf owå0gtm;vHk;wdkY\ aorif;
[laom ausmhuGif;rS vGwfaMumif;jzpfaom
r*f&m;udk odNyD? vlewfwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;jzpfaom
t&d,mr*f&m;udkxif&Sm;jyawmfrl\? ,if;
(r*f)w&m;udk pifppf jrífívnf;aumif;?
Mum;em&ívnf;aumif; vltrsm;wdkYonf
MunfnKdMuukefV r*f[kwfonf r[kwfonfü
vdr®mawmfrlaom? r*fudpöudk jyKNyD;aom?
tmoa0gw&m;r&Sdaom? tqHk;pGefaom twåabmudk
aqmifaom xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;udk jrwpfaom ynm&Sd
jrwpfaom a,mufsm;[k qdktyf/

yíörökwf/

6-a'gPokwf

36/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf Ouú|NrKdUESifh
aowAsNrKdUtMum;ü c&D;&Snf <uawmfrl\?
a'gPykPÖm;onfvnf; Ouú|NrKdUESifh

aowAsNrKdUtMum;ü c&D;&SnfoGm;\? a'gPykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ ajcawmf&mwdkYü
tuefYwpfaxmif&Sdaom tuGyfESifhwuG jzpfukefaom
ykHawmif;ESifh wuG jzpfukefaom tvHk;pHkaom
tjCIF;t&mwdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom puf (vu©Pm)
wdkYudk jrifavaomf]]tcsif;wdkY tHhzG,f&SdpGwum;?
rjzpfzl;jrJ jzpfGwum;? þajc&mwdkYonf pifppf vljzpfol\
ajc&mwdkY jzpfEdkifvdrfhrnf r[kwfukef}][k
tMuHjzpfV/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf c&D;vrf;rS zJí
wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü xuf0,f zGJUacGNyD;vQif
udk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGmxm;í (ur®|mef;odkY) a&S;½l
owdudk jzpfapvsuf (oDwif;oHk;) xdkifaeawmfrlV/
xdktcg a'gPykPÖm;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
ajcawmf&mwdkYodkY tpOfvdkufvwfaomf wpfckaom
opfyif&if;ü MunfnKdzG,f&Sdaom MunfnKdpdwfudk
jzpfapEdkifaom Nidrfoufaom £a`E´Nidrfoufaom
pdwf&Sdaom jrwaom t&[wåzdkvf ,if;
t&[wåzdkvfESifh,SOfaom
orm"dodkYa&mufvsuf ,Ofaus;NyD; apmifhpnf;NyD;
xdef;odrf;NyD;aom £a`E´&Sdaom qifajymifBuD;tvm;
xdkifaeaom jrwpfGmbk&m;udk jríf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyf NyD;vQif toQifonf
ewfjzpfvdrfhrnfavm[k jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; avQmufV
ykPÖm; igonf ewfjzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifonf *E`AAewfjzpfvdrfhrnf avm[k
(avQmufjyef\)/ ykPÖm; igonf *E`AAewfjzpfvdrfhrnf
r[kwf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifonf
bDvl;jzpfvdrfhrnfavm[k (avQmufjyef\)/ ykPÖm; igonf
bDvl;jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifonf
vljzpfvdrfhrnfavm[k (avQmufjyef\)/ ykPÖm; igonf
vljzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
toQifonf ewfjzpfvdrfhrnfavm[k
ar;vwfaomf]]ykPÖm; igonf ewfjzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf}][k
rdefYawmfrlbdV toQifonf *E`AAewf jzpfvdrfhrnfavm[k

ar;vwfaomf]]ykPÖm; igonf *E"AAewfjzpfvdrfhrnf
r[kwf}}[k rdefYawmfrlbdV toQifonf
bDvl;jzpfvdrfhrnfavm[k ar;vwf aomf]]ykPÖm; igonf
bDvl;jzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k rdefYawmfrlbdV toQifonf
vljzpfvdrfhrnf avm[k ar;vwfaomf]]ykPÖm; igonf
vljzpfvdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k rdefYawmfrlbdV odkYjzpfvQif
toQifonf tb,fodkYaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf jzpfygvdrfhrnfenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; igonf tMuif tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk
ry,f&ao;aomaMumifh ewfjzpf&m\? xdk
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk igy,fNyD;NyD? tjrp&f&u;udk
jzwfNyD;NyD? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&mujhodkY
jyKNyD;NyD? wpfzef rjzpfEdkifatmif jyKNyD;NyD?
aemifwpfzef rjzpfjcf;oabm &SdNyD/ ykPÖm; igonf
tMuif tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk ry,f&ao;aomaMumifh
*E"AAewfjzpf&m\? bDvl;jzpf&m\? vljzpf&m\? xdk
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk igy,fNyD;NyD? tjrp&f&u;udk
jzwfNyD;NyD? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&mujhodkY
jyKNyD;NyD? wpfzef rjzpfEdkifatmif jyKNyD;NyD?
aemifwpfzef rjzpfjcf;oabm &SdNyD/ ykPÖm;
a&ühaygufaom a&ü BuD;yGg;aom
OyÜvMumonfvnf;aumif;? y'kr®mMumonfvnf;aumif;?
yk@&dufMumonfvnf;aumif; a&rS txufodkY wufí
a&jzifh rvdrf;usHbJ wnfouJhodkY? ykPÖm; ptwlomvQif
avmuü jzpfao avmuü BuD;yGg;aom igonf avmuudk
vTrf;rdk;í (ocFg&) avmuESifh vdrf;usHuyfNidjcif;
r&Sdbj ae\? ykPÖm; (xdkYaMumifh) ighudk]]Ak'""}}[k
odrSwfavavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ykPÖm; tMuif tmoa0gw&m;aMumifh ewfjzpf&m\?
aumif;uifodkY oGm;aom *E"AAewfjzpf&m\? tMuif
tmoa0gw&m;aMumifh bDvl;tjzpfodkY a&muf&m\?
vltjzpfodkYvnf; a&muf&m\? ightm; xdk
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefNyD? zsufqD; tyfukefNyD?
taESmiftzGJUuif;atmif jyKNyD;ukefNyD/ aumif;aom

Mumyk@&dufonf a&jzifh rvdrf;usHouJhodkY? xdkYtwl
oc Fg& avmuESifh rvdrf;usHay? ykPÖm;
xdkYaMumifh igonf]Ak'"} jzpfV

q|okwf/

7-ty&d[med,okwf

37/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf qkwf,kwfjCIF;iSg rxdkuf
edAÁmef\ teD;üom jzpfV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDvESifh
jynfhpHk\? £a`E´wdkYü ydwfxm;aom wHcg;&Sd\
tpm;tpmü twdkif;t&Snfudk od\? Edk;Mum;jcif;ü ,SOfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf oDvESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
oDv&Sd\? ygwdarmu©oH0&oDvudk apmifhpnf;í ae\
tusifh]tmpm&} usufpm;&m]a*gp&}ESifh jynfhpHk\
tenf;i,frQaom tjypfwdkYüaomfvnf; ab;[k½l
avh&Sdonfjzpfí odu©m yk'fwdkYudk aumif;pGm
aqmufwnfí usifhV &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif &[ef;onf
oDvESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf £a`E´wdkYü
ydwfxm;aom wHcg;&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh ½lyg½Hkudk
jrifaomf (a,mufsm; rdef;rpaom) oP²mef edrdwfudk
pGJ,lavhr&Sd? (vufajcpaom t*Fg NyKH;[ef &,f[efpaom
trlt&m) trSwfvu©Pmi,fudk pGJ,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí)
pu©Ka`E´udk rapmifhpnf;b] aevQif ,if; (pu©Ka`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;jcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}[k
qdktyfukefaom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf
xdk rapmifhpnf;oludk tpOfvdkufíESdyfpufukef&m\?

(xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf) xdk pu©Ka`E´udk
apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? pu©Ka`E´udk
apmifha&Smuf\? pu©Ka`E´ü apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY
a&mufV em;jzifh o'´g½Hkudk Mum;aomf/y/
ESmacgif;jzifh *E¨m½Hkudk erf;aomf/y/ vQmjzifh
&om½Hkudk vsufaomf/y/ udk,fjzifh azm|AÁm½Hkudk
awGUxdaomf/ pdwfjzifh "r®m½Hkudk odaomf
(a,mufsm; rdef;paom) oP²mefedrdwfudk
pGJ,lavhr&Sd? (vufajcpaom t*Fg jyH;[ef &,f[ef paom
trlt&m) trSwfvu©Pmi,fudk pGJ,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí)
reda`E´udk rapmifhpnf;bJ aevQif ,if; (reda`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;jcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}[k
qdktyfukefaom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf
xdk rapmifhpnf;oludk tpOf vdkufí ESdyfpufukef&m\?
(xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf) xdk reda`E´udk
apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? reda`E´udk
apmifha&Smuf\? reda`E´ü apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY
a&mufV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf £a`E´wdkYü
ydwfxm;aom wHcg; &SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf tpm;tpmü
twdkif;t&Snfudk odoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oifhavsmfaom taMumif;tm;jzifh qifjCifí
tpmtm[m&udk pm;rsKd\? jrL;xl;&ef rmef,pf&ef
wefqmqif&ef rpm;? (ta&tqif;) zGHUNzKd;wdk;yGg;&ef
rpm;? pcE¨mudk,fMumjrifhpGm wnfwHh&efrQom
rQw&efrQom qmavmifrGwfodyfí yifyef;jcif;udk
y,fazsmuf &efrQom jrwfaom tusifhudk
csD;ajr\$muF&efrQom tpm]tm[m&} udk pm;rsKd\?
podkY pm;rsKdjCIF;jzifh a0'ema[mif;udkvnf;
y,fazsmuftHh? a0'emopfudkvnf; rjzpfaptHh? ightm;
rQwjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;? tjypfr&SdjCIF;ESifh csrf;ompGm
ae&jCIF;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfayvdrfhrnf[k (qifjCifí) tpm

(tm[m&) udk pm;rsKd\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
tpm;tpmü twdkif; t&Snfudk od\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf
Edk;Mum;jcif;ü ,SOfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü
&[ef;onf aeYtcg pBuøoGm;jcif;jzifhç xdkifjcf;jzifh
(ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk) ydwfyif
wwfaom]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYrS pdwfudk okwfoif\?
nOfhOD;,Hü pBuøoGm;jcif;jzifh xdkifjcf;jzifh
(ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk)
ydwfyifwwfukefaom]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYrS pdwfudk
okwfoif\? oef;acgif,Hü ajcwpfzufü ajcwpfzufudk
pOf;i,fvGefum wifxm;í owdçqifjcf;ÓPfESifh
jynfhpHkonfjzpfí xtHh[laom trSwfonmudk
ESvHk;oGif;vsuf vusfmeHawmif;jzifh jrwfaom
tdyfjcf;udk jyKV rdk;aomuf,Hü apmapmxí
pBuøoGm;jcif;ç xdkifjcf;jzifh (ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk)
ydwfyifwwfaom]eD0&P}w&m;wdkYrS pdwfudk
okwfoif\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
Edk;Mum;jcif;ESifh ,SOf\ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
qkwf,kwfjcf;iSg rxdkuf? edAÁmef\ teD;üom jzpf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

oDvü wnfaom? fa`E´wdkYüvnf; apmifhpnf;aom?
tpm;tpmüvnf; twdkif;t&Snfudk odaom &[ef;onf
Edk;Mum;jcif;ü tm;xkwf\

podkY aeavh&Sdaom (udavomudk)
ylyefapwwfaom vkHYv&Sdaom aeYnOfh ywfvHk;
ysif;&djcif;r&Sdrlí a,m*av;yg;aMumifh ab;r&Sd&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufjcf;iSg ukodkvfw&m;udk
yGg;apaom rarhravsmhjcf;ü arGUavsmfí
arhavsmhjcf;ü ab;tm;jzifh ½lavh&Sdaom &[ef;onf
qkwf,kwfjcf;iSg rxdkuf? edAÁmef\ teD;üom
jzpfavownf;/

owårokwf/

8-ywdvDeokwf

38/ &[ef;wdkY oD;jcm;jzpfaom ('d|d)
opömwdkYudk Ekwfy,fNyD;aom? &SmrSD;jcif;udk
vHk;0 pGefYy,fNyD;jzpfaom?
um,ocFg&Nidrf;NyD;aom &[ef;udk (wpfa,mufwnf;)
udef;atmif;ol[k qdktyfV/ &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif
&[ef;onf oD;jcm;jzpfaom ('d|d) opömwdkYudk
Ekwfy,fNyD; jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY rsm;pGmaom orP
jAm[®PwdkY\ rsm;pGmaom oD;jcm;jzpfaom
opömwdkYonf &SdukefV/ ponfwdkYum; tb,fwdkYenf;
[lrl-

]]avmuonf jr|\}}?]]avmuonf rjr|}}?

]]avmuonf tqHk;&Sd\}}?]]avmuonf tqHk; r&Sd}}?

]]xdk toufonfyif xdk udk,fwnf;}}?]]toufonf wjcm;
udk,fonf wjcm;wnf;}}?

]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpf\}}?]]owå0gonf
aoNyD;aemuf rjzpf}}?

]]owå0gonf aoNyD;aemuf jzpfvnf; jzpf\? rjzpfvnf;
rjzpf}}?]]owå0gonf aoNyD; aemufhjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf
rjzpfonfvnf; r[kwf}}[lonfwdkYwnf;?

xdk rsm;pGmaom ('d|d) opömtm;vHk;wdkYudk
&[ef;onf Ekwfy,fNyD; aumif;pGm y,fNyD; pGefYNYD;
axG;tefNyD; vTwfNyD; pGefYy,fNyD; vHk;0pGefYNYD;
jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf oD;jcm;jzpfaom
('d|d) opömwdkYudk Ekwfy,fNyD; jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf &SmrSD;jcif;udk
vHk;0pGefYy,fNyD; jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umr*kPf&SmrSD;jcif;udk

pGefYy,fNyD; jzpf\? b0&SmrSD;jcif;udk pGefYy,fNyD;
jzpf\? jrwfaom tusifhudk &SmrSD;jcif;onf Nidrf;\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf &SmrSD;jcif;udk
vHk;0pGefYy,fNyD; jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf
um,ocFg&Nidrf;NyD; jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf csrf;omjcif;udkvnf;
y,fjcif;aMumifh qif;&Jjcif;udkkvnf; y,fjcif;aMumifh
a&S;OD;uyifvQif 0rf;ajrmufjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;wdkY\
csKyfESifhjcif;aMumifh qif;&Jvnf; r[kwf csrf;omvnf;
r[kwfaom vspfvS¹/₂lrlaMumifh jzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjcif;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí aeV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf um,ocFg&Nidrf;NyD;
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf (wpfa,mufwnf;)
udef;atmif;oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
ig[laom rmefudk y,\? tjrpf&if;udk jzwf\?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&mujhodkaY jyK\? wpfzef
rjzpfjcif;udk jyK\? aemifwpfzef rjzpfjcif;oabm&Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf (wpfa,mufwnf;)
udef;atmif;onf rnfV/ &[ef;wdkY oD;jcm;jzpfaom ('d|d)
opömwdkYudk y,fNyD;aom? &SmrSD;jcif;udk vHk;0
pGefYy,fNyD;jzpfaom? um,ocFg&Nidrf;NyD;aom
&[ef;udk (wpfa,mufwnf;) udef;atmif;ol[k qdktyf\
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

tvHk;pHk &m*jzifh wyfrufjcif;uif;aom?
wPSmukef&m (edAÁmefü jzpfaom t&[wåzdkvf)
0drkwåd&Sdaom &[ef;onf jrwfaom tusifhudk
&SmrSD;jcif;ESifh wuG umr*kPfudk &SmrSD;jcif;
b0udk&SmrSD;jcif;[kqdktyfaom &SmrSD;jcif;wdkYudk
pGefYtyfukef\? pt,lom rSef\[k rSm;aomtm;jzifh
oHk;oyfjcif;vnf;aumif;? pdkufaxmiftyfaom rdpäm'd|
dtaMumif;wdkYvnf;aumif; podkY 'd|d

taMumif;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; pGm Ekwfy,ftyfukef/
 pifppftm;jzifh (udavom) Nidrf;NyD;aom?
 owd&Sdaom? udk,fpdwfNidrf;at;jcif;&Sdaom?
 (wpfpHkwpf&maom udavom&efolwdkY)
 ratmiftyfaom? opöm av;yg;w&m;udk odaom &[ef;udk
 rmeEkwfy,fNyD;jzpfaomaMumifh (wpfa,mufwnf;)
 udef;atmif;ol[k qdktyfavownf;/

t|rokwf/

9-OZÆ,okwf

39/ xdktcg OZÆ,ykPÖm;onf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
 jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f
 pum;wdkYudk ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom
 ae&mü xdkifvsuf
 jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwronfvnf; ,Zf
 (ylaZmfjCIF;) udk csD;rGrf;onf r[kwfygavm}}[k
 avQmuf\? ykPÖm; igonf tvHk;pHkaom ,Zfudk
 csD;rGrf;onf r[kwf? odkYaomfvnf; rcsD;rGrf;onfum;
 r[kwfao;ay? ykPÖm; tMuif odkY oabm&Sdaom ,Zfü
 EGm;wdkYudk owf&ukef\? qdwf odk; Muuf
 0ufwdkYudk owf&ukef\? txl;xl; tjym;jym;aom
 owå0gwdkYonf aoaMuysufpD;hjcif;odkY
 a&muf&ukef\? ykPÖm; igonf podkYoabm&Sdaom
 n§Of;qJowfjzwfrl&Sdaom ,Zfudk rcsD;rGrf;? xdkodkY
 rcsD;rGrf;jcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ ykPÖm; podkY
 oabm&Sdaom owfjzwf n§Of;qJrl&Sdaom ,ZfodkY
 &[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? &[EÅmjzpf&ef
 usifhaom yk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
 rcsOf;uyfukefaomaMumifhwnf;/

ykPÖm; tMuif odkY oabm&Sdaom ,Zfüum;
 EGm;wdkYudk rowf&ukef? qdwf odk; Muuf

0ufwdkYudk rowf&ukef? txl;xl; tjym;jym;aom
owå0gwdkYonf aoaMuysufpD;jcif;odkY ra&muf
&ukef? ykPÖm; podkY oabm&Sdaom
n§Of;qJowfjzwfrlr&Sdaom tjrJvSLaeus 'geESifh
rsKd;½dk; pOfquf tvSL,Zfudk ig csD;rGrf;\? xdkodkY
csD;rGrf;jcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;/ ykPÖm; podkY
oabm&Sdaom owfjzwfn§Of;qJrl r&Sdaom ,ZfodkY
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? &[EÅm jzpf&ef
usifhaom yk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
csOf;uyfukefaomaMumifhwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tóar",Zf yk&doar",Zf or®mygo,Zf 0gZay,s,Zf
ed&*¾V,Zf[laom rsm;aom jyKzG,f&Sdukefaom
xdk ,ZfBuD;wdkYonf tusKd; rBuD;ukef/

,if; ,ZfBuD;wdkYü txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom qdwfESifh
odk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? EGm;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
owf&ukef\? aumif;pGm usifhawmfrlMuukefaom?
jrwfaom (oDvponfh *kPftxl;) udk
&SmrSD;avh&Sdukefaom (&[EÅm) yk*¾Kdvf
wdkYonf xdk ,ZfodkY rcsOf;uyfukef/ tMuif
(edpöbwfqGrf;tvSL) ,ZfwdkYonfum;
(olwpfyg;wdkYudk) owfjzwf n§Of;qJrl r&Sdukef?
tcgcyfodrf; rsKd;½dk;pOfqufvdkufí
vSL'gef;ylaZmfMuukef\? p,Zf (tvSLrsKd;) ü txl;xl;
tjym;jym;aom qdwfESifh odk;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
EGm;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; rowfjzwf&ukef? aumif;pGm
usifhawmfrlMu ukefaom? jrwfaom (oDvponfh *kPftxl;)
udk &SmrSD;avh&Sdukefaom
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf; xdk ,ZftvSLodkY
csOf;uyfukefV

ynm&Sdyk*¾KdvfwdkYonf xdk (edpöbwfqGrf;tvSL)
,Zfudk ylaZmfukef&m\? xdk ,Zfonf BuD;jrwfaom
tusKd;&Sd\? xdk ,Zfudk ylaZmfoltm; jrifhjrwfonfom

jzpf\? ,kwfnHhrl rjzpf? ,Zfonfvnf; jyefYajym\?
ewfwdkYonfvnf; MunfnKdukef\

e0rokwf/

10-O'g,Dokwf

40/ xdktcg O'g,DykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl/y/ wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifa*gwronfvnf; ,Zf
(ylaZmfjCIF;) udk csD;rGrf;onf r[kwfygavm}}[k
avQmuf\? ykPÖm; igonf tvHk;pHkaom ,Zfudk
csD;rGrf;onf r[kwf? odkYaomfvnf; rcsD;rGrf;onfum;
r[kwfao;ay/ ykPÖm; tMuif odkYoabm&Sdaom,Zfü
EGm;wdkYudk owf&ukef\? qdwf odk; Muuf
OufwdkYudk owf&ukef\? txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom
owå0gwdkYonf aoaMuysufpD;jcif;odkY a&muf&ukef\/
ykPÖm; igonf podkY oabm&Sdaom
n§Of;qJowfjzwfrl&Sdaom ,Zfudk rcsD;rGrf;? xdkodkY
rcsD;rGrf;jcif;onf tb,hfaMumifhenf;/ ykPÖm;
podkYoabm&Sdaom owfjzwfn§Of;qJrl&Sdaom ,ZfodkY
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? &[EÅm jzpf&ef
usifhaom yk*¾KdvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
rcsOf;uyfukefaomaMumifhwnf;/

ykPÖm; tMuif odkYoabm&Sdaom ,Zfüum;
EGm;wdkYudk rowf&ukef? qdwf odk; Muuf
OufwdkYudk rowf&ukef? txl;xl;tjym;jym;aom
owå0gwdkYonf aoaMu ysufpD;jcif;odkY
ra&muf&ukef? ykPÖm; podkY oabm&Sdaom
owfjzwfn§Of;qJrl r&Sdaom tjrJvSLaeus 'geESifh
rsKd;½dk; pOfqufhtvSL],Zf}udk igcsD;rGrf;\?
xdkodkY csD;rGrf;jcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;/ ykPÖm;
podkY oabm&Sdaom owfjzwfn§Of;qJrl

r&Sdaom ,ZfodkY
&[EÅmyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? &[EÅm jzpf&ef
usifhaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonfvnf;aumif;
csOf;uyfukefaomaMumifhwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

txl;jyKjyifpD&iftyfaom? olwpyfg;udk
owfjzwfn§Of;qJrlr&Sdaom? tyfpyf aom
oabm&Sdaom ,ZfodkY oifhavsmfaom tcgü (udk,f Elwf
ESvHk;udk) apmifhoHk;ukefaom? jrwfaom
tusifh&Sdukefaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf uyfa&muf
ukef\ avmuü tMuif jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
zGifhvSpftyfNyD;aom (&m*paom)
trdk;&Sdawmfrlukef\? (0#f'ku©[laom)
trsKd;tEG,fESifh vm;&m*wdudk
vGefajrmufawmfrlukef\? ,Zfü vdr@mawmfrlukefaom
xdk jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkYonf xdk
(vSL'gef;ay;urf;jcif;wnf;[laom) ,Zfudk
csD;rGrf;awmfrlMuukef\ ,Zf
(yuwd^{1/2}dk;^{1/2}dk;tvSL)üvnf;aumif;? xdkrSwpyfg;
aooludk &nfrSef;í vSL'gef;tyfaom (ukAÇD;xrif;)
tvSLüvnf;aumif; vSLzG,f0w→Kudk xdkufonfh
tm;avsmfpGm jyKpD&ifí? jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhavh&Sdukefaom? v,f,majraumif;ozG,f jzpfaom
tvSLcHwdkYü MunfnKdpdwf&Sdonfjzpfí ylaZmf\/
jrwfaom tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYü tMuif ,Zf (tvSL) udk
jyKtyf\? xdk ,Zf (tvSL)onf aumif;pGm ay;vSLtyfç
aumif;pGm ylaZmftyfç aumif;pGm a&muf tyf &tyfonf
rnf\? ,ZfylaZmfjcif;onfvnf; jyefYajym\?
ewfwdkYonfvnf; MunfnKdukef\ o'gw&m;&Sdaom
ynm&Sdonf vGwfvGwfpGefYMuJaom pdwfjzifh
xdk ,Zfudk vSL'gef; ylaZmfí qif;&Juif;&m
csrf;omokc&Sd&m bHkodkY uyfa&muf&av ownf;/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf puú0*f NyD;V

5-a&m[dwó0*f 1-orm"dbm0emokwf

41/ &[ef;wdkY orm"dyGg;rsm;rlwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
avhvmtyfaomf rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm ae&ef
jzpfaom orm"dyGg;rsm;rlonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmtyfaomf
('dAÁpu©K) ÓPftjrifudk &&efjzpfaom orm"dudk
yGg;rsm;rlonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmtyfaomf atmufarhjcif;]owd}
ESifh qifjcifÓPf]orÜZOf} tvdkYiSg jzpfaom orm"dudk
yGg;rsm;rlonf &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;tyf
Budrfzefrsm;pGm avhvmtyfaomf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefcef;&efjzpfaom orm"dudk yGg;rsm;rlonf &Sd\

&[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
avhvmtyfaomf rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm ae&ef
jzpfaom orm"dyGg;rsm;rl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfí
omvQif/y/ pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí ae\ &[ef;wdkY
ponfum; yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
avhvmtyfaomf rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGm
ae&efjzpfaom orm"d yGg;rsm;rlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
avhvmtyfaomf ('dAÁpu©K) ÓPftjrifudk &&ef jzpfaom
orm"dyGg;rsm;rl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ta&mif tvif;[laom
trSwfonmudk ESvHk;oGif;\? aeY[laom trSwfonmudk
aqmufwnf\? aeYtcgüJhodkY xdkYtwl nOfhtcgü
nOfhtcgüJhodkY xdkYtwl aeYtcgü ta&miftvif;[laom
trSwfonmudk ESvHk;oGif;\? podkY [if;vif;jzpfaom
rajr§;r,Suftyfaom pdwfjzifh ('dAÁpu©K ÓPf)

ta&miftvif;ESifh wuGaom pdwfudk yGg;rsm;\?
&[ef;wdkY þonfum; yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
avhvmttyfaomf ('dAÁpu©K) ÓPftjrifudk &&efjzpfaom
orm"dyGg;rsm;rlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
avhvmttyfaomf atmufarhjcif;]owd}ESifh
qifjcifÓPf]orÜZOf} tvdkYiSg jzpfaom
orm"dyGg;rsm;rl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;tm; a0'emwdkYonf
xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfukef\? xifxif&Sm;&Sm; ÓPftm;
xifukef\? xifxif&Sm;&Sm; csKyfNidrf;ukef\
onmwdkYonf xifxif&Sm;&Sm;/y/ OdwufwdkYonf
xifxif&Sm;&Sm; jzpfukef\? xifxif&Sm;&Sm; ÓPftm;
xifukef\? xifxif&Sm;&Sm; csKyfNidrf;ukef\ &[ef;wdkY
þonfum; yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
avhvmttyfaomf atmufarhjcif;]owd} ESifh
qifjcifÓPf]orÜZOf} tvdkYiSg jzpfaom
orm"dyGg;rsm;rlwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;tyf Budrfzefrsm;pGm
avhvmttyfaomf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefcef;&ef
jzpfaom orm"dyGg;rsm;rl[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jyif;pGm pGJ,ljcif;]Oyg'gef}\
tm½Hkjzpfaom cE"mig;yg;wdkYü]]½kyfonf þrQ
&Sd\? ½kyfjzpfjcif;onf þodkY oabm&Sd\?
½kyfcsKyfjcif;onf þodkYoabm&Sd\? a0'emonf þrQ
twdkif;t&Snf &Sd\? a0'em\ jzpfjcif;onf þodkYoabm
&Sd\? a0'em\ csKyfjcif;onf þodkYoabm &Sd\? onmonf
þrQ twdkif;t&Snf&Sd\? onm\ jzpfjcif;onf þodkYoabm
&Sd\? onm\ csKyfjcif;onf þodkY oabm &Sd\?
ocFg&wdkYonf þrQtwdkif;t&Snf &Sdukef\?
ocFg&wdkY\ jzpfjcif;onf þodkY oabm &Sd\?
ocFg&wdkY\ csKyfjcif;onf þodkYoabm&Sd\?
0dnmOfonf þrQ twdkif;t&Snf&Sd\? 0dnmOf\
jzpfjcif;onf þodkYoabm&Sd\? 0dnmOf\ csKyfjcif;onf

podkYoabm &Sd\}}[k tjzpftysufudk tzefzef¹/₂lv suf aeV
tMuif yk^{*3}/₄dKvftm;]]avmuü t,kwftjrwfwdkYudk qifjcií
wpfpHkwpfckaom avmuü wkefvlyfjci;onf r&Sd?
(udavomrS Nidrf;NyD;aom)? (trsufxGufjci;)
tcdk;r&Sdaom? qif;&JaMumif; (udavomr&Sdaom)?
wyfrufjci; uif;aom xdk&[ef;onf y#doaE"aejci;
tdkjcif;udk vGefajrmufNyD[k igqdk\}} ([lí
ajzMum;c]hownf;)/

yXrokwf/

2-yO\$Asmu&Pokwf

42/ &[ef;wdkY jyóemajzqdkjcif;wdkYonf
pav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY {uefajzqdk&rnfh }{uHoAsmu&PD,}
jyóemonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY c]Gjcrf; a0zefí ajzqdk&rnfh
]0dbZÆAsmu&PD,} jyóemonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
jyefar;í ajzqdk&rnfh]y#dykpämAsmu&PD,} jyóemonf
&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY (rajzqdkbJ)
xm;&rnfh]XyeD,Asmu&PD,} jyóemonf &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY jyóemajzqdkjcif;wdkYonf
pav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ {uefajzqdk&rnfh
jyóemonf wpfck? xdkYaemuf c]Gjcrf;a0zefí
ajzqdk&rnfh 'kwd,jyóem? wpfzef jyefar;&rnfh
wwd,jyóem? (rajzqdkbJ) xm;& rnfh pwkw-jyóem?
tMuif &[ef;onfum; xdk xdkodkYaom t&mü xdk jyóem
wdkYtm;avsmfaom tajzudk od\? xdkodkY
oabm&Sdaom &[ef;udk tar; av;yg;ü vdr®maom &[ef;
[k qdkMuukefV olwpyfg;wdkY rxdyg; rvTrf;rdk;
rzsufqD;Edkifaom eufeJaom
ynm&SdolonfhtusKd;pD;yGg;&Sd&müvnf;aumif;?
tusKd;pD;yGg; r&Sd&müvnf;aumif; ESpyfg;pHkü
vdr®mol jzpfV ynm&Sdonf tusKd;pD;yGg;r]hudk

a&SmifMuOf\? tusKd;pD;yGg;udk ,\? tusKd;
ESpfyg;udk odjcf;aMumifh ynm&Sdudk]y@dw}[lí
qdktyfV

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr aum"*¹/₂kokwf

43/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk*³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
trsufxGufjcf;udk tav;jyKí olawmfaumif;w&m;udk
tav;rjyKaom yk*³/₄Kdvf? (aus;Zl;) acszsufjcf;udk
tav;jyKí olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;rjyKaom
yk*³/₄Kdvf? vmbf (&jcf;)udk tav;jyKí
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;rjyKaom yk*³/₄Kdvf?
t¹/₂dktaojyKrl]ouúm&} udk tav;jyKí
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;rjyKaom
yk*³/₄KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk*³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdukefV

&[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk*³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí trsufxGufjcf;udk
tav;rjyKaom yk*³/₄Kdvf? olawmf aumif;w&m;udk
tav;jyKí (olUaus;Zl;) acszsufjcf;ü tav;rjyKaom
yk*³/₄Kdvf? olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí vmbf
(&jcf;) udk tav;rjyKaom yk*³/₄Kdvf?
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav; jyKí
t¹/₂dktaojyKrl]ouúm&}udk tav;rjyKaom
yk*³/₄KdvfwdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk*³/₄Kdvf
av;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

trsufxGufjcf; (olUaus;Zl;) acszsufjcf;udk
tav;jyKukefaom vmbfESifh t¹/₂dktaojyKrludk
tav;jyKukefaom xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwfpGmbk&m;

a[mMum; tyfaom w&m;awmfü rBuD;yGg;ukef/ tMuif
&[ef;wdkYonfum; olawmfaumif;w&m;udk
tav;jyKukefonf jzpfí aecJhMuukefNyD? aevnf;
aeMuukefqJ? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf pifppf
jrwpGmbk&m;onf a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m;awmfü
BuD;yGg;ukefV

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, aum"*1½kokwf

44/ &[ef;wdkY ol,kwfwdkY\w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
trsufxGufjCIF;udk tav;jyKí olawmfaumif;w&m;udk
tav;rjyKjCIF;? (olUaus;Zl;) acszsufjCIF;udk tav;jyKí
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;rjyKjCIF;? vmbf (&jCIF;) udk
tav;jyKí olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;rjyKjCIF;?
t½dktaojyKrl]ouúm&} udk tav;jyKí
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;rjyKjCIF;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfwdkY\w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí trsufxGufjCIF;udk
tav;rjyKjCIF;? olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí
(olUaus;Zl;) acszsufjCIF;udk tav;rjyKjCIF;?
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí vmbf (&jCIF;) udk
tav;rjyKjCIF;/ olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí
t½dktaojyKrl]ouúm&} udk tav;rjyKjCIF;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

trsufxGufjCIF; (olUaus;Zl;) acszsufjCIF;udk
tav;jyKukefaom vmbfESifh t½dktaojyKrludk

tav;jyKukefaom &[ef;wdkYonf aumif;aomv,fü
ykyfaom rsKd;aphonf rBuD;yGg;ouJhodkY
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü rBuD;yGg;ukef/ tMuif
&[ef;wdkYonfum; olawmfaumif;w&m;udk
tav;jyKonfjzpfí aecJhMuukefNyD? aevnf; aeMuukefqJ?
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf pifppftm;jzifh tap;odkY
tpOfvdkufaom aq;yifonf
BuD;yGg;ouJhodkYw&m;awmfü BuD;yGg; ukefownf;/

pwkw→okwf/

5-a&m[dwóokwf

45/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0ef ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfriV xdktcg a&m[dwóewfom;onf
nOfUOD;HvGefNyD;aom (oef;acgif,H) tcsdefü
tvGefESpfoufzG,faom tqif;&Sdonf jzpfí
aZw0efwpfausmif;vHk;udk (udk,fa&mif udk,f0gjzifh)
xGef;vif;apvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü &yfwnfvsuf toQifbk&m;
y#doaE"rae&m rtdk&m rao&m ra&GU avsm&m
wpfzefrjzpf&maom avmu\ tqHk;udk (ajcjzifh)
oGm;jcif;jzifh od&ef jrif&ef a&muf&ef
wwfaumif;ygoavm[k avQmufV 'g,um ewfom;
y#doaE"rae&m rtdk&m rao&m ra&GU avsm&m
wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\ tqHk;udk (ajc jzifh)
oGm;jcif;jzifh]]odtyf jriftyf a&muf tyf\}}[k igrqdk[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

toQifbk&m; tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfygaypG? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]] 'g,um
y#doaE"rae&m rtdk&m rao&m ra&GU avsm&m
wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\ tqHk;udk (ajcjzifh)

oGm;jcif;jzifh]odtyf jriftyf a&muftyf\}[k igrqdk}}[lí
bpum;udk tvGefvQif aumif;pGm a[mtyfygV

toQifbk&m; a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum; tuREfkyfonf
wefcdk;ESifh jynfhpHkí aumif;uifodkY ysHwuf
oGm;vmEdkifaom rkqdk;\om; a&m[dwórnfaom
&aohjzpfCJhzl;ygonf/ toQifbk&m; xdk wynfh awmf\
vsifjrefyHkrSm podkYoabm&SdcJhygonf?
(av;twwfudk) oifMum;NyD;í av;twwfü
vufusifh&NyD;aom rif;tdrfö av;twwfudk jyNyD;aom
jrJrHcdkifcHhaom av;&Sdaom av;q&monf
cJ,Of;rlr&Sdaom ayghyg;aom jrm;jzifh xef;yif&dyfudk
zDvmuefYvefYvGefaponfh umvESifhtrQ wpfckaom
pMu0Vmudk vGefapEdkifonfh oabm&Sdaom
vsifjrefjcif;&SdcJhygonf/ podkYoabm&Sdaom
ajcvSrf;jzpfCJhzl;ygonf? ta&SUork'´&mrS
taemufork'´&mudk vGefapEdkifaom oabm&Sdaom
a0;uGm aom oabm&Sdaom ajcvSrf;&SdcJhzl;ygonf/
toQifbk&m; podkYoabm&Sdaom vsifjrefjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom? podkYoabm&Sdaom ajcvSrf;ESifh
jynfhpHkaom xdk tuREkfyftm;]]igonf (ajcjzifh)
oGm;jcif;jzifh avmu\ tqHk;odkY a&muf&rnf[k podkY
oabm&Sdaom pdwftvdkjzpfCJhzl;ygonf/ toQifbk&m;
tESpfwpf&m touf<uif;&Sdao;aom xdk tuREfkyfonf
tESpfwpf&m touf&Sifvsuf pm;csdef aomufcsdef
cJcsdef vsufcsdefrSwpfyg; usifBuD;usifi,f pGefYrl?
tdyfpufrl? tyef;ajz em; aerlrSwpfyg;
tESpfwpf&mywfvHk;udk oGm;cJh&m avmutqHk;udk
ra&mufbj pMu0VmtMum;ü omvQif ao&ygonf/

toQifbk&m; tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? rjzpfzl;jrJ
jzpfygaypG? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]'g,um
ewfom; y#doaE``rae&m rtdk&m rao&m
ra&GUavsm&m wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\ tqHk;udkh
(ajcjzifh) oGm;jcif;jzifh]odtyf jriftyf a&muftyf\}[k

igrqdk}}[lí bpum;udk tvGefvQif aumif;pGm
a[mawmfrltyfygay\[k (avQmuf\)/

]]'g,umewfom; y#doaE``rae&m rtdk&m rao&m
ra&GUavsm&m wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\ tqHk;udk
(ajcjzifh) oGm;jcif;jzifh]odtyf jriftyf a&muftyf\}}[lí
igrqdk? 'g,um ewfom; avmu\ tqHk; (edAÁmef) odkY
ra&mufbj 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;jyKjcif;udkvnf; igrqdk?
'g,umewfom; pifppftm;jzifh onmvnf;&Sdç
pdwfvnf;&Sdaom? wpfvHrQavmuf aom pcE``m
udk,füomvQif avmuudkvnf;aumif;? avmu\
jzpfay:aMumif;udkvnf;aumif;? avmu\csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) udkvnf;aumif;? avmu\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhudkvnf;aumif;
igynwf\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

avmu\ tqHk; (edAÁmef) odkY (ajc jzihf)
oGm;jcif;jzifh wpf&HwpfqpfQ ra&mufEdkif? avmu\
tqHk; (edAÁmef) odkY ra&mufbj 0#fqif;&JrS vGwf
ajrmufjcif;rnfonfvnf; r&Sday/ xdkYaMumifh
pifppftm;jzifh avmuudk odNyD;aom? avmu\ tqHk;
(edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaom? jrwwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;NyD;aom? (raumif;rlrS) Nidrf; NyD;aom?
aumif;aom ynm&Sdolnf avmu\ tqHk;udk odí
p(ypöKyÜef) avmuudkvnf;aumif;? wrvGef (avmu)
udkvnf;aumif; rawmifhwawmh acs/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, a&m[dwóokwf

46/ xdkYaemuf jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf xdk
nOfhvGefajrmufojzifh &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrl\]]&[ef;wdkY pnOfhü
a&m[dwóewfom;onf nOfUOD;;HvGefNyD;aom

(oef;acgif,H) tcsdefü tvGefESpfoufzG,faom
tqif;&Sdonfjzpfí aZw0efwpfausmifvHk;udk
(udk,fa&mif udk,f0gjzifh) xGef;vif;apvsuf ighxHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif ighudk &Sdcdk;í wpfckaom ae&mü
&yfwnfvsvuf toQif bk&m; y#doaE``rae&m rtdk&m
rao&m ra&GUavsm&m wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\
tqHk;udk (ajcjzifh) oGm;jcif;jzifh od&ef? jrif&ef?
a&muf&ef wwfaumif;ygoavm[k avQmufV &[ef;wdkY
podkYavQmufaomf a&m[dwóewfom;tm; 'g,um
ewfom; y#doaE``rae&m rtdk&m rao&m
ra&GUavsm&m wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\
tqHk;udk (ajcjzifh) oGm;jcif;jzifh]]odtyf jriftyf a&muftyf\}}[lí
igrqdk[k (qdkcJh\)/

&[ef;wdkY podkY qdkonf&Sdaomf
a&m[dwóewfom;onf ightm; ppum;udk avQmuf jyef\
toQifbk&m; tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? rjzpfzl;jrJ
jzpfygaypG? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]'g,um
ewfom; y#doaE``rae&m rtdk&m rao&m
ra&GUavsm&m wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\
tqHk;udk (ajcjzifh) oGm;jcif;jzifh]odtyf jriftyf a&muftyf\}[k
igrqdk}}[lí ppum;udk tvGefvQif aumif;pGm
a[mtyfygV toQifbk&m; a&S;ü jzpfzl;onfum;
tuREfkyfonf wefcdk;ESifh jynfhpHkí aumif;uifodkY
ysHwufoGm;vmEdkifaom rkqdk;\om;
a&m[dwórnfaom &aohjzpfCJhzl; ygonf/ toQifbk&m;
xdk wynfhawmf\ vsifjrefyHkrSm podkY
oabm&SdcJhygonf? av;twwfudk oifMum;NyD;í
av;twwfü vufusifh&NyD;aom rif;tdrfü av;twwfudk
jyNyD;aom jrJrHcdkifcHhaom av;&Sdaom av;q&monf
cJ,Of;rlr&Sdaom ayghyg;aom jrm;jzifh xef;yif&dyfudk
zDvmuefYvefY vGefaponfh umvESifhtrQ wpfckaom
pMu0Vmudk vGefapEdkifonfh oabm&Sdaom
vsifjrefjcif; &SdcJhygonf/ podkY oabm&Sdaom
ajcvSrf;jzpfCJhzl;ygonf? ta&SUork'´&mrS

taemufork'´&mudkhvGefapEdkifaom oabm&Sdaom
a0;uGmaom ajcvSrf; &SdcJhzl;ygonf/ toQifbk&m;
podkY oabm&Sd aom vsifjrefjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkaom?
podkY oabm&Sdaom ajcvSrf;ESifh jynfhpHkaom xdk
tuREkfyftm;]]igonf ajcjzifh oGm;jcif;jzifh avmu\
tqHk;odkY a&muf&rnf}}[k podkY oabm&Sdaom pdwf
tvdk jzpfCjhzl;ygonf/ toQifbk&m; tESpfpwf&m
touf<uif;&Sdao;aom xdk tuREfkyfonf tESpfpwf&m
touf&Sifvsuf pm;csdef aomufcsdef cJcsdef
vsufcsdefrSwpfyg; usifBuD; usifi,f pGefYrl? tdyfpufrl?
tyef;ajz em;aerlrS wpfyg; tESpfpwf&mywfvHk;
oGm;cJh&m avmu\tqHk;udk ra&mufbJ
pMu0VmtMum;üomvQif ao&ygonf/

toQifbk&m; tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? rjzpfzl;jrJ
jzpfygaypG? toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]'g,um
ewfom; y#doaE``rae&m rtdk&m rao&m
ra&GUavsm&m wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\ tqHk;udk
(ajcjzifh) oGm;jcif;jzifh]odtyf jriftyf a&mufyf\}[k
igrqdk}}[lí bpum;udk aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfyg\][k
(avQmuf\)/ &[ef;wdkY podkY avQmufaomf igonf
a&m[dwó ewfom;tm;-

]]'g,um ewfom; y#doaE``rae&m rtdk&m rao&m
ra&GUavsm&m wpfzef rjzpf&maom avmu\ tqHk;
(edAÁmef) udk (ajcjzifh) oGm;jcif;jzifh]odtyf jriftyf
a&mufyf\}[lí igrqdk/ 'g,umewfom; avmu\ tqHk;
(edAÁmef)odkY ra&mufbJ 0#fqif;&J\
tqHk;jyKjcif;udkvnf; ig rqdk/ 'g,umewfom;
pifppftm;jzifh onmvnf;&Sd pdwfvnf;&Sdaom?
wpfvHrQ avmufaom bcE``mudk,füomvQif
avmuudkvnf;aumif;? avmu\
jzpfay:aMumif;udkvnf;aumif;? avmu\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) udkvnf;aumif;? avmu\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef)odkYa&mufaMumif; tusifhudkvnf;aumif;
igynwf\? podkY qdkcJh\][k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

avmu\ tqHk; (edAÁmef) odkY (ajc jzihf)
oGm;jcif;jzifh wpf&HwpfqprQ ra&mufEdkif? avmu\
tqHk; (edAÁmef) odkY ra&mufbJ 0#fqif;&JrS
vGwfajrmufjcf;rnfonfvnf; r&Sday/ xdkYaMumifh
pifppftm;jzifh avmuudk odNyD;aom? avmu\ tqHk;
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaom? jrwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;NyD;aom? raumif;rlrS Nidrf;NyD;aom?
aumif;aom ynm&Sdonf avmu\ tqHk;udk odí
p(ypöKyÜef) avmuudkvnf;aumif;? wrvGef (avmu)
udkvnf;aumif; rawmifhwawmh acs/

q|okwf/

7-ok0d'l&okwf

47/ &[ef;wdkY tvGefYtvGef a0;uGmaom
t&mwdkYonf pav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY aumif;uifESifh
ajrBuD;onf a0;\? pum; yXrjzpfaom tvGefYtvGef
a0;uGmaom t&mwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ork'´&m\
prSmbufurf;ESifh xdkrSmbuf urf;onf a0;\? pum;
'kwd,jzpfaom tvGefYtvGef a0;uGmaom t&mwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY aexGuf&mt&yfESifh ae0if&mt&yfonf a0;\?
pum; wwd,jzpfaom tvGefYtvGef a0;uGm aom
t&mwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;wkUd\w&m;ESifh
ol,kwfrmwdkY\w&m;onf a0;\? pum; pwkw-jzpfaom
tvGefYtvGef a0;uGmaom t&mwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
tvGefYtvGef a0;uGmaom t&mwdkYonf
pav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

aumif;uifonfvnf; (ajrBuD;rS) a0;\? ajrBuD;onfvnf;
(aumif;uifrS) a0;\? ork'´&m\ urf;wpfzufESifh
wpfzufudkvnf; a0;\[k qdkukef\? ta&mifudk
jyKwwfaom ae\hxGuf&mt&yfESifh 0if&mt&yfonfvnf;
a0;\

olawmfaumif;w&m;udkvnf;aumif;?
ol,kwfrmw&m;udkvnf;aumif; xdk a0;jcif;wdkYxuf
pifppf tvGefa0;\[k qdkukef\? olawmfaumif;wdkYESifh
aygif;azmfjcf;onf rysufpD;aom oabm&Sd\?
olawmfaumif;w&m; wnforQ twdkif; (rysufpD;onf) om
jzpfV ol,kwfrmwdkYESifh aygif;azmfjcf;onf vsifpGm
ysufpD;\? xdkYaMumifh olawmf aumif;wdkY\w&m;onf
ol,kwfrmwdkYrS a0;V

owårokwf/

8-0domcokwf

48/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfam aZw0ef ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg ylömvykaPÖ;r\om;
toQif0domconf pnf;a0;&m Z&yfü &[ef;taygif;wdkYudk
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;í usaygufjcf;r&Sdaom teufudk
odapwwf aom (0#fuif;&m edAÁmefü) tusKH;0ifaom
(0#fudk) rrSDaom ,Ofaus;odrfarGUaom
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apV xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ncsrf;tcg udef;atmif;&mrS xawmfrlí pnf;a0;&m
Z&yfodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif cif;xm;tyfaom
ae&mü xdkifawmfrlvsuf &[ef;wdkYudk-

&[ef;wdkY pnf;a0;&mZ&yfü tb,f&[ef;onf
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;í usaygufjcf; r&Sdaom teufudk
odapwwfaom (0#fuif;&medAÁmefü) tusKH;0ifaom
(0#fudk) rrSDaom ,Ofaus; odrfarGUaom
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apoenf;\[k rdefYawmfrlV

toQifbk&m; ylömvykaPÖ;r\om; toQif0domconf
&[ef;wdkYudk pnf;a0;&mZ&yfü oefY&Sif;aom
tjypfuif;í usaygufjCIF;r&Sdaom teufudk odapwwfaom
(0#fuif;&medAÁmefü) tusKH;0ifaom (0#fudk)
rrSDaom ,Ofaus;odrfarGUaom w&m;pum;jzifh
(tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrif apvsuf (w&m;udk)
aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef
&Tifvef;apyg\[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ylömvykaPÖ;r\om;
toQif0domctm;]]0domc aumif;\ aumif;\? 0domc
oifonf aumif;pGmomvQif &[ef;taygif;udk
oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;í usaygufjCIF;r&Sdaom teufudk
odapwwfaom (0#fuif;&medAÁmefü) tusKH;0ifaom
(0#fudk) rrSDaom ,Ofaus;odrfarGUaom
w&m;pum;jzifh (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapvsuf
(w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapum (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef)
xufoef &Tifvef;apay\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

vlrdufwdkYESifh a&maESmaom ynm&Sdudk
pum;rajymrl (ynm&Sd[k] rodMuukef?
pum;ajymcJhvQifvnf; tNrdKufedAÁmefudk
a[mMum;aomfomvQif ynm&Sd[k odukef/
(avmukwå&m)w&m;udk ajyma[m&m\?
xGef;vif;ap&m\? t&d,molawmf aumif;wdkY\
wHcGefozG,fjzpfaom w&m;udk csD;ajr§muf&m\?
t&d,molawmf aumif;wdkYonf aumif;pGma[mtyfaom
w&m;wHcGef &Sdukef/ rSef\? w&m; awmfonf
t&d,molawmfaumif;wdkY\ wHcGefaywnf;/

t|rokwf/

9-0dyv'mookwf

49/ &[ef;wdkY onm\azmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\azmufjyefjCIF; t,\azmufjyefjCIF;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY]rjrJaaom t&mü jr\}[k onm\azmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\azmufjyefjCIF; t,\azmufjyefjCIF;? &[ef;wdkY]qif;&Jaom t&mü csrf;om}[k onm\azmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\azmufjyefjCIF; t,\azmufjyefjCIF;? &[ef;wdkY]twår[kwfaom t&mü twå[kwf\}[k onm\azmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\azmufjyefjCIF; t,\azmufjyefjCIF;? &[ef;wdkY]rwifhw,faom t&mü wifhw,f\}[k onm\azmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\azmufjyefjCIF; t,\azmufjyefjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY onm\azmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\azmufjyefjCIF; t,\azmufjyefjCIF;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY onm\ razmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\razmufjyefjCIF; t,\razmufjyefjCIF; wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-&[ef;wdkY]rjrJaom t&mü rjr\}[k onm\razmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\razmufjyefjCIF; t,\razmufjyefjCIF;? &[ef;wdkY]qif;&Jaom t&mü qif;&J}[k onm\razmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\razmufjyefjCIF; t,\razmufjyefjCIF;? &[ef;wdkY]twår[kwfaom t&mü twår[kwf\}[k onm\razmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\razmufjyefjCIF; t,\razmufjyefjCIF;? &[ef;wdkY]rwifhw,faomt&mü rwifhw,f\}[k onm\razmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\razmufjyefjCIF; t,\razmufjyefjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY onm\razmufjyefjCIF; pdwf\razmufjyefjCIF; t,\razmufjyefjCIF;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

rdpäm'd|donf zsufqD;tyfukefaom ysHUvGifhonfh pdwf&Sdukefaom? azmufjyef aom onm&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYonf rjrJaom t&mü jr\}[k trSwf &Sdukef\? qif;&Jaom t&müvnf; csrf;om\[k trSwf&Sdukef\? twår[kwf aom t&müvnf; twå[k trSwf&Sdukef\?

rwifhw,faom t&müvnf; wifhw,f\k trSwf&Sdukef\ xdk
 vlwdkYonf rm&frif;\ a,m*av;yg;ESifh ,SOfukef\? a,m*
 (av;yg;)wdkYjzifh ab;r&Sd&m (edAÁmef) odkY
 ra&mufukef? xdk owå0gwdkYonf y#doaE" aejcif;
 aojcif;odkY a&mufukefonf jzpfí oHo&modkY
 oGm;Mu&ukef\ tMuif tcg "r®ta&miftvif;udk
 jyKwwfukefaom bk&m;&SifwdkYonf avmuü
 yGifhawmfrlukef\? xdk bk&m;&SifwdkYonf
 qif;&JNidrf;&m edAÁmefodkY a&mufaMumif; jzpfaom
 p(opö mav;yg;)w&m;udk jyukef\ (xdktcg) xdk
 jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\ (w&m;udk)
 Mum;em&ukefonf&Sdaomf xdk
 ynm&Sdyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYonf rdrdpdwfudk wpfzef
 &Muukefonfjzpfí rjrJaom t&mudk rjrJ[k jrifukef\?
 qif;&Jaom t&mudk qif;&J[k jrifukef\? twår[kwfaom
 t&mü twår[kwf[k jrifukef\? rwifhw,faom t&mudk
 rwifhw,f\k jrifukef\? rSefuefaom t,ludk
 aqmufwnfukefonfjzpfí tvHk;pHkaom qif;&Judk
 vGefajrmufMuavukefownf;/

e0rokwf/

10-Oyuúdavookwf

50/ &[ef;wdkY v aewdkY\ npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYonf
 pav;rsKd;wdkYaywnf;? ,if;npfEGrf; aMumif;wdkYjzifh
 npfEGrf;ukefaom v aewdkYonf ta&mifrxGufukef?
 rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fhukef/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 wdrfwdkufwdkYonf v aewdkY\
 npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYwnf;? ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;jzifh
 npfEGrf;ukefaom v aewdkYonf ta&mifrxGufukef?
 rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY qD;ESif;onf v aewdkY\
 npfEGrf;aMumif;wnf;? ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;jzifh

npfEGrf; ukefaom v aewdkYonf ta&mifrxGufukef?
rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY tcdk;ESifh jrLonf v aewdkY\
npfEGrf;aMumif;wnf;? ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;jzifh
npfEGrf;ukefaom v aewdkYonf ta&mifrxGufukef?
rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY &m[ktok&defonf v aewdkY\
npfEGrf;aMumif;wnf;? ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;jzifh
npfEGrf;ukefaom v aewdkYonf ta&mifrxGufukef?
rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef? &[ef;wdkY v aewdkY\
npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYyifwnf;? ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYjzifh
npfEGrf; ukefaom v aewdkYonf ta&mifrxGufukef?
rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif orPjAm[®PwdekY\
npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYjzifh
npfEGrf;ukefaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
ta&mifrxGufukef? rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY ao&nfao&ufudk
aomufukefvsuf aot&ufudk aomufjcif;rS
ra&SmifMuOfukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf &SdukefV &[ef;wdkY
p(aot&ufudk aomufjcif;)onf orPjAm[®PwdekY\
yXrnpfEGrf; aMumif;wnf;? ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;jzifh
npfEGrf;ukefaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf ta&mif
rxGufukef? rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY arxkeftusifhudk rSD0Jukefvsuf
arxkeftusifhrS ra&SmifMuOfukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf &SdukefV &[ef;wdkY
p(arxkefrSD0Jjcif;)onf orPjAm[®PwdekY\ 'kwd,
npfEGrf;aMumif;wnf;? ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;jzifh

npfEGrf;ukefaom tcsKdUaom orP jAm[®P wdkYonf
ta&mifrxGufukef? rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY a&TaiGudk om,mukefvsuf a&TaiGudk
cH,ljCIF;rS ra&SmifMuOfukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®P wdkYonf &Sdukef\ &[ef;wdkY p(a&T
aiGudk udkifcHom,mjCIF;)onf orPjAm[®P wdkY\
wwd,npfEGrf;aMumif;wnf;? ,if; npfEGrf;aMumif;jzifh
npfEGrf;ukefaom tcsKdUaom orP jAm[®P wdkYonf
ta&mifrxGufukef? rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef/

&[ef;wdkY rSm;aom toufarG;jCIF;jzifh
toufarG;ukefvsuf rSm;aom toufarG;jCIF;rS
ra&SmifMuOfukefaom tcsKdUaom
orPjAm[®P wdkYonf &Sdukef\ &[ef;wdkY p(rSm;aom
touf arG;jCIF;)onf orPjAm[®P wdkY\
pwkw¬npfEGrf;aMumif;wnf;? ,if;npfEGrf;aMumif;jzifh
npfEGrf; ukefaom tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®P wdkYonf
ta&mifrxGufukef? rawmufyukef? rwifhw,f ukef/
&[ef;wdkY orPjAm[®P wdkY\ npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYyifwnf;/ ,if; npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYjzifh
npfEGrf;ukefaom tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®P wdkYonf
ta&mif rxGufukef? rawmufyukef? rwifhw,fukef[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} jypfrSm;jCIF;]a'go}wdkYjzifh
npfEGrf;ukefvsuf t0dZÆmydwfqdkY cH&ukefonfjzpfí
cspfzG,foabmudk ESpfoufwwfukefaom tcsKdUaom
orP jAm[®P yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf aot&ufudk
aomufukef\? arxkefudk rSD0Jukef\? tcsKdU aom
orPjAm[®P wdkYonf ynmr&Sdukefonfjzpfí a&T aiGudk
cH,l ukef\? rSm;aom toufarG;jCIF;jzifh toufarG;ukef\?
tMuif npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYaMumifh tcsKdU aom
orPjAm[®P wdkYonf ta&mif rxGufukef?
hrawmufyukef? rpifMu,fukef? jrLESifhwuG jzpfukef\?
awm orifESifh wlukef\? xdk npfEGrf;aMumif;wdkYudk

aerif;\ taqGjzpfawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
a[mawmfrltyfukefV trdkufwdkufjzifh
ajr§;,Suftyfukefvsuf wPSm\ uRefjzpfukefaom wPSm
BuKd;&SdolwdkYonf Murf;wrf;aom twåabmudk
wdk;yGg;apukefvsuf wpfzef
b0opfudk ,lMu&ukefownf;/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf a&m[dwó0*f NyD;V

yíör okwfig;q,f NyD;V -----

2-'kwd,yPÖmou

2-'kwd,okwfig;q,f

(6) 1-yknmbdoE´0*f 1-yXr yknmbdoE´okwf

51/ om0w→ded'gef;/ pav;rsdK;ukefaom aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Ofwdkhonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfukefonf/
aumif;jrwfaom tm½Hkudk ay;wwfukefonf/
csrf;omusKd; &Sdukefonf ewfjynfü jzpfap
wwfukefonfjzpfí tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg?
ESpfoufzG,ftvdkhiSg jrwfEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfukefV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkhenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY tMuif 'g,um\
ouFef;udk okH;aqmifaom &[ef;onf
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh ,SOfaom orm"dudk jynfhpHkapí ae\? xdk
'g,um\ twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom aumif;rltxk ukodkvf
t,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfonf aumif;jrwfaom
tm½Hkudk ay;wwfonf csrf;om usKd;&Sdonf ewfjynfü
jzpfapwwfonf jzpfí tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg
ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg jrwfEdk;zG,f tvdkYiSg
tpD;tyGm;tvdkYiSg csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif 'g,um\ qGrf;udk oHk;aqmifaom
&[ef;onf twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh ,SOfaom orm"dudk jynfhpHkapí ae\? xdk
'g,um\ twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf
csrf;omusdK;&SdSdonf ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfonfjzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,f tvdkYiSg
jrwfEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif 'g,um\ ausmif;udk oHk;aqmifaom
&[ef;onf twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh ,SOfaom orm"dudk jynfhpHkapí ae\? xdk
'g,um\ twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf
csrf;omusdK;&SdSdonf ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfonf jzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,f tvdkYiSg
jrwfEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif 'g,um\ olemtaxmuftyHhjzpfao
aq;toHk;taqmifudk oHk;aqmif aom &[ef;onf
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
pdwfESifh ,SOfaom orm"dudk jynfhpHkapí ae\? xdk
'g,um\ twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdaom aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmif wwfonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf
csrf;omusdK;&SdSdonf ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfonf jzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg
jrwfEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY pav;rsKd;aom aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,OfwdkYonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwf ukefonf

aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfukefonf
csrf;omusdK;&SdSdukefonf ewfjynfü
jzpfaphwwfukefonfjzpfí tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg
ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg jrwfEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfukef/
&[ef;wdkY]]prQavmuf twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom
aumif;rltxk ukodkvf t,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf csrf;om
usdK;&SdSdfonf ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfonf jzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg
jrwfEdk;zG,f tvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\}}[k paumif;rltxk ukodkvft,Of
av;rsKd; wdkYESifh jynfhphkaom t&d,mom0u\
aumif;rllyrmPudk ,ljcif;iSg rvG,f/ pifppftm;jzifh ra&
rwGufEdkif rEdlif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;pGmaom
aumif;rltpk[líomvQif a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf/

&[ef;wdkY r[mork'´&mü]]prQavmuf
uGrf;pm;¹ yrmP&Sd a&wdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf uGrf;pm;t&m yrmP&Sd
a&wdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf uGrf;pm; taxmif
yrmP&Sd a&wdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf
uGrf;pm;todef; yrmP&Sda&wdkY}}[lívnf;aumif; a&\
yrmPudk ,ljcif;iSg rvG,f? pifppftm;jzifh ra&rwGufEdkif
rEdlif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;pGmaom a&tpk[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&mufoujhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif]]prQ avmufaom aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf
csrf;omusdK;&SdSdonf ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfonf jzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg
jrwfEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpf\}}[k paumif;rl txk
ukodkvft,Ofav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphkaom t&d,m
om0u\ aumif;rl yrmPudk ,ljcif;iSg rvG,f/ pifppftm;jzifh

ra&rwGufEdkif rEdlif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;pGmaom
aumif;rltpk[líomvQif a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

rsm;pGmaom a&udk aqmifwwfaom
(uGrf;pm;tp&Sdonfjzifh) rEldif;&Snfhityf aom?
jyif;xefaom toH&Sdaom? rsm;pGm
aMumufrufzG,f&m&Sdaom? jrwfaom &wemwdkY\
wnf&mvnf;jzpfaom ork'´&modkY
vlaygif;rsm;pGmwdkY rSD0J&mjzpfí woGifoGif
pD;aeukefaom? ajrmufjrm;pGmaom jrpfdkYonf
(pD;0if) uyfa&mufukefouJhodkY/ ptwl xrif; tazsmf
t0wf ykqdk;udk ay;vSLwwfç tdyf&m ae&m ausmif;
tdyf&mvTrf;udk ay;vSLwwfaom ynm&SdolodkY
a&udk aqmifwwfaom jrpfdkYonf ork'´&modkY
(pD;0if) uyfa&mufukefouJhodkY? xdkYtwl aumif;rlt,Of
wdkYonf (pD;0if) uyfa&mufukefownf;/

yXrokwf/

1/ uGrf;pm;- av;pv,f0if wpfjynfom;udk wpfuGrf;pm;[k
ac:onf/

Ã

2-'kwd, yknmbdoE´okwf

52/ &[ef;wdkY pav;rsKd;ukefaom aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,OfwdkYonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfukefonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfukefonf
csrf;omusdK;&SdSdukefonf ewfjynfü
jzpfapwwfukefonfjzpfí tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg
ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg jrwfEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;
tvdkYiSg csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfukef\/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü

t&d,mom0uonf]]xdk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK' rnfawmfrl\? todÓPf
]0dZÆm}htusifh]p&P}ESifh jynfhphKawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dZÆmp&PorÜEé rnfawmfrl\?
aumif;aom pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk
odawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l
rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh twkrjh
yk³/₄Kdvfjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&m yk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ow¬m
a'OrEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)
odapawmfrl aom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak' rnfawmfrl\?
bkef;wefcdk; BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m;ü rwkefrvlyf Munfñdkjcf;ESifh
jynfhphKv &[ef;wdkY pyXrjzpfawm aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf
csrf;omusdK;&SdSdonf ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfonfjzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg
jrwpEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfv/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
t&d,mom0uonf]]jrwpGmbk&m; a[mxm;aom w&m;
awmfonf aumif;pGm a[mxm;aom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? udk,fwdkif odjrifEdkifaom
w&m;awmf ygaywnf;? tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;wwfaom
w&m;awmfygaywnf;? vmvSnfh ¹/₂lvSnfh[k zdwfac:
jyxdkufaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;? rdrd\
udk,fxJpdwfxJü aqmif,l xm;xdkufaom w&m;awmfyg

aywnf;? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpD udk,fi
odEdkif cHpm;Edkifaom w&m;awmfygaywnf;}}
[kw&m;awmfü rwkefrvlyf MunfñdkjCIF;ESifh
jynfhphKv &[ef;wdkY p'kwd,jzpfaom aumif;rltxk
ukodkvft,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf csrf;om
usdK;&SdSdonf ewfjynfö jzpfapwwfonfjzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg
jrwfEdk;zG,f tvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; t&d,m
om0uonf]]jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCm awmfonf
aumif;aom tusifh &Sdawmfrlygay\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf ajzmifhrwfaom tusifh
&Sdawmfrlygay\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom;
oHCmawmfonf rSefaom tusifh &Sdawmfrlygay\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
avsmfuefaom tusifh &Sdawmfrlygay\? tpHktm;jzifh
av;pHkç yk^{*3}/₄dKvftm;jzifh &Spfyg;ta&twGuf&Sdaom
bjrwfpGmbk&m;\ wynfhom; oHCmawmfonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoMfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufwefawmfrlygay\? {nfhonfwdkYtvdkYiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w¬Kudkaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufwefawmfrlyg ay\? wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom
tvSLudk cHawmfrlxdkufygay\? vuftkyfcsDjCIF;iSg
xdkufygay\? owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,f,majr jzpfawmfrlygay\}}[k oHCmawmfü rwkefrvlyf
MunfñdkjCIF;ESifh jynfhphKv &[ef;wdkY
pwwd,jzpfaom aumif;rltxk ukodkvf t,Ofonf csrf;omudk
aqmifwwfonf aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf
csrf;omusdK; &SdSdonf ewfjynfö jzpfapwwfonfjzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg
jrwfEdk;zG,f tvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; t&d,mom0uonf
rusKd; rayguf rajymuf rusm;ukefaom?
wPSmuReftjzpfrS awmfvSefukefaom? ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfukefaom? rSm;aomtm;jzifh roHk;oyf
tyfukefaom? wnfMunfjCIF;]orm"d}udk
jzpfapwwfukefaom? t&d,mwdkY ESpfouftyfukefaom
oDvwdkYESifh jynfhphKv &[ef;wdkY pwkw→jzpfaom
aumif;rItXk ukodkvft,Ofonf csrf;omudk aqmifwwfonf
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk ay;wwfonf
csrf;omusKd;&SdSdonf ewfjynfÜ jzpfaphwwfonfjzpfí
tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg
jrwfEdk;zG,ftvdkYiSg tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfV &[ef;wdkY pav;rsKd;ukefaom
aumif;rItXk ukodkvft,OfwdkYonf csrf;omudk
aqmifwwfukefonf aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk
ay;wwfukefonf csrf;omusdK;&SdSdukefonf ewfjynfÜ
jzpfapwwfukefonfjzpfí tvdk&SdzG,ftvdkYiSg
ESpfoufzG,ftvdkYiSg jrwfEdk;zG,f tvdkYiSg
tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg csrf;omtvdkYiSg jzpfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuif yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf\ o'""gw&m;onf wkefvlyfjCIF; r&Sdbj
jrwfpGmbk&m;ü aumif;pGm wnf\? tMuif yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf\
oDvonfvnf;aumif; jrwfonfvnf; jzpf\?
t&d,myk^{*3}/₄dKvfwdkY ESpfouftyf csD;rGrf;tyfonfvnf;
jzpf\ tMuif yk^{*3}/₄Kdvftm; oHCmawmfÜ
MunfñdkjCIF;onfvnf;aumif;? ajzmifhrwfonfjzpfí jzpfaom
ÓPftjrifonfvnf;aumif; &Sd\? xdkyk^{*3}/₄dKvfudk rqif;&J
aom ol[k qdkukef\? xdk yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf\ touf&SifaejCIF;udk
tcsnf;tESD;r[kwf[k qdkukefV xdkYaMumifh
jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\ tqHk;trawmfudk atmufarhaom
ynm&Sdonf ,HkMunfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
oDvudkvnf;aumif;? MunfñdkjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
opömav;yG;w&m;udk jrIfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;
tm;xkwf&mV

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr oH0gookwf

53/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf r"k&NrdKUESifh
a0&ÍÆmjynftMum; c&D;&Snf <uawmfrl\?
rsm;pGmaom ol<u,fol<u,frwdkYonfvnf;
r"k&NrdKUESifh a0&ÍÆmjynftMum; c&D;&Snf
oGm;Mu ukef\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf c&D;vrf;rS
zJcGgí wpfckaom opfyif&if;ü xdkifaeawmfrl\?
ol<u,fwdkYESifh ol<u,frwdkYonfvnf; wpfckaom
opfyif&if;0,f xdkifaeawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
jrifi csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifMuukef\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeMuukefaom xdkol<u,fol<u,frwdkYtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

'g,umwdkY twlaejcif;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;enf;[lrl- olao vifonf olaor,m;ESifhtwl
aygif;oif;ae\? olaovifonf ewforD;r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;
ae\? ewfom;vifonf olaor,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;ae\?
ewfom;vifonf ewforD; r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;ae\

ol<u,fwdkY tb,fodkYvQif olaovifonf
olaor,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;aeoenf;? 'g,umwdkY
pavmuü vifonf olUtoufudk owfavh&Sd\?
ray;onfudk ,lavh&Sd\? umr*kPf wdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sd\? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udk ajymqdkavh&Sd\? aot&ufudk
aomufavh&Sd\? oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sd\?
Oefwdkjcif;tnpftaMu; ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh tdrfü
ae\? orPjAm[®PwkdYudk qJa&Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\ xdk
vif\ r,m;onfvnf; olUtoufudk owfavh&Sd\?
ray;onfudk ,lavh&Sd\? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sd\? r[kwfrSefaom

pum;udk ajymavh&Sd\? aot&ufudk aomufavh&Sd\?
oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom oabm&Sd\? 0efwdkjcif;
tnpftaMu; ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh tdrfö ae\
orPjAm[®PwdekYudk qJa&;Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf/
'g,umwdkY podkYvQif olaovifonf olaor,m;ESifhtwl
aygif;oif; aeV

'g,umwdkY tb,fodkYvQif olaovifonf
ewforD;r,m;ESifh twl aygif;oif;aeoenf;? 'g,umwdkY
pavmuö vifonf olUtoufudk owfavh&Sd\?
ray;onfudk ,lavh&Sd\? umr *kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sd\? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udk ajymqdkavh&Sd\? aot&ufudk
aomufavh&Sd\? oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom oabm&Sd\?
0efwdkjcif;tnpftaMu; ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh tdrfö
ae\? orPjAm[®PwdekYudk qJa&;Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf/ xdk
vif\ r,m;onfum; olUtouf owfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\
ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfr
rrSefajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? aot&ufaomufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\ oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm&Sd\?
0efwdkjcif; tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfö ae\
orPjAm[®PwdekYudk rqla&; rNcdrf;ajcmufwwf/
'g,umwdkY podkYvQif olaovifonf ewforD; r,m;ESifhtwl
aygif;oif;aeV

'g,umwdkY tb,fodkYvQif ewfom;vifonf
olaor,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;aeoenf;? 'g,umwdkY
pavmuö vifonf olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\
ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\
r[kwfrSefajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\
aot&ufaomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? oDv&Sd\?
aumif;aom oabm&Sd\? 0efwdkjcif; tnpftaMu;uif;aom
pdwfjzifh tdrfö ae\? orPjAm[®PwdekYudk rqla&;
rNcdrf;ajcmufwwf/ xdk vif\ r,m;onfum; olU toufudk

owfavh&Sd\y/ aot&ufudk aomufavh&Sd\
oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaomoabm&Sd\? 0efwdkjcif;
tnpftaMu; ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh tdrfö ae\? orP
jAm[®PwdkYudk qJa&;Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\ 'g,umwdkY
podkYvQif ewfom;vifonf olaor,m;ESifh twl
aygif;oif;aeV

'g,umwdkY tb,fodkYvQif ewfom;vifonf
ewforD;r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;aeoenf;? 'g,umwdkY
pavmuö vifonf olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\y/
oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm&Sd\? 0efwdkjcif;
tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfö ae\
orPjAm[®PwdkYudk rqJa&; rNcdrf;ajcmufwwf/ xdk vif\
r,m;onfvnf; olUtoufudk owfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\y/
aot&uf aomufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? oDv&Sd\
aumif;aom oabm&Sd\? 0efwdkjcif; tnpf taMu;uif;aom
pdwfjzifh tdrfö ae\? orPjAm[®PwdkYudk rqJa&;
rNcdrf;ajcmufwwf/ 'g,umwdkY podkYvQif
ewfom;vifonf ewforD;ESifhwlaom r,m;ESifhtwl
aygif;oif;aeV 'g,umwdkY twlaejcif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYyif oDv r½dSukef?
0efwdkukef\? armif;rJ Ncdrf;ajcmuf wwfukef\? xdk
vifr,m;ESpfOD;wdkYonf olaotcsif;csif; twlaejcif;odkY
a&mufMuukef\ vifonf oDvr&Sd? 0efwdkwwf\
Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\? r,m;onfum; oDv&Sd\
tvSLcHwdkY\ pum;t"dyÜg,fudk od\? 0efwdkjcif; uif;\?
xdk ewf orD;r,m;onfvnf; olaovifESifhtwl
aygif;oif;aeonf rnf\ vifonf oDv&Sd\? tvSLcHwdkY\
pum;t"dyÜg,fudk od\? 0efwdkjcif; uif;\? r,m;onfum;
oDvr&Sd? 0efwdkwwf\? tvSLcHwdkY\ pum;
t"dyÜg,fudk rodwwf? Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\
xdkolaor,m;onfvnf; ewfom;vifESifhtwl aygif;oif;aeonf
rnf\ xdk vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonfyif
o''gw&m;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkukef\? tvSLcH wdkY\

pum;t"dyÜg,fudkvnf; odMuukef\? (udk,f Elwf
ESvHk;udk) apmifhpnf; Muukef\? xdk
vifr,m;ESpfOD;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; cspfzG,faom
pum;udk
ajymqdkMuukefvsufw&m;ojzifhhtoufarG;Muukef\
wlrQaom oDv&Sdukefaom xdk vifr,m;
ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYtm; tusKd; pD;yGg; wdkYonf
rsm;jym;ukef\? csrf;ompGm ae&jcif;onfvnf; jzpf\?
&efolwdkY ESvHk;romzG,f jzpfukef\ wlrQaom
oDvtusifh&Sdukefaom vifr,m; ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf
pvlUb0üw&m;udk usifhMuukefí ewfavmuü
tvHk;pHkaom umr*kPf tm¹/₂kHwkUdudk vdkwdkif;&
ukefvsuf ESpfESpfoufouf arGUavsmf&ukefownf;/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, oH0gookwf

54/ &[ef;wdkY twlaejcif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
olaovifonf olaor,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;ae\? olaovifonf
ewforD;r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;ae\? ewfom;vifonf
olaor,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;ae\? ewfom;vifonf
ewforD;r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;ae\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif olaovifonf olaor,m;ESifhtwl
aygif;oif;aexdkifoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü vifonf
olUtoufudk owfavh&Sd\? ray;onfudk ,lavh&Sd\? umr
*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sd\?
r[kwfrfSefaom pum;udk ajymavh&Sd\? ukef;pum;udk
qdkwwf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk qdkavh&Sd\?
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk qdkwwf\?
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}rsm;\? ysufpD;apvdkpdwf &Sd\?
rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom oabm&Sd\?
Oefwdkjcif; tnpftaMu; ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh tdrfü

ae\? orPjAm[®PwdekYudk qJa&Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\ xdk
vif\ r,m;onfvnf; olU toufudk owfavh&Sd\?
ray;onfudk ,lavh½dS\? umr*kPfwdekYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sd\? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udk ajymqdkavh &Sd\? ukef;pum;udk qdkwwf\?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk qdkavh&Sd\? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;udk qdkwwf\? rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rsm;\?
ysufpD;apvdkpdwf &Sd\? rSm;aom t,l &Sd\?
oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom tusifh &Sd\? Oefwdkjcif;
tnpftaMu; ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh tdrfü ae\? orP
jAm[®PwdekYudk qJa&Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif olaovifonf olaor,m;ESifh twl aygif;oif;ae\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif olaovifonf
ewforD;r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;aeoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü vifonf olUtoufudk owfavh½dSVy/ rSm;aom
t,l&Sd\? oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom oabm&Sd\?
Oefwdkaom tnpftaMu;ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh tdrfü
ae\? orP jAm[®PwdekYudk qJa&Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\ xdk
vif\ r,m;onfum; olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdekYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrSef
ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\? rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rrrsm;?
ysufpD; apvdkpdwfr&Sd? rSefaom t,l&Sd\? oDv&Sd\?
aumif;aom oabm&Sd\? Oefwdkjcif; tnpftaMu; uif;aom
pdwfjzifh tdrfü ae\? orP jAm[®PwdekYudk rqJa&
rNcdrf;ajcmufwwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif olaovifonf
ewforD;r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;ae\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif ewfom;vifonf
olaor,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;aeoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü vifonf olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdekYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?

r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
Nydefzsif;aom pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} rrrsm;? ysufpD;apvdkpDwf
r&Sd? aumif;aom t,l &Sd\? oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom
oabm &Sd\? 0efwdkCIF; tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh
tdrfü ae\? orPjAm[®PwDkYudk rQja&; rNcdrf;ajcmuf
wwf/ xdk vif\ r,m;onfum; olUtoufudk owfavh½dSV/y/
rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom oabm &Sd\?
0efwdkCIF; tnpf taMu;ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh tdrfö
ae\? orPjAm[®PwDkYudk qJa&;jcdrf;ajcmufwwf/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif ewfom;vifonf olaor,m;ESifhtwl
aygif;oif;aeV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif ewfom;vifonf
ewforD;r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif;aeoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuö vifonf olUtoufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\y/
rSefaom t,l&Sd\? oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm &Sd\?
0efwdkCIF; tnpftaMu; uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfö aeV
orPjAm[®PwDkYudk rQja&; rNcdrf;ajcmufwwf? xdk
vif\ r,m;onfvnf; olUtouf owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\y/
rSefaom t,l&Sd\? aumif;aom oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom
oabm &Sd\? 0efwdkCIF; tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh
tdrfö ae\? orPjAm[®PwDkYudk rQja&;
rNcdrf;ajcmufwwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif ewfom;vifonf
ewforD;r,m;ESifhtwl aygif;oif; aeonf rnf\? &[ef;wdkY
twlaejCIF;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYyif oDvr&Sdukef?
0efwdkukef\? armif;r] Ncdrf;ajcmuf wwfukef\? xdk
vifr,m;ESpfOD;wdkYonf olaotcsif;csif; twlaejCIF;odkY
a&mufukef\ vifonf oDvr&Sd? 0efwdkwwf\?
Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\? r,m;onfum; oDv &Sd\?
tvSLcHwdkY\ pum;t"dyÜg,fudk od\? 0efwdkCIF; uif;\?
xdk ewf orD;r,m;onfvnf; olaovifESifhtwl

aygif;oif;aeonf rnf\ vifonf oDv&Sd\? tvSLcHwdkY\
pum;t"dyÜg,fudk od\? 0efwdkjcif; uif;\? r,m;onfum;
oDvr&Sd? 0efwdkwwf\? tvSLcHwdkY\ pum;
t"dyÜg,fudk rodwwf? Ncdrf;ajcmufwwf\?
xdkolaor,m;onfvnf; ewfom;vifESifhtwl aygif;oif;aeonf
rnf\ vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonfyif
o"gw&m;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkukef\? tvSLcH wdkY\
pum;t"dyÜg,fudkvnf; odMuukef\? (udk,f Elwf
ESvHk;udk) apmifhpnf; Muukef\? xdk
vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf tcsif;csif; cspfzG,faom
pum;udk ajymqdkMuukefvsufw&m;ojzifh
toufarG;Muukef\ wlrQaom oDv&Sdukefaom xdk
vifr,m; ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYtm; tusKd;pD;yGg; wdkYonf
rsm;jym;ukef\? csrf;ompGm ae&jcif;onfvnf; jzpf\?
&efolwdkY ESvHk;romzG,f jzpfukef\ wlrQaom
oDv&Sdukefaom vifr,m; ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf
pvlUb0üw&m;udk usifhMuukefí ewfavmuü
tvHk;pHkaom umr*kPf tm½kHwdkYudk vdkwdkif;&
ukefvsuf ESpfESpfoufouf arGUavsmf&ukefownf;/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr orZD0Dokwf

55/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf b*¾wdkif;
okokrm&*d&NrdKU0,f om;wdkYtm; ab;rJhay;&m
abouVawmü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk
jyif0wfí oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf eukvydwm
ol<u,ftdrfodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif cif;xm;aom
ae&mü xdkifawmfrl\ xdktcg eukvydwm ol<u,fESifh
eukvrmmwml<u,frwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfukefí &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü

xdkifNyD;vQif eukvydwmol<u,fonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfonf
i,f&G,fpOfuyif i,f&G,fol eukvrmwmol<u,frudk
xdrf;jrm; ,laqmifcJhonfrS pí pdwfrQjzifhvnf;
eukvrmwmol<u,frudk vGefí usifhrdonf[k wynfhawmf
rodpzl;yg? udk,f jzifhrlum; tb,frSm
qdkzG,f&m&SdygtHhenf;/ toQifbk&m;
wynfhawmfwdkYonf ,ckb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifvdkyguef\? aemifwrvGefb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifvdkyguef\}}[k avQmufV
eukvrmwmol<u,fruvnf;

jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; eukvydwmol<u,fonf
i,f&G,f pOfuyif i,f&G,fol wynfhawmfudk
xdrf;jrm;,laqmifcJhonfrSpí pdwfrQjzifhvnf; eukvydwm
ol<u,fudk vGefí usifhrdonf[k wynfhawmfr rodpzl;yg?
udk,fjzifhrlum; tb,frSm qdkzG,f&m &SdygtHhenf;/
toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYonf ,ckb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifvdkyguef\? aemifwrvGefb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifvdkyguef\}}[k avQmufV

'g,umwdkY vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf ,ckb0üvnf;
tcsif;csif; ½ljrifMu&ef wrvGef b0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifMu&ef tu,fí tvdk&SdukeftHh?
ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf wlrQaom o''gw&m;
&Sdukef&m\? wlrQaom oDv&Sdukef&m\? wlrQaom
pGefYMuJrl]pm*} &Sdukef&m\? wlrQaom
ynm&Sdukef&m\? (,if;odkY jzpfaomf) xdk
vifr,m;ESpfOD;wdkYonf ,ckb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifMu&ukef\? aemifwrvGefb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifMu&ukef\vwåH h[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYyif o''gw&m;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkukef\? tvSLcHwdkY\ pum;t"dyÜg,fudkvnf;
odukef\? (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk) apmifhpnf;Muukef\?
xdk vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;
cspzfG,faom pum;udk ajymqdkMu

ukefvsufw&m;ojzifh toufarG;Muukef\ wlrQaom
oDv&Sdukefaom vifr,m; ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYtm;
tusKd;pD;yGg;wdkYonf rsm;jym;ukef\? csrf;ompGm
ae&jcif;onfvnf; jzpf\? &efolwdkY ESvHk; romzG,f
jzpfukef\ wlrQaom oDv&Sdukefaom
vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf pvlUb0üw&m;udk
usifhMuukefí ewfjynfavmuü tvHk;pHkaom
umr*kPftm½kHwdkYudk vdkwdkif;& ukefvsuf
ESpfESpfoufouf arGUavsmf&ukefownf;/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, orZD0Dokwf

56/ &[ef;wdkY
vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf ,ckb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifvdkukefç aemif wrvGef b0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifvdkukefjim;tHh? vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonfyif
wlrQaom o'`gw&m; &Sdukef&m\? wlrQaom oDv?
wlrQaom pGefYMuJjcif;]pm*}? wlrQaom
ynm&Sdukef&m\? (,if;odkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf) xdk
vifr,m;ESpfOD;wdkYonf rsufarSmufb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifMu& ukef\? aemifwrvGefb0üvnf; tcsif;csif;
½ljrifMu&ukefvwåH h[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYyif o'`gw&m;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkukef\? tvSLcHwdkY\ pum;t"dyÜg,fudkvnf;
odukef\? (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk) apmifhpnf;Muukef\?
xdk vifr,m; ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf tcsif;csif;
cspfzG,faom pum;udk ajymqdkMu
ukefvsufw&m;ojzifh toufarG;Muukef\

wlrQaom oDv&Sdukefaom
vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYtm; tusKd;pD;yGg;wdkYonf
rsm;jym;ukef\? csrf;ompGm ae&jcif;onfvnf; jzpf\?

&efolwdkY ESvHk; romzG,f jzpfukef\ wlrQaom
oDv&Sdukefaom vifr,m;ESpfOD;vHk;wdkYonf
pvlUb0üw&m;udk usifhMuukefí ewfjynfavmuü
tvHk;pHkaom umr*kPf tm¹/₂kHwdkYudk vdkwdkif;&
ukefvsuf ESpfESpfoufouf arGUavsmf&ukefownf;/

q|okwf/

7-okyÜ0gomokwf

57/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumvd,Zeyk'f0,f
aumvd,rif;rsKd;wdkY\ yZÆedu rnfaom ed*Hk;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
eHeuftcsdefü ouFef;udk jyif0wfawmfrlí
oydwfouFef;udk ,lvsuf aumvd,rif;orD; okyÜ0gom\
tdrfodkY csOf;uyfNyD; vQif cif;xm;aom ae&mü
xdkifaeawmfrl\ xdktcg aumvd,rif;orD; okyÜ0gomonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk rGefjrwfaom cjzG,f pm;zG,fjzifh
a&mifh&Jonfhwdkifatmif wm;jrpfonfhwdkifatmif
udk,fwdkif vkyfauR;\? qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf
oydwfawmfrS vufudk z,fNyD;aom
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeaom aumvd,rif;orD; okyÜ0gomtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf- ðokyÜ0gom abmZOf udk ay;
vSLaom t&d,mwynfh ronf tvSLchYk^{*3}/₄KdvfwdkY tm;
av; rsKd;aom t&mwdkYudk ay;vSLonf rnf\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- toufudk ay;vSLonf rnf\
tqif;udk ay;vSLonf rnf\? csrf;omudk ay;vSLonf rnf\
cGeftm;udk ay;vSLonf rnf\ toufudk
ay;vSLonfrnfjcif;aMumifh ewfoufaomfvnf;aumif;?
vloufaomfvnf;aumif; &Snf&ef jzpf\? tqif;udk
ay;vSLonfrnfjcif;aMumifh ewftqif;aomfvnf;aumif;?
vltqif;aomfvnf;aumif; vS&efjzpf\? csrf;omudk
ay;vSLonfrnfjcif;aMumifh ewfcsrf;omaomfvnf;aumif;?

vlcsrf;omaomfvnf;aumif; &&efjzpf\? cGeftm;udk
ay;vSLonfrnfjcf;aMumifh ewf
cGeftm;aomfvnf;aumif;? vlcGeftm;aomfvnf;aumif;
BuD;&ef jzpfV okyÜ0gomabmZOfudk ay;vSLaom
t&d,mwynfhronf tvSLcHyk*³/₄dKvfwdkYtm;
pav;rsKd;aom t&mwdkYudk ay;vSLonf rnf\k
rdefYawmfrlV tMuif t&d,mwynfhronf tusifh]p&P}
wpfq,fhig;yg;ESifh jynfhpHkukefaom jrwoff\
tjzpfodkY a&mufukefaom ajzmifhrwfjcf;odkY
a&mufukefaom (&[EÅm) yk*³/₄dKvfwdkYü pifMu,faom
rGefjrwfaom t&omESifh jynfhpHkaom aumif;pGm
pD&iftyfaom abmZOfudk ay;vSL\? xdk t&d,mwynfhr\
tvSLudk aumif;rl tcsif;csif; qufpfvsuf
BuD;jrwfaomtuskd;&Sd\lí avmu oHk;yg;udk
odawmfrlaom jrwpGmbk&m;wdkYonf
csD;rGrf;awmfrltyfV avmuü tMuifolwdkYonf
xdkodkYoabm&Sdaom aumif;rludk tzefwvJvJ
atmufarhukefvsuf ESpfoufjcf;&Sdukefonf jzpfí
0efwdkjcif; tnpftaMu;udk tjrpft&if;ESifh wuG
y,fazsmufí vSnfhvnfukef\? xdkolwdkYonf rujh&JU
tyfukefrlí jrwaom ewfjynfXmeodkY
uyfa&muf&ukefownf;/

owårokwf/

8-ok'wåokwf

58/ xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom temxydPfolaX;tm;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf-

'g,um abmZOfudk ay;vSLaom t&d,mwynfhonf
tvSLcHyk*³/₄KdvfwdkYtm; av;rsKd;aom t&mwdkYudk
ay;vSLonf rnfV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- toufudk

ay;vSLonf rnf\? tqif;udk ay;vSLonf rnf\? csrf;omudk
ay;vSLonf rnf\? cGeftm;udk ay;vSLonf rnf\ toufudk
ay;vSLonfrnfjcf;aMumifh ewfoufaomfvnf;aumif;?
vloufaomfvnf;aumif; &Snf&ef jzpf\? tqif;udk ay;vSLonf
rnfjcf;aMumifh/ csrf;omudk ay;vSLonf
rnfjcf;aMumifh/ cGeftm;udk ay;vSLonf
rnfjcf;aMumifh ewfcGeftm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
vlcGeftm;aomfvnf;aumif; BuD;&ef jzpf\ 'g,um
abmZOfudk ay;vSLaom t&d,mwynfhonf
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm; pav;rsKd;aomt&mwdkYudk
ay;vSLonf rnf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk)
apmifhpnf;wwfukefaom olwpfyg;wdkY
ay;vSLonfudkom pm;&ukefaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm;
oifhavsmfaom tcgumvü 1/2dkaopGm abmZOfudk
ay;vSL\? xdkolonf toufudkvnf;aumif;?
tqif;udkvnf;aumif;? csrf;omudkvnf;aumif;?
cGeftm;udkvnf;aumif; pav;rsdK;aom t&mwdkYudk
ay;vSLonf rnf\ touf tqif; csrf;om cGeftm;udk
ay;vSLwwfolonf tMuif tMuif bHkXmeü jzpf\? xdk xdk
jzpfav&m&m bHkXmeü touf&Snfjcf;onfvnf;aumif;?
tNcHt&Hrsm;jcf;onfvnf;aumif; jzpf&avownf;/

t|rokwf/

9-abmZeokwf

59/ &[ef;wdkY abmZOfudk ay;vSLaomolonf
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYtm; av;rsKd;aom t&m wdkYudk
ay;vSLonf rnf\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- toufudk
ay;vSLonf rnf\? tqif;udk ay;vSLonf rnf\? csrf;omudk
ay;vSLonf rnf\? cGeftm;udk ay;vSLonf rnf\ toufudk
ay;vSLonf rnfjcf;aMumifh ewfoufaomfvnf;aumif;?
vloufaomfvnf;aumif; &Snf&ef jzpf\ tqif;udk ay;vSLonf

rnfcif;aMumifh/ csrf;omudk ay;vSLonf
rnfcif;aMumifh/ cGeftm;udk ay;vSLonf
rnfcif;aMumifh ewfcGeftm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
vlcGeftm;aomfvnf;aumif; BuD;&ef jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
abmZOfudk ay;vSLaomolonf
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm; pav;rsKd;aom t&mwdkYudk
ay;vSLonf rnf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolonf (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk)
apmifhpnf;wwfukefaom olwpfyg;wdkY
ay;vSLonfudkom pm;&ukefaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfwdkYtm;
oifhavsmfaom tcgumvü ^{1/2}dkaopGm abmZOfudk
ay;vSL\? xdkolonf toufudkvnf;aumif;? tqif;
udkvnf;aumif;? csrf;omudkvnf;aumif;?
cGeftm;udkvnf;aumif; pav;rsdK;aomt&mwdkYudk
ay;vSLonf rnfV

touf tqif; csrf;om cGeftm;udk ay;vSLwwfolonf tMuif
tMuif bHkXmeü jzpf\? xdk xdk jzpfav&m&m bHkXmeü
touf&Snfcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
tNcHt&Hrsm;jcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpf&avownf;/

e0rokwf/

10-*d[domrDpdokwf

60/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom temxydPfolaX;tm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-

'g,umw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf tNcHt&H tausmftapmudk
&apwwfaom? ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfaom? vlwdkYtm;
avsmfaom usifh0wfudk usifhonf rnf\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- 'g,um pomoemawmfü

t&d,mwynfhonf &[ef;oHCmodkY ouFef;jzifh
a&S;½luyfí wnf\?]ouFef;vSL\}/ &[ef;oHCmodkY
qGrf;jzifh a&S;½luyfí wnf\?]qGrf;vSL\}/
&[ef;oHCmodkY ausmif;jzifh a&S;½luyfí
wnf\?]ausmif;vSL\}/ &[ef;oHCmodkY
olemtaxmuftyHhjzpfaom aq;toHk;taqmifjzifh
a&S;½luyfí wnf\?]aq;vSL\}/ 'g,um
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
t&d,mwynfhonf tNcHt&H tausmftapmudk
&apwwfaom? ewfjynfü jzpfapwwfaom?
vlwdkYtm;avsmfaom vlUusifh0wfudk usifhonf rnf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ynm&SdwdkYonf aumif;pGm usifhMuHukefaom
oDv&Sdukefaom tvSLcHyk*¾Kdvf wdkYudk
ouFef;jzifhvnf;aumif;? qGrf; ausmif;
tdyf&mae&mjzifhvnf;aumif;? olem\taxmuftyHh
aq;toHk;taqmifjzifhvnf;aumif; a&S;½luyfí wnf vsuf
vlwdkYtm;avsmfaom vlUusifh0wfudk usifhukef\
xdkolwdkYtm; aeYüvnf;aumif;? nOfUüvnf;aumif;
tcgcyfodrf; aumif;rlonf wdk;yGg;\? xdkolwdkYonf
aumif;jrwfaom aumif;rludk jyKNyD;í ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&avownf;/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom yknmbdoE´0*f NyD;V

(7) 2 - ywåur®0*f 1-ywåur®okwf

61/ xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
temxydPfolaX;tm; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf ppum;udk
rdefYawmfrl\-

'g,um avmuü tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf
cj,Of;ojzifh &tyfaom w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ightm;w&m;ESifhtnD pnf;pdrfwdkYonf
jzpfapukefownf;/ ponfum; avmuü tvdk&Sdtyf
ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf cj,Of;ojzifh &tyfaom
yXrw&m;wnf;/

w&m;ESifhtnD pnf;pdrfwdkYudk &í
taqGtrsKd;wdkYESifh wuG taqGcifyGef;wdkYESifh
wuG ightm; tNcHt&Honf a&mufvmapownf;/ ponfum;
avmuü tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf cj,Of;ojzifh
&tyfaom 'kwd,w&m;wnf;/

w&m;ESifhtnD pnf;pdrfwdkYudk &í
taqGtrsKd;wdkYESifhwuG taqGcifyGef;wdkYESifhwuG
tNcHt&Hudk &í MumjrifhpGm touf&Snfvdk\
&Snfaom toufudk apmifha&Smufvdk\ ponfum;
avmuü tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf cj,Of;ojzifh
&tyfaom wwd,w&m;wnf;/

w&m;ESifhtnD pnf;pdrfwdkYudk &í
taqGtrsKd;wdkYESifhwuG taqGcifyGef;wdkYESifhwuG
tNcHt&Hudk &í MumjrifhpGm touf&Snfí &Snfaom
toufudk apmifha&Smufí cE"mudk,fysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom vm;&mjzpfaom
ewfjynfü jzpf&vdk\ ponfum; avmuü tvdk&Sdtyf
ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf cj,Of;ojzifh &tyfaom
pwkw→w&m;wnf;/ 'g,um avmuü tvdk &Sdtyf
ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf cj,Of;ojzifh &tyfaom
w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

'g,um avmuü tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf
cj,Of;ojzifh &tyfaom p(tusKd;) w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
&&ef taMumif;w&m; av;rsKd;wdkY &Sdukef\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- o'"gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;?

oDvESifh jynfhpHkjcif;? pGefYMuJrl]pm*}ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;? ynmESifh jynfhpHkjcif;wdkYwnf;/

'g,um o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
'g,um pómoemawmfü t&d,m wynfhonf
o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHk\]]xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; t&[H rnfawmfrl\? (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; or®morÁK'' rnfawmfrl\?
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}ESifh jynfhpHk
awmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; 0dZÆmp&PorÜÉé
rnfawmfrl\? aumif;aompum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; ok*w rnfawmfrl\? avmuudk
odawmfrlwwfaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; avmu0d'l
rnfawmfrl\? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄Kdvf jzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
tEkwåa&myk&do'r®om&xd rnfawmfrl\? ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
ow¬ma'0rEkómeH rnfawmfrl\? (opömax;yg;w&m;
wdkYudk) odapawmfrlaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; Ak''
rnfawmfrl\? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; b*0g rnfawmfrl\}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;\]t&[wår*fÓPf oAÁnKw
ÓPf}udk ,HkMunfV 'g,um ponfudk o''gw&m;ESifh
jynfhpHkjcif;[k qdktyfV

'g,um oDvESifh jynfhpHkjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;? 'g,um
pómoemawmfü t&d,m wynfhonf olUtoufowfjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfV/y/ aot&ufudk aomufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfV 'g,um ponfudk oDvESifh jynfhpHkjcif;[k
qdktyfV

'g,um pGefYBu Jjcif;]pm*}ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;[lonf
tb,fenf;? 'g,um pómoemawmfü t&d,mwynfhonf
0efwdkjcif;tnpftaMu;uif;aom pdwfjzifh tdrfü ae\?

vGwfvGwf pGefYBu\? aq;aMumtyfaom vuf&Sd\?
pGefYMuJrlü arGUavsmf\? tawmif;cH&ef toifhjzpf\?
ay;urf;rl cJGa0rlü arGUavsmf/ 'g,um ponfudk
pGefYBu Jjcif;ESifh jynfhpHkjcif;[k qdktyfV

'g,um ynmESifh jynfhpHkjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ 'g,um
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}wnf;[laom Odoravmb
ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh aeolonf rjyKoifhaom trludk
jyK\? jyKoifhaom trludk cRwf,Gif;ap\? rjyKoifhaom
trludk jyKí jyKoifhaom trludk cRwf,Gif;apaomaMumifh
tNcHt&HrSvnf;aumif;? csrf;omrSvnf;aumif; qkwf,kwf
ysufpD;\? 'g,um ysufpD;apvdkjcif;]Asmyg'}
ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh aeolonf rjyKoifhaom trludk
jyK\? jyKoifhaom trludk cRwf,Gif;ap\? rjyKoifhaom
trludk jyKí jyKoifhaom trludk cRwf,Gif;apaomaMumifh
tNcHt&HrSvnf;aumif;? csrf;omrSvnf;aumif; qkwf,kwf
ysufpD;/V 'g,um av;vHxdkif;rldif;jcif;]xderd''}
ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh aeolonf rjyKoifhaom trludk
jyK\? jyKoifhaom trludk cRwf,Gif;ap\? rjyKoifhaom
trludk jyKí jyKoifhaom trludk cRwf,Gif;apaomaMumifh
tNcHt&HrSvnf;aumif;? csrf;omrSvnf;aumif;
qkwf,kwfyysufpD;/V 'g,umysHUvGifhjcif;]O''pö}
aemifw ylyefjcif;]ukuúKpö} ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh
aeolonf rjyKoifhaom trludk jyK\? jyKoifhaom trludk
cRwf,Gif;ap\? rjyKoifhaom trludk jyKí jyKoifhaom
trludk cRwf,Gif;apaomaMumifh tNcHt&HrSvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omrSvnf;aumif; qkwf,kwf ysufpD;/V 'g,um
ra0cJGEdkifjcif;]0dpdudpäm} ESdyfpufaom pdwfjzifh
aeolonfhrjyKoifhaom trludk jyK\? jyKoifhaom trludk
cRwf,Gif;ap\? rjyKoifhaom trludk jyKí jyKoifhaom
trludk cRwf,Gif;apaomaMumifh tNcHt&HrSvnf;aumif;?
csrf;omrSvnf;aumif; qkwf,kwfyysufpD;/V

'g,um xdk t&d,mwynfhonf]]rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}
[laom Odoravmbonf pdwf\ npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí
pdwf\ npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}

[laom Odoravmbudk
y,fpGefY\?]]ysufpD;apvdkjcf;]Asmyg'}onf pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom Asmyg'udk
y,fpGefY\?]]av;vHxdkif;rldif;jcf; xderd''onf pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom
av;vHxdkif;rldif;jcf;]xderd''}udk
y,fpGefY\?]]ysHUvGifhjcif;]O''pö}
aemifwylyefjcif;]ukuúKpö}onf pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom ysHUvGifhjcif;]O''pö}
aemifwylyefjcif;]ukuúKpö}udk
y,fpGefY\?]]ra0cJGEdkifjcif;]0dpdudpäm}onf pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom ra0cJGEdkifjcif;]0dpdudpäm} udk
y,fpGefYV 'g,um tMuif tcgü
t&d,mwynfhonf]]rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}[laom
Odoravmbonf pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom tbdZÑm[laom Odoravmbudk
y,fpGefYNyD; jzpf\?]]ysufpD;apvdkjcf;]Asmyg'}onf
pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom ysufpD; apvdkjcf;]Asmyg'}
udk y,fNyD; jzpf\?]]av;vHxdkif;rldif;jcf; xderd''onf
pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom av;vHxdkif;rldif;jcf;]xderd''}
udk y,fNyD; jzpf\?]]ysHUvGifhjcif;]O''pö}
aemifwylyefjcif;]ukuúKpö}onf pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom ysHUvGifhjcif;]O''pö}
aemifwylyefjcif;]ukuúKpö} udk
y,fNyD;jzpf\?]]rqHk;jzwf Edkifjcif;]0dpdudpäm}onf
pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;wnf;}}[k odí pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfaom

rqHk;jzwfEdkifjCIF;]0dpdudpäm}udk y,fNyD; jzpfV
'g,um xdktcg podkYaom t&d,mwynfhudk BuD;aom
ynm&Sdol jyefYajymaom ynm&Sdol xif&Sm;pGm
jrifwwfaom ynmESifh jynfhpHkol[lí qdktyfV 'g,um
ponfudk ynmESifh jynfhpHkjCIF;[lí qdktyfV 'g,um
avmuü tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf cJ,Of;ojzifh
&tyfaom p(tusKd;)w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk &&ef
p(taMumif;)w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf &SdukefV

'g,um xdk t&d,mwynfhonf vuf¹/₂Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í
acR;'D;'D;us jzpfaptyfukefaom
w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom
x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyfukefaom pnf;pdrfwdkYjzifh
avsmufywfaom trlav;rsKd;wdkYudk jyKwwfV/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- 'g,um pavmuü
t&d,mwynfhonf vuf¹/₂Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í acR;'D;'D;us
jzpfaptyfukefaom w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom
w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyfukefaom
pnf;pdrfwdkYjzifh rdrdudk,fudk csrf;omap\?
ESpfoufap\? csrf;omudk aumif;pGm aqmif\? trd
tzwdkYudk csrf;omap\? ESpfoufap\? csrf;omudk
aumif;pGm aqmif\? om;r,m; uReftrlvkyf
a,musfm;wdkYudk csrf;om ap\? ESpfoufap\?
csrf;omudk aumif;pGm aqmif\? aqG
rsKd;cifyGef;wdkYudk csrf;omap\? ESpfoufap\?
csrf;omudk aumif;pGm aqmifV ponfum; xdk
t&d,mwynfh\ yXr oifhaom taMumif;odkY a&mufaom?
oifhaom t&modkY a&mufaom? oifhaom
taMumif;tm;jzifh oHk;aqmif tyfaom pnf;pdrfjzpfV

'g,um aemufwpfrsKd;um; t&d,mwynfhonf
vuf¹/₂Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í
acR;'D;'D;ushjzpfaptyfukefaom
w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom
x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyf ukefaom pnf;pdrfOpömwkdYjzifh
rD;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? a&aMumifhvnf;aumif;?

rif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? cdk;olaMumifhvnf;aumif;?
rcspfrESpfouftyfol
tarGcHqdk;wdkYaMumifhvnf;aumif; jzpfukef aom
xdkodkYoabm&Sdukefaom ab;&efwdkYü
xuf0ef;usifrS ydwfqdkYí jzpf\? rdrdudk,fudk csrf;om
atmif jyKV ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfh\ 'kwd,oifhaom
taMumif;odkY a&mufaom? oifhaom t&modkY
a&mufaom? oifhaom taMumif;tm;jzifh
oHk;aqmiftyfaom pnf;pdrfjzpfV

'g,um aemufwpfrsKd;um; t&d,mwynfhonf
vuf¹/₂Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í acR;'D;'D;us
jzpfaptyfukefaom w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom
w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyf
ukefaom pnf;pdrfwdkYjzifh taqGtrsKd;tm; jyKtyfaom
ylaZmfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? {nfhonfwdkYtm; jyKtyfaom
ylaZmfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? a&S;ü aoNyD;aom
taqGtrsKd;wdkYtm; jyKtyfaom
ylaZmfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? rif;tm; jyKtyfaom
ylaZmfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; ewftm; jyKtyfaom
ylaZmfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; podkY ylaZmfjCIF; (Avd)
ig;rsKd;udk jyKwwfV ponfum; xdk t&d,m wynfh\
wwd,oifhaom taMumif;odkY a&mufaom? oifhaom
t&modkY a&mufaom? oifhaom taMumif;tm;jzifh
oHk;aqmiftyfaom pnf;pdrfjzpfV

'g,um aemuf wpfrsKd;um; t&d,mwynfhonf
vuf¹/₂Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í acR;'D;'D;us
jzpfaptyfukefaom w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom
w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyfukef
aom pnf;pdrfwdkYjzifh rmef,pfjCIF; arhavsmhjcif;rS
MuOfukefaom? onf;CHjcif;ç aumif;aomtrlü
arGUavsmfjCIF;ü wnfukefaom? wpfa,mufwnf;aom
rdrdudk,fudk qHk;rukefaom? wpfckwnf;aom
rdrdpdwfudk (udavomrS) Nidrf;apukefaom?
wpfckwnf;aom rdrdpdwfudk (udavo

y&dedAÁmeftm;jzifh) Nidrf;at;apukefaom
oabm&Sdonfh orPjAm[®PwdkYü txuf
txufbHkwdkYodkY oGm;aMumif; jzpfaom? ewfjynf\
tpD;tyGg; jzpfaom? csrf;omusKd;&Sdaom?
aumif;jrwfaom tm¹/₂Hkudk jzpfap wwfaom
jrwfaomtvSLudk jzpfapV ponfum; xdk t&d,mwynfh\
pwkw→oifhaom taMumif;odkY a&mufaom? oifhaom
t&modkY a&mufaom? oifhaom taMumif;tm;jzifh
oHk;aqmif tyfaom pnf;pdrf jzpfV

'g,um t&d,mwynfhonf vuf¹/₂Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í
acR;'D;'D;us jzpfaptyfukefaom
w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom
x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyfukefaom pnf;pdrfwdkYjzifh
pav;rsKd;ukefaom avsmufywukefaom trlwdkYudk
jyKwwfV 'g,um rnfonfhyk*³/₄Kdvftm;rqdk
pavsmufywfaom trlav;rsKd;wdkYudk y,fxm;í
pnf;pdrfwdkYonf ukefcef;jcif;odkY a&mufukeftHh?
'g,um ppnf;pdrfwdkYudk roifhaom taMumif;odkY
a&mufaom? ravsmfaom t&modkY a&muf aom?
roifhaom taMumif;tm;jzifh oHk;aqmiftyfaom
pnf;pdrfwdkY[lí qdktyfukefV 'g,um rnfonfh
yk*³/₄Kdvftm;rqdk pavsmufywfaom
trlav;rsKd;wdkYjzifh pnf;pdrfwdkYonf
ukefcef;jcif;odkY a&mufukeftHh? 'g,um
ppnf;pdrfwdkYudk oifhaom taMumif;odkY
a&mufaom? oifhaom t&modkY a&mufaom? oifhaom
taMumif;tm;jzifh oHk;aqmiftyfaom pnf;pdrfwdkY[lí
qdktyfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

igonf pnf;pdrfwdkYudk oHk;aqmifcJhNyD?
(rdbwdkYudk) vkyfauR;cJhNyD? (om; r,m;wdkYudk)
arG;jrLcJhNyD? ab;&efwdkYudk vGefajrmufcJhNyD?
txufewfjynfü jzpfapwwfaom tvSLudk ay;vSLcJhNyD?
xdkYjyif ig;rsKd;aom ylaZmfrludkvnf; jyKcJhNyD?
oDv&Sdukef (udk,f Elwf ESvHk;udk)

apmifhoHk;ukefaom jrwwfaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;olwdkYtm; vkyfauR;cJhNyD/

tDrfÜaeaom ynm&Sdolonf tMuif tusKd;iSg
pnf;pdrfwdkYudk tvdk&Sd&m\? xdk tusKd;onf igUtm;
tpOfa&mufNyD? aemifwpfzef rylyefapwwfaom trludk
igonf jyKcJhNyD/ xdk tjcif;t&mudk
tzezfefatmufarhaom vlowå0gonf t&d,mwdkY\w&m;ü
wnf\? t&d,mwdkY\w&m;ü wnfaom oludk pb0üyifvQif
csD;rGrf;tyfukef\? wrvGefb00,f ewfjynfü
arGUavsmf&avownf;/

yXrokwf/

2-tmePsokwf

62/ xdktcg jrwwfpGmbk&m;txHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeaom temxydPfolax;tm; jrwwfpGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

'g,um umr*kPfcHpm;aom vlonf oifhavsmfaom
tcsdeftcgudk pGJí &tyfaom csrf;om wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,fav; rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &Sdrl
csrf;om]twådokc}? oHk;aqmifrl csrf;om]abm*okc}?
a<u;NrD r&Sdrl csrf;om]tmePsokc}? tjypfr&Sdrl
csrf;om]te0ZÆokc}wdkYwnf;/

'g,um &Sdrl csrf;om[lonf tb,fenf;? 'g,um pavmuü
trsKd;aumif;om;tm; vuf½Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í
acR;'D;'D;us jzpfaptyfukefaom?
w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom? w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom?
x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyfukefaom pnf;pdrfwdkYonf
jzpfukef\ xdk trsKd;aumif; om;onf]]vuf½Hk;tm;udk;
qnf;yl;í acR;'D;'D;us jzpfaptyfukefaom?
w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom? w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom?

x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyfukefaom pnf;pdrfwdkYonf igUtm;
&Sd\}}[k csrf;omrludk &\? 0rf;ajrmufrludk &V 'g,um
ponfudk &Sdrl csrf;om]tw-dokc}[k qdktyfV

'g,um oHk;aqmifrl csrf;om[lonf tb,fenf;? 'g,um
pavmuü trsKd;aumif;om;onf vuf¹/₂Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í
acR;'D;'D;us jzpfptyfukefaom?
w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom? w&m; ojzifh &tyfukefaom?
x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyfukefaom pnf;pdrfwdkYudk
oHk;aqmifV ,if;wdkYjzifh aumif;rlwdkYudkvnf; jyK\?
xdk trsKd;aumif;om;onf]]vuf¹/₂Hk;tm;udk; qnf;yl;í
acR;'D;'D;us jzpfptyfukefaom?
w&m;ESifh ,SOfukefaom? w&m;ojzifh &tyfukefaom?
x<uvkHYvjzifh &tyf ukefaom pnf;pdrfwdkYudk igonf
oHk;aqmif&\? ,if;wdkYjzifh aumif;rlwdkYudkvnf;
jyK&\}}[k csrf;omrludk &\? 0rf;ajrmufrludk &V 'g,um
ponfudk oHk;aqmifrl csrf;om]abm*okc}[k qdktyfV

'g,um a<u;NrDr&Sdrl csrf;om[lonf tb,fenf;? 'g,um
pavmuü trsKd;aumif; om;onfenf;onfjzpfap
rsm;onfjzpfap wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomoltm;
wpfpHkwpfckaom a<u;NrDudk
ray;rqyf&?]]enf;onfjzpfap rsm;onfjzpfap
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaomoltm; wpfpHk wpfckaom
a<u;NrDudk igonf ray;qyf&}}[k csrf;omrludk &\?
0rf;ajrmufrludk &V 'g,um ponfudk
a<u;NrDr&Sdrlcsrf;om]abm* okc}[k qdktyfV

'g,um tjypfr&Sdrl csrf;om[lonf tb,fenf;? 'g,um
pavmuü t&d,mwynfhonf tjypfr&Sdaom um,uH 0pDuH
raemuHESifh jynfhpHk\? xdk t&d,mwynfhonf]]igonf
tjypfr&Sdaom um,uH 0pDuH raemuHESifh
jynfhpHk\}}[k csrf;omrludk &\? 0rf;ajrmufrludk &V
'g,um ponfudk tjypfr&Sdrlcsrf;om]te0ZÆokc}[k
qdktyfV 'g,um umr*kPfchpm;aom vlonf
oifhavsmfaom tcsdeftcgudk pGGJí &tyfaom

csrf;omwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[kh
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owå0gonf oHk;aqmifrlcsrf;omudk cHpm;vsuf
a<u;NrDr&SdrIcsrf;omç
xdkrSwpfyg;&SdrIcsrf;omudkvnf; odí xdkYaemuf
ynmjzifh txl;½lV txl;tm;jzifh ½lJrifaom aumif;aom
ynm&Sdonf oHk;aqmifrl ESpfersKd; wdkYudk od\
pcsrf;omoHk;rsKd;onf tjypfr&SdrIcsrf;om\
wpfq,fhajcmufpdwf wfpdpdwfudkrQ
rrSEEdkifjzpfayownf;/

'kwd,okwf/

3-jA[®okwf

63/ &[ef;wdkY rdrdtdrfü trdtzwdkYudk ylaZmfaom
trsKd;om; trsKd;orD;wdkYonf jA[®m &Sdonf rnfukef\
&[ef;wdkY rdrdtdrfü trdtzwdkYudk ylaZmfaom
trsKd;om; trsKd;orD;wdkYonf vufOD;q&m
&Sdonfrnfukef\
&[ef;wdkY rdrdtdrfü trdtzwdkYudk
ylaZmfaom trsKd;om; trsKd;orD;wdkYonf
tdrfOD;ewf&Sdonf rnfukef\
&[ef;wdkY rdrdtdrfü
trdtzwdkYudk ylaZmfaom trsKd;om;
trsKd;orD;wdkYonf ta0;rS aqmiftyfaom tvSLudk
cHxdkufaom tvSLch&Sdonf rnfukefV

&[ef;wdkY]]jA[®m}}[laom ptrnfonf trdtzwdkY\
trnfwnf;? &[ef;wdkY]]vufOD;q&m}}[laom ptrnfonf
trdtzwdkY\ trnfwnf;? &[ef;wdkY]]tdrfOD;ewf}}[laom
ptrnfonf trdtzwdkY\ trnfwnf;? &[ef;wdkY]]ta0;rS
aqmifí vSLtyfaom tvSLch}}[laom trnfonf trdtzwdkY\
trnfwnf;/ xdkodkY trnf&jcif;onf tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY trdtzwdkYonf om;orD;wdkYtm; rsm;aom
aus;Zl;&Sdukef\
toufudk apmifha&Smufwwfukef\

auR;arG;wwfukef\? pavmuudk ñTef;jywwfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

trdtzwdkYudk om;orD;wdkY\ JjA[®m}[lívnf;aumif;?
]vufOD;q&m}[lívnf;aumif; qdkxdkufukef\?]ta0;rS
aqmifí vSLtyfaom tvSLcHwdkY}[k qdkxdkufukef\
(trdtzwdkYonf) om;orD;wdkYtm; tpOfoem;wwf ukef\
xdkYaMumifhomvQif ynm&Sdom;orD;onf xdk
trdtzwdkYudk &Sdvnf; cdk;&m\? xrif;
[if;jzifhvnf;aumif;? xdkYjyif
tazsmf ,rumjzifhvnf;aumif;? t0wf t½Hkjzifhvnf;aumif;?
tdyf&m ae&mjzifhvnf;aumif;? tarT;
eHYomvdrf;usHay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
a&csKd;ay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif;?
ajcaq;ay;jcif;jzifhvnf;aumif; t½dktaojyKvsuf
ylaZmf&m\ trdtzwdkYü xdkodkY
vkyfauR;arG;jrLjcif;aMumifh xdk
om;orD;udk ,ckb0üyif ynm&SdwdkYonf
csD;rGrf;Muukef\? xdk om;orD;onf wrvGefb0üvnf;
ewfjynfü arGUavQmf&avownf;/

wwd,okwf/

4-ed&,okwf

64/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av; rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY
usa&muf&\ tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- olUtoufudk
owfavh&Sd\? ray;onfudk ,lavh&Sd\? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhavh&Sd\? r[kwfrRsefaom
pum;udk ajymavh&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY usa&muf&\[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

olUtoufowfjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
ray;onfudk ,ljcf;udkvnf;aumif;? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udk qdkjcf;udkvnf;aumif;? olwpfyg;om;r,m;ü
oGm;vmjcf;udkvnf;aumif; ynm&SdwdkYonf
rcsD;rGrf;ukef[k qdktyfownf;/

pwkw→okwf/

5-¹/₂lyokwf

65/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü byk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
tqif;oP²mefudk yrmPjyKí tqif;oP²mefü MunfnKdaom
yk³/₄dKvf? toHudk yrmPjyKí toHü MunfnKdaom
yk³/₄dKvf? acgif;yg;rludk yrmPjyKí acgif;yg;rlü
MunfnKdaom yk³/₄dKvf? (oDv *kPf orm"d
*kPfpao)mw&m;udk yrmPjyKíw&m;ü MunfnKdaom
yk³/₄dKvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
byk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

tMuifolwdkYonf tqif;oP²mefü yrmPjyKukef\?
tMuifolwdkYonfum; toHodkY tpOfvdkufukef\?
xdkolwdkYonf tvdk]qE´}\vnf;aumif;?
wyfrufjcf;]&m*}\vnf;aumif; tvdkodkY
vdkufygukefonfjzpfí (*kPf aus;Zl;udk)
rodEdkifMuukef/ xuf0ef;usifrS ydwfyifcH&aom
olrdkufonf (bk&m;ponfwdkY\ tZÑwå oEÅmefü
&Sdaom *kPfudkvnf; rod? A[d'°oEÅmefüjzpfaom
*kPfudkvnf; rjrif? xdkolonf pifppf csD;rGrf;oHjzifh
arshm&avawmh\ tMuifolonf tZÑwåoEÅmefü &Sdaom
*kPfudk rod? A[d'°oEÅmefü jzpfaom *kPfudkom
¹/₂ljrif\? tyoEÅmefü tusKd;udk ¹/₂lavh&Sd\? xdk
yk³/₄Kdvfonfvnf; csD;rGrf;oHjzifh arshm&av\
(tMuifolonf) tZÑwåoEÅmefü jzpfaom *kPfudkvnf; od\?

A[d'"" oEÅmefü jzpfaom *kPfudkvnf; ½ljrif\? tydwftyif
uif;&m (edAÅmef) udk ½lavh&Sd\? xdkolonfum;
toHjzifh rarsmEdkifawmhacs/

ylörokwf/

6-o&m*okwf

66/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- wyfrufjcif;
&m*}&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvf? trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}
&Sdaom yk*¾Kdvf? awGa0jcif;]arm[] &Sdaom
yk*¾Kdvf? axmifvTm;jcif;]rme} &Sdaom
yk*¾KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

wyfrufzG,fwdkYü jyif;jypGm wyfrufukefaom?
cspfzG,fwdkYü jyif;jypGm ESpfoufukefaom? arm[jzifh
ydwfqdkYtyfukefaom? (udavomwdkYonf)
zGJUtyfukefaom owå0gwdkYonf (udavom)
taESmiftzGJUudk yGg;apukef\ ynmr&SdolwdkYonf
&m*aMumifhvnf; jzpfaom? a'goaMumifhvnf; jzpfaom?
arm[aMumifhvnf; jzpfaom yifyef;jcif;&Sdaom
qif;&Judk yGg;ap wwfaom tukodkvfuHudk jyKukef\
ynmrsufpd r&Sdukefbj t0dZÆmydwfqdkYtyfukefonf
jzpfí? oluef;ozG,fjzpfukefaom owå0gwdkYonf
(&m*paom)w&m;tm;avsmfpGm jzpfukefí (igwdkYonf)
podkYoabm&Sdukef\[k xdkw&m;oabmudk
ratmufarhEdkifMuukef/

q|okwf/

7-t[d&mZokwf

67/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolaX;\ t&Hjzpfam aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg om0w→djynfü
&[ef;wpfyg;onf a>rudkufí aoav\? xdktcg
rsm;pGmaom &[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifMuukefvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; þom0w→djynfü
&[ef;wpfyg;onf a>rudkufí aovGefyg\} }[k
avQmufukef\

&[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf a>rrif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
arwåmpdwfjzifh rysHUESHUapa,mifwum;? &[ef;wdkY
tu,fí xdk&[ef;onf a>rrif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
arwåmpdwfjzifh ysHUESHUapcJhvQif a>rudkufí
rao&m/

tb,fav; rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- 0d½lyu©a>rrif;rsKd;?
{&myxa>rrif;rsKd;? qAsmykwåa>rrif;rsdK;?
uPSma*gwra>rrif;rsdK;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
xdk&[ef;onf þa>rrif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk arwåmpdwfjzifh
rysHUESHUapa,mifwum;? &[ef;wdkY xdk&[ef;onf
þa>rrif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk arwåmpdwfjzifh tu,fí
ysHUESHUapcJhvQif a>rudkufí raoEdkif&m/
&[ef;wdkY rdrdudk,fudk vHkNcHKapjcif;iSg?
rdrdudk,fudk apmifh a&Smufjcif;iSg? rdrd\
t&Htwm;tvdkYiSg þa>rrif;av;rsKd;tm;
arwåmpdwfjzifh ysHUESHUap&ef igcGifhgyK\ - ig\
arwåmonf 0d½lyu© e*g;rif;rsKd;wdkYESifhtwl
jzpfapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf
{&myxe*g;rif;rsKd;wdkYESifh twl jzpfapownf;? ig\
arwåmonf qAsmykwåe*g;rif;rsKd;wdkYESifh twl
jzpfapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf
uPSma*gwre*g;rif;rsKd;wdkYESifh twl jzpfapownf;/

ig\ arwåmonf tajcr&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twl
jzpfapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf tajcESpfacsmif;&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYESifh twl jzpfapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf
tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom owå0gwdkYESifh twl
jzpfapownf;? ig\ arwåmonf rsm;aom tajc&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYESifh twl jzpfapownf;/

tajcr&Sdaom owå0gonf ighudk rn\$Of;qJapownf;?
tajcESpfacsmif;&Sdaom owå0gonf ighudk
rn\$if;qJapownf;? tajcav;acsmif;&Sdaom owå0gonf
ighudk rn\$Of;qJapownf;? tajcrsm;pGm&Sdaom
owå0gonf ighudk rn\$Of;qJ apownf;/

t<uif;r&Sd tvHk;pHkukefaom
owå0gwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? tvHk;pHkaom
xGufouf0ifouf&Sdukefaom owå0gwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
cyfodrf;ukefaom twåabmxif&Sm;&Sdaom
owå0gwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? cyfodrf;ukefaom aumif;
jrwfaom tm¹/₂HkwdkYudk
awGUjrifMuygapukefownf;? ,kwfnHhaom raumif;
usKd;onf wfpfHkw pfa,mufaom owå0gxHodkYrQ
rvmra&mufygapownf;/

jrwfpGmbk&m;*kPfawmfonf twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd?
w&m;*kPfawmfonf twdkif; t&Snfr&Sd?
oHCm*kPfawmfonf twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd?
a>rrsKd;wdkYonf (*kPf tm;jzifh)
twdkif;t&Snf&Sdukef\? a>rç
uif;NrD;aumufwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
uif;ajcrsm;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
yifhulwdkYonfvnf;aumif;? wufwlwdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
<uufwdkYonfvnf;aumif; (*kPftm;jzifh) twdkif;t&Snf
&Sdukef\? igonf tapmifhta&Smufudk jyKtyfNyD? igonf
t&Htwm;udk jyKtyfNyD? owå0gwdkYonf
zJoGm;apukefownf;? xdk igonf jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;
&Sdcdk;yg\? ckepfqlukefaom

jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkYtm;vnf; &Sdcdk;yg\[k
(t&Htwm;udk igcGifhjyK\[k rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-a'0'wåokwf

68/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wf
(oHCmoif;cJGí) zjcGmoGm;onfrS rMumao;rD
&mZN*Kd[fjynf *dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrl\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a'0'wfudk
taMumif;jyKí &[ef;wdkYudk podkY
rdefYawmfrl\ -]]&[ef;wdkY a'0'wf\ vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf rdrdudk,fudk owfjzwf&ef jzpfay:vm\
&[ef;wdkY a'0'wf\ vmbf ylaZmf oum tausmftapmonf
ysufpD;&ef jzpfay:vm\

&[ef;wdkY iSufaysmyifonf rdrdudk,fudk owfjzwf&ef
toD; oD;vmouJhodkY ysufpD;&ef toD;oD;
vmouJhodkY? ptwlomvQif a'0'wf\ vmbf ylaZmfoum
tausmftapmonf rdrdudk,f udk owfjzwf&ef jzpfay:vm\
ysufpD;&ef jzpfay:vm\

&[ef;wdkY 0g;yifonf rdrdudk,fudk owfjzwf&ef toD;
oD;vmouJhodkY ysufpD;&ef toD; oD;vmouJhodkY?
ptwlomvQif a'0'wf\ vmbf ylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
rdrdudk,fudk owfjzwf&ef jzpfay:vm\
ysufpD;&ef jzpfay:vm\

&[ef;wdkY usL yifonf rdrdudk,fudk owfjzwf&ef toD;
oD;vmouJhodkY ysufpD;&ef toD; oD; vmouJhodkY?
ptwlomvQif a'0'wf\ vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf
rdrdudk,fudk owfjzwf&ef jzpfay:vm\
ysufpD;&ef jzpfay:vm\

&[ef;wdkY tówdk&fjrif;ronf rdrdudk,fudk
owfjzwf&ef udk,f0efaqmifouJhodkY ysufpD;&ef

udk,f0efaqmifouJhodkY? ptwlomvQif a'0'wf\
vmbfylaZmfoum tausmftapmonf rdrd udk,fudk
owfjzwf&ef jzpfay:vm\? ysufpD;&ef jzpfay:vm\}}[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

iSufaysmoD;onf pifppf iSufaysmyifudk
owfouJhodkY? 0g;oD;onf 0g;yifudk owfouJhodkY?
usLoD;onf usLyifudk owfouJhodkY? udk,f0efonf
tówdk&f jrif;rudk owfouJhodkY? xdkYtwl
ylaZmfoumonf ,kwfrmoludk owfjzwf\

t|rokwf/

9-y"meokwf

69/ &[ef;wdkY tm;xkwfjcf;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
apmifhpnf;&ef tm;xkwfjcf;? y,f&ef tm;xkwfjcf;?
yGg;rsm;&ef tm;xkwfjcf;? tpOf apmifha&Smuf&ef
tm;xkwfjcf;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY apmifhpnf;&ef
tm;xkwfjcf;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf rjzpfay:ao;aom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk
rjzpfap&ef jyKvdkrl]qE´}udk jzpfap\? MuKd;pm;\?
vkHYvxkwf\? pdwfudk jr\$ifhwif\? aqmufwnf xm;\V
&[ef;wdkY ponfudk apmifhpnf;&ef tm;xkwfjcf;[k
qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY y,f&ef tm;xkwfjcf;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jzpfNyD;aom
tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk y,f&ef jyKvdk rl]qE´}udk
jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\? vkHYvxkwf\? pdwfudk jr\$ifhwif\?
aqmufwnfxm;\V &[ef;wdkY ponfudk y,f&ef tm;xkwfjcf;
[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY yGg;rsm;&ef tm;xkwfjcf;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rjzpfao;aom

ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jzpfap&ef jyKvdkrI]qE´}udk
jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\? vkHYvxkwf\? pdwfudk jr\$ifhwif\?
aqmufwnfxm;\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk yGg;rsm;&ef
tm;xkwfjcf;[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY tpOfapmifha&Smuf&ef tm;xkwfjcf;[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
jzpfNyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk wnfwhhap&ef
rarhaysmufap&ef vGefpGm jzpfyGg;ap&ef
jyefYajymap&ef yGg;rsm;ap&ef jynfhpHkap&ef
jyKvdkrI]qE´}udk jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\? vkHYvxkwf\?
pdwfudk jr\$ifhwif\? aqmufwnfxm;\ &[ef;wdkY
ponfudk tpOf apmifha&Smuf&ef tm;xkwfjcf;[k
qdktyf\ &[ef;wdkY tm;xkwfjcf;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

apmifhpnf;jcif;vnf;aumif;? y,fjcf;vnf;aumif;?
yGg;rsm;jcif;vnf;aumif;?
tpOfapmifha&Smufjcf;vnf;aumif;
ptm;xkwfjcf;av;rsKd;wdkYudk aerif;\
taqGjzpfawmfrlaom jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
a[mMum;awmfrltyfukef\? pomoemawmfü tMuif
&[ef;onf jyif;pGmtm;xkwfaom vkHYv&Sd\?
(xdk&[ef;onf) 'ku©ukef&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&muf&avownf;/

e0rokwf/

10-t"r®duokwf

70/ &[ef;wdkY bk&ifrif;wdkYw&m;rapmifhaomtcg
rSL;rwfwdkYonfvnf;w&m;rapmifhukef?
rSL;rwfwdkYw&m;rapmifhaomtcg
ykPÖm;ol<u,fwdkYvnf;w&m;rapmifhukef?
ykPÖm;ol<u,fwdkYw&m;rapmifhaomtcg ed*Hk;

Zeyk'faeolwdkYvnf;w&m;rapmifhukef? ed*Hk;
Zeyk'faeolwdkYw&m; rapmifhaomtcg v aewdkYonf
rnDrñGwf vSnfhvnfukef\? vaewdkYonf rnDrñGwf
vSnfhvnf aomtcg eu©wfw m&m taygif;wdkYonf
rnDrñGwf vSnfhvnfukef\? eu©wfw m&mtaygif;wdkY
rnDrñGwf vSnfhvnfaomtcg nOfhaeYwdkYonf
rnDrñGwf jzpfukef\? nOfhaeYwdkYonf rnDrñGwf
jzpfukefaomf vESifhvcGJwdkYonf rnDrñGwf jzpfukef\?
vESifhvcGJwdkY rnDrñGwfjzpfaoomtcg Owk
ESpfwdkYonf rnDrñGwf jzpfukef\? Owk ESpfwdkYonf
rnDrñGwf jzpfukefaomf avwdkYonf rnDrñGwf
wdkufukef\? vrf;rSef rwdkufukef? avwdkY rnDrñGwf
vrf;rSef rwdkufaomtcg ewfwdkY trsufxGufukef\?
ewfwdkY trsufxGufukefaomf rdk;aumif;pGm
r&GmoGef;? rdk;aumif;pGm r&GmoGef;aomf
aumufwdkYonf trSnfh rnDñGwfukef/ &[ef;wdkY trSnfh
rnDñGwfaom aumuf wdkYudk pm;oHk;olwdkYonf
toufwdkukef\? tqif;rvSukef? tm;enf;ukef\?
temrsm;ukef\

½[ef;wdkY bk&ifrif;wdkY w&m;apmifhaomtcg
rSL;rwfwdkYonfvnf; w&m;apmifhukef\? rSL;rwfwdkY
w&m;apmifhaomtcg ykPÖm; ol<u,fwdkYvnf;
w&m;apmifhukef\? ykPÖm; ol<u,fwdkY
w&m;apmifhaomtcg ed*Hk; Zeyk'faeolwdkYvnf;
w&m;apmifhukef\? ed*Hk; Zeyk'faeolwdkY
w&m;apmifhaomtcg v aewdkYonf nDñGwfpGm
vSnfhvnfukef\? v aewdkY nDñGwfpGm vSnfhvnfaom
tcg eu©wfw m&mtaygif;wdkYonf nDñGwfpGm
vSnfhvnfukef\? eu©wfw m&mtaygif;wdkY
nDñGwfpGm vSnfhvnfukefaomf nOfhaeYwdkYonfvnf;
nDñGwfpGm jzpfukef\? nOfhaeYwdkY nDñGwfpGm
jzpfukefaomf vESifhvcGJwdkYonf nDñGwfpGm
jzpfukef\? vESifhvcGJwdkY nDñGwfpGm jzpfukefaomf
Owk ESpfwdkYvnf; nDñGwfpGm jzpfukef\? Owk

ESpfwdkY nDñGwfpGm jzpfukefaomf avwdkYonf
nDñGwfpGm wdkufukef\? vrf;rSef wdkufukef\?
avwdkYonf nDñGwfpGm vrf;rSefwdkufukefaomf
ewfwdkY trsuf rxGufukef? ewfwdkY
trsufrxGufukefaomf rdk;onf aumif;pGm &GmoGef;\?
rdk;aumif;pGm &GmoGef;aomf aumufwdkYonf
trSnfhndukef\ &[ef;wdkY trSnfhnduom
aumufwdkYudk pm;oHk;olwdkYonf touf&Snfukef\?
tqif;vSukef\? tm;&Sdukef\? a&m*genf;ukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

(jrpufdk) ul;ukefaom EGm;wdkYwGif
a&SUaqmifEGm;vm;onf aumufwuspf oGm;cJhrl?
a&SUaqmifEGm;vm; aumufwuspf oGm;onf&Sdaomf
aemufvdkufEGm;r tm;vHk;wdkYonf aumufwuspf
vdkufoGm;ukef\ ptwlomvQif vlwdkYwGif tjrwfqHk;[k
orkwftyfolonf tu,fí w&m; r[kwfonfudk usifhtHh? prS
wpfyg;aom owå0gtaygif;onf tb,f qdkzG,f&m
&SdtHhenf;? rif; w&m;rapmifhonf jzpftHh?
wpfEdkifiHvHk; qif;&J&\ (jrpufdk) ul;ukefaom
EGm;wdkYwGif a&SUaqmifEGm;vm;onf
ajzmifhajzmifhoGm;cJhrl? a&SUaqmifEGm;vm;
ajzmifhajzmifhoGm;onf&Sdaomf aemufvdkufEGm;r
tm;vHk;wdkYonf ajzmifhajzmifhyif vdkufoGm;ukef\
ptwlomvQif vlwdkYwGif tjrwfqHk;[k orkwftyfolonf
tu,fíw&m;udk usifhtHh? prS wpfyg;aom
owå0gtaygif;onf tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdtHhenf;? rif;
w&m;apmifhtHh? wpfEdkifiHvHk; csrf;om&avownf;/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf ywåur®0*f NyD;

(*) 3-tyPÖu0*f 1-y"meokwf

71/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rcRwf,Gif;aom tusifhudk
usifhonfrnf\? xdk&[ef;tm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk
ukef&eftaMumif;onfvnf; jynfhpHkV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oDv&Sd\? tMum;tjrif rsm;\? xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sd\? ynm&SdV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
rcRwf,Gif;aom tusifhudk usifhonf rnf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukef&ef taMumif;onfvnf; jynfhpHk\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-or®m'd|dokwf

72/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf rcRwf,Gif;aom tusifhudk
usifhonf rnf\? xdk&[ef;tm; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukef&eftaMumif;onfvnf; jynfhpHkV tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- umr*kPfrS xGufajrmuf&ef
MuHjcif;]aeu©r®0dwuf} ESifhvnf;aumif;?
rysufpD;ap&ef MuHjcif;]tAsmyg'0dwuf}
ESifhvnf;aumif;? rn§Of;qj&ef
MuHjcif;]t0d[đom0dwuf} ESifhvnf;aumif;?
rSefuefaomtjrif]or®m'd|d}ESifhvnf;aumif;
(jynfhpHkjcif;wnf;)/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;
av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
rcRwf,Gif;aom tusifhudk usifhonf rnf\? xdk&[ef;tm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukef&eftaMumif;onfvnf; jynfhpHk\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-oyÜK&dookwf

73/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;
av;rsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhphHkaom oludk ol,kwf[k odyfV/
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
ol,kwfonf olwpfyg;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk rar;aomfvnf; xifpGm
jyK\? ar;aomfum; tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdtHhenf;?
jyóemtvdkYiSg a&S;½laqmifí ar;onf &Sdaomf
r,kwfavsmhaprí rqdkif;rwG jynfhjynfhphHkpHk
tus,fw0ifh olwpfyg; aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdk wwfv/
&[ef;wdkY xdk taMumif;onf]]ptoQifum; ol,kwfwnf;}}
[k od&rnfh taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; ol,kwfonf olwpfyg;\
aus;Zl;udk ar;aomfvnf; xifpGm rjyK? rar;aomfum;
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdtHhenf;? jyóemtvdkYiSg
a&S;½laqmifí ar;tyfonf&Sdaomf ,kwfavsmhapí
qdkif;qdkif;wGwG rjynfhrpHk tus,frzGifhbJ
olwpfyg;aus;Zl;udk ajymqdk wwfv/ &[ef;wdkY xdk
taMumif;onf]]ptoQifum; ol,kwfwnf;}}[k od&rnfh
taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; ol,kwfonf rdrd\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ar;aomfvnf; xifpGm rjyK? rar;aomfum;
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdtHhenf;? jyóemtvdkYiSg
a&S;½laqmifí ar;tyfonf&Sdaomf ,kwfavsmhapí
qdkif;qdkif;wGwG rjynfhrpHk tus,frzGifhbJ
rdrdaus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkwwfv/ &[ef;wdkY xdk
taMumif;onf]]ptoQifum; ol,kwfwnf;}}[k od&rnfh
taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; ol,kwfonf rdrd\
aus;Zl;udk rar;aomfvnf; xifpGm jyK\? ar;aomfum;
tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdtHhenf;? jyóemtvdkYiSg
a&S;½laqmifí ar;tyfonf&Sdaomf r,kwfavsmhaprí
rqdkif;rwG jynfhjynfhphHkpHk tus,fw0ifh
rdrdaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkwwfv/ &[ef;wdkY xdk

taMumif;onf]]ptoQifum; ol,kwfwnf;}}[k od&rnfh
taMumif;wnf;? &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKoludk ol,kwf[k odtyfV

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKoludk olawmfaumif;[k odtyfV tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
olawmfaumif;onf olwpfyg;\ aus;Zl;rJhudk ar;aomfvnf;
xifpGmrjyK/ rar;aomfum;
tb,fqdkzG,f&m&SdygtHhenf;? jyóemtvdkYiSg a&S;½l
aqmifí olwpfyg;wdkY ar;tyfonf&Sdaomf ,kwfavsmhapí
qdkif;qdkif;wGwG rjynfhrpHk tus,frzGifhbJ olwpfyg;\
aus;Zl;rJhudk ajymqdkwwfV/ &[ef;wdkY xdk
taMumif;onf]]ptoQifum; olawmf aumif;wnf;}}[k
od&rnfh taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; olawmfaumif;onf
olwpfyg;\ aus;Zl;udk rar;aomfvnf; xifpGm jyK\?
ar;aomfum; tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdygtHhenf;?
jyóemtvdkYiSg a&S;½laqmifí ar;tyfonf&Sdaomf
r,kwfavsmhaprí rqdkif;rwG jynfhjynfhphKpHk
tus,fw0ifh olwpfyg;\ aus;Zl;udk ajymqdkwwfV/
&[ef;wdkY xdk taMumif;onf]]ptoQifum;
olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k od&rnfh taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; olawmfaumif;onf
rdrd\ aus;Zl;rJhudk rar;aomfvnf; xifpGm jyK\?
ar;aomfum; tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdygtHhenf;?
jyóemtvdkYiSg a&S;½laqmifí olwpfyg;wdkY
ar;tyfonf&Sdaomf r,kwfavsmhaprí rqdkif;rwG
jynfhjynfhphKpHk tus,fw0ifh rdrdaus;Zl;rJhudk
ajymqdkwwfV/ &[ef;wdkY xdk taMumif;onf]]ptoQifum;
olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k od&rnfh taMumif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; olawmfaumif;onf
rdrd\ aus;Zl;udk ar;aomfvnf; xifpGm rjyK?
rar;aomfum; tb,fqdkzG,f&m &SdygtHhenf;?

kyóemtvdkYiSg a&S;½laqmifí ar;tyfonf
&Sdaomf ,kwfavsmhapí qdkif;qdkif;wGwG rjynfhrpHk
tus,frzGifhbJ rdrdaus;Zl;udk ajymqdkwwfV/
&[ef;wdkYhxdk taMumif;onf]]ptoQifum;
olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k od&rnfh taMumif;wnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkoludk
olawmfaumif;[k odtyfV

&[ef;wdkY acR;rudk tMuif nOfhäaomfvnf;aumif;?
aeYüaomfvnf;aumif; ac:aqmifvmcJh\? xdk
ac:aqmifvmaom nOfhaeYüomvQif xdk acR;rtm;
a,mu©rrdef;rolüvnf;aumif;? a,mu©r
a,mufsm;olüvnf;aumif;? vifüvnf;aumif;? t,kwfojzifh
uReftrlvkyfa,mufsm;wdkYüvnf;aumif; vGefujaom
t&SuftaMumufonf a&S;½lwnf\? xdk acR;ronf
aemiftcgü aygif;oif;jcif; tuRrf;0ifjcif;udk pGJí
a,mu©rrdef;roludkvnf;aumif;?
a,mu©ra,mufsm;oludkvnf;aumif;?
vifudkvnf;aumif;]]zJMuukefavmh? tb,fudk oifwdkY
odMuukeftHhenf;}}[k qdkouJhodkY? ptwl omvQif
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom&[ef;onf tMuif
nOfhäaomfvnf;aumif;? tMuif aeYüaomfvnf;aumif;?
vIUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf &[ef;jyK\? xdk
0ifa&muf&[ef;jyKaom nOfhaeYüomvQif
xdk&[ef;opftm; &[ef;wdkYüvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
Oygouma,mufsm;wdkYüvnf;aumif;?
Oygodumrdef;rwdkYüvnf;aumif;? t,kwfojzifh
t&Hapmifh omraPwdkYüvnf;aumif; vGefujaom
t&SuftaMumufonf a&S;½lwnf\? xdk&[ef;opfonf
aemiftcgü aygif;oif;jcif; tuRrf;0ifjcif;udk pGJí
q&mudkvnf;aumif;?
OyZÑm,fudkvnf;aumif;?]]zJMuukefavmh? tb,fudk
oifwdkY odMuukeftHhenf;}}[k qdkV &[ef;wdkY
xdkYaMumifh pomoem awmfü]]a&mufvmcgp

acR;rESifhwlaom pdwfjzifh aetHh}}[k usifh&rnf/
&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf podkYomvQif usifh&rnf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-yXr t^{*3/4}okwf

74/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfaom w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
jrwfaomoDv? jrwfaomorm"d? jrwfaomynm?
jrwfaom0drkwådwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfaom
w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-'kwd, t^{*3/4}okwf

75/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfaom w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
jrwfaom½kyf?¹ jrwfaoma0'em? jrwfaomonm?
jrwfaomb0wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY jrwfaom
w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

1/ jrwfaom½kyf- jrwfonf\ tjzpfodkY a&mufaom½kyf-
tMuif½kyfudk oHk;oyfí t&[wåzdkvfodkYa&muftHh?
xdk½kyfudk jrwfaom½kyf[kqdkvdkonf/

Ã

6-ukodem&okwf

76/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
y&dedAÁmefpH0ifcgeD;tcg ukodem¹/₂Hkjynf
(awmifwHcg;\)htauGUjzpfaom rv'mrif;wdkY\
tifMuif;O,smOfü tifMuif;yifysKdtpHkwdkY\ tMum;0,f
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk][&[ef;wdkY}}[k ac:awmfrl\
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf][toQifbk&m;}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;Muukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

]][&[ef;wdkY bk&m;üjzpfapw&m;awmfüjzpfap
oHCmawmfüjzpfap r*füjzpfap
tusifhüjzpfap ,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif;onf
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom &[ef;tm; jzpfcJhrl oifwdkYonf
ar;avQmufMu ukefavmh?]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf igwdkY\
rsufarSmufü xif&Sm;&SdcJhygvsuf igwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk a&SUawmfü jyefí ar;jcif;iSg
rpGrf;EdkifcJhMuygwum;}[k}} aemuftcg
ESvHk;romjcif; rjzpfMuap ukefvifh[lí rdefYawmfrlaomf
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf qdwfqdwf aeMuukef\
ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk
rdefYawmfrl\-

]][&[ef;wdkY bk&m;üjzpfapw&m;awmfüjzpfap
oHCmawmfüjzpfap r*füjzpfap
tusifhüjzpfap ,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif;onf
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom &[ef;tm; jzpfcJhrl oifwdkYonf
ar;avQmufMu ukefavmh?]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf igwdkY\
rsufarSmufü xif&Sm;&SdcJhygvsuf igwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk a&SUawmfü jyefí ar;jcif;iSg
rpGrf;EdkifcJhMuygwum;}[k}} aemuftcg
ESvHk;romjcif; rjzpfMuap ukefvifh[lí rdefYawmfrlaomf
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf ESpfBudrfajrmufvnf; qdwfqdwf
aeMuukef\ oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk rdefYawmfrl\-

]]&[ef;wdkY bk&m;üjzpfapw&m;awmfüjzpfap
oHCmawmfüjzpfap r*füjzpfap
tusifhüjzpfap ,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif;onf
wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom &[ef;tm; jzpfC]hrl oifwdkYonf
ar;avQmufMu ukefavmh?]jrwpfGmbk&m;onf igwdkY\
rsufarSmufü xif&Sm;&SdcJhygvsuf igwdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk a&SUawmfü jyefí ar;jcif;iSg
rpGrf;EdkifcJhMuygwum;}[k}] aemuftcg
ESvHk;romjcif; rjzpfMuap ukefvifh[Íí rdefYawmfrlaomf
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf oHk;Budrfajrmufvnf;
qdwfqdwfaeMuukefV

xdkYaemuf jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk-]]&[ef;wdkY oifwdkYonf bk&m;ü
½dkaoav;pm; ojzifh rar;ravQmufMuukefonfaomfvnf;
jzpfjim;tHh? tazmf&[ef; tcsif;csif;tm;rlvnf;
(rdrd,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif;udk) ajymMum;avmh}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV podkY rdefYawmfrlaomf
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf qdwfqdwfaeukefV xdktcg toQiftmeE
´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m;
tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? toQifbk&m; rjzpfzl;jrJ
jzpfygaypG? toQifbk&m; þ&[ef;oHCmxJü wpfa,muf
aom &[ef;tm;rQaomfvnf; jrwpfGmbk&m;ü
jzpfapw&m;awmfü jzpfap oHCmawmfü jzpfap r*fü
jzpfap tusifhü jzpfap ,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif;r&Sd}}[k
tuREkfyf ,HkMunfyg\[k avQmufV

tmeE´m oifonf ,HkMunfojzifhomvQif avQmufqdk\?
tmeE´m pifppfaomfum; þt&mü bk&m;\ ÓPfawmf
(t&m) yif jzpf\? þ&[ef;oHCmxJü wpfa,mufaom
&[ef;tm;rQaomfvnf; bk&m;ü jzpfapw&m;awmfü
jzpfap oHCmawmfü jzpfap r*fü jzpfap tusifhü
jzpfap ,HkrSm;awG;awmjcif; r&Sdav/ tmeE´m
pig;&maom &[ef;wdkYwGif *kPftm;jzifh t,kwfqHk;
&[ef;onf aomwmyefwnf;? tyg,fodkY

ysufpD;usa&mufjCIF; r&Sd? (udef;ao) jr\)? txufr*f
oHk;yg;vQif vJavsmif;&m&Sd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

77/ &[ef;wdkY rMuHoifhaom pav;rsKd;wdkYudk
rMuHtyfukef? ,if;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
MuHolonfh $\frac{1}{2}$ l;oGyf&ef qif;&Jyifyef;&efom jzpf\?
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY rMuHoifhaom
bk&m;oQifwdkY\ bk&m;t&mudk rMuHtyf? ,if;
(bk&m;t&m) udk MuHolonf $\frac{1}{2}$ l;oGyf&ef qif;&
yifyef;&efom jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY rMuHoifhaom
psmef&yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvf\ psmeft&mudk rMuHtyf? ,if;
(psmeft&m) udk MuHolonf $\frac{1}{2}$ l;oGyf&ef
qif;&Jyifyef;&efom jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY rMuHoifhaom
uHtusKd;udk rMuHtyf/ ,if; (uHtusKd;) udk MuHolonf
 $\frac{1}{2}$ l;oGyf&ef qif;&Jyifyef;&efom jzpf\ rMuHoifhaom
avmuudk MuHjcif;udk rMuHtyf? ,if;avmuudk
MuHolonf $\frac{1}{2}$ l;oGyf&ef qif;&J yifyef;&efom jzpf\
&[ef;wdkY rMuHoifhaom pav;rsKd;wdkYudk
rMuHtyfukef/ ,if;av;rsKd;wdkYudk MuHolonf
&l;oGyf&ef qif;&Jyifyef;&efom jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-'u©dPokwf

78/ &[ef;wdkY tvSL\ pifMu,faMumif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;? tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY tvSLay;yk $\frac{3}{4}$ KdvfaMumifhom pifMu,fí
tvSLcHyk $\frac{3}{4}$ KdvfaMumifh rpifMu,faom tvSLrsKd;onf
&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY tvSLcHyk $\frac{3}{4}$ KdvfaMumifhom pifMu,fí
tvSLay;yk $\frac{3}{4}$ KdvfaMumifh rpifMu,faom tvSLrsKd;onf

&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf;
rpifMu,f tvSLcH yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; rpifMu,faom
tvSLrsKd;onf &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; pifMu,f
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; pifMu,faom
tvSLrsKd;onf &Sd\

 &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tvSLonf
tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhom pifMu,fí
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifh rpifMu,foenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tvSLay;olonf oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm
&Sd\? tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom
oabm &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tvSLonf
tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhom pifMu,fí
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifh rpifMu,f/

 &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tvSLonf
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhom pifMu,fí
tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifh rpifMu,foenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom
oabm &Sd\? tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDv&Sd\?
aumif;aom oabm&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tvSLonf
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhom pifMu,fí
tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifh rpifMu,f/

 &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tvSLonf
tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; rpifMu,f
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; rpifMu,foenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrm aom oabm &Sd\?
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfvnf; oDvr&Sd? ,kwfrmaom oabm
&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif tvSLonf
tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; rpifMu,f
tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; rpifMu,f/

 &[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tvSLonf
tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; pifMu,f tvSLcH

yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; pifMu,foenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfvnf; oDv&Sd\?
aumif;aom oabm &Sd\? tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonfvnf;
oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif tvSLonf tvSLay;yk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf;
pifMu,f tvSLcHyk^{*3/4}KdvfaMumifhvnf; pifMu,f/
&[ef;wdkY tvSL\ pifMu,faMumif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-0PdZÆokwf

79/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifvsuf]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\
tm;xkwftyfaom ukefoG,frlonf
ukefoG,frlcsif;wlrQonfom jzpfygvsvuf ysufpD;jcif;odkY
a&muf&jcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf;/ toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\
tm;xkwftyfaom ukefoG,frlonf ukefoG,frlcsif; wlrQonf
jzpfygvsvuf &nfrSef;onfhtwdkif; rjzpf&jcif;\
taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;/
toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\ tm;xkwftyfaom
ukefoG,frlonf ukefoG,frlcsif; wlrQygvsvuf
&nfrSef;onfhtwdkif; jzpf&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;/ toQifbk&m;
pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\ tm;xkwftyfaom ukefoG,frlonf
ukefoG,frlcsif; wlrQygvsvuf &nfrSef;onfxuf vGefujaom
tusKd;&Sdjcif;\ taMumif;um; tb,fygenf;?
taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;}}[k avQmufV

om&dykMwm pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf orPodkY
jzpfap jAm[®PodkY jzpfap csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m;

(tvdk&Sdaom) ypönf;udk rdefYqdkawmfrlyg}}[k
zdwfMum;\? xdkolonf xdk zdwfMum;aom ypönf;udk
ray;vSL/ xdkolonf xdk b0rS pkawí þvIUbHkodkY
jyefvmcJhrl tMuif tMuif ukefoG,frludkyif tm;xkwf\?
xdkol\ xdk tm;xkwftyfwdkif;aom ukefoG,frlonf
ysufpD;jcif;odkY a&muf\

om&dykMwm þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf orPodkY
jzpfap jAm[®PodkY jzpfap csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m;
(tvdk&Sdaom) ypönf;udk rdefYqdkawmfrlyg}}[k
zdwfMum;\? xdkolonf xdk zdwfMum;aom ypönf;udk
&nfrSef;onfhtwdkif; ray;vSL/ xdkolonf xdk b0rS pkawí
þvIUbHkodkY jyefvmcJhrl tMuif tMuif ukefoG,frludkyif
tm;xkwf\? xdkol\ xdk ukefoG,frlonf &nfrSef;onfh
twdkif; rjzpf/

om&dykMwm þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf orPodkY
jzpfap jAm[®PodkY jzpfap csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m;
(tvdk&Sdaom) ypönf;udk rdefYqdkawmfrlyg}}[k
zdwfMum;\? xdkolonf xdk zdwfMum;aom ypönf;udk
&nfrSef;onfhtwdkif; ay;vSL\ xdkolonf xdk b0rS pkawí
þvIUbHkodkY jyefvmcJhrl tMuif tMuif ukefoG,frludkyif
tm;xkwf\? xdkol\ xdk ukefoG,frlonf &nfrSef;onfh
twdkif; jzpf\

om&dykMwm þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf orPodkY
jzpfap jAm[®PodkY jzpfap csOf;uyfí]]toQifbk&m;
(tvdk&Sdaom) ypönf;udk rdefYqdkawmfrlyg}}[k
zdwfMum;\? xdkolonf xdk zdwfMum;aom ypönf;udk
&nfrSef;onfhxuf ydkí ay;vSL\ xdkolonf xdk b0rS
pkawí þvIUbHkodkY jyefvmcJhrl tMuif tMuif
ukefoG,frludkyif tm;xkwf\? xdkol\ xdk ukefoG,frlonf
&nfrSef;onfxuf ydkí tusKd;&Sd\

om&dykMwm	þavmuü	tcsKdUaomol\
tm;xkwftyfaom	ukefoG,frlonf	ukefoG,frlcsif;
wlrQygvsvuf	ysufpD;jcif;odkY	a&muf&jcif;\

taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum;
 ponfyifwnf;/ om&dykMwm pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\
 tm;xkwftyfaom ukefoG,frlonf ukefoG,frlcsif;
 wlrQygvvsuf &nfrSef;onfhtwdkif; rjzpfjcf;\

taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum;
 ponfyifwnf;/ om&dykMwm pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\
 tm;xkwftyfaom ukefoG,frlonf ukefoG,frlcsif;
 wlrQygvvsuf &nfrSef;onfhtwdkif; jzpf&jcif;\

taMumif;um; phonfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum;
 ponfyifwnf;/ om&dykMwm pavmuü tcsKdUaomol\
 tm;xkwf tyfaom ukefoG,frlonf ukefoG,frlcsif;
 wlrQygvvsuf &nfrSef;onfxuf vGefujtusKd; &Sdjcf;\

taMumif;um; ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;
 [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf?

10-uarÁmZokwf

80/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf aumorÁDjynf
 aCmodwm¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\
 xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY
 csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
 wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf bpum;udk avQmuf\-

toQifbk&m; rmwk*gronf (vTwf¹/₂Hk;) obifü
 rae&jcif;? (BuD;yGg;a&;) tvkyfudk rvkyf&jcif;?
 uarÁmZwdkif;¹odkY roGm;&jcif;\ taMumif;um;
 tb,fygenf;? taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k avQmuf\
 tmeE´m rmwk*gronf trsufxGufwww\? rmwk*gronf jiLpl
 ww\? rmwk*gronf 0efwdkww\? rmwk*gronf
 ynmr&Sd/ tmeE´m rmwk*gronf (vTwf¹/₂Hk;) obifü
 rae&jcif;? (BuD;yGg;a&;) tvkyfudk rvkyf&jcif;?
 uarÁmZwdkif;odkY roGm;&jcif;\ taMumif;um;

ponfyifwnf;? taxmuftyHhum; ponfyifwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf tyPÖu0*f NyD;V

1/ uarÁmZwdkif;odkY roGm;&jcif;[lonf Oyvu©PrQom
jzpf\? rnfonfh wdkif;wpfyg;odkYrQ roGm;&[lvdkV

Ä

(9) 4-rpv0*f 1-ygPmwdygwokwf

81/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkY usa&muf&\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
olUtoufudk owfavh&Sd\? ray;onfudk ,lavh&Sd\?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhavh&Sd\?
r[kwfrfSef ajymavh&SdV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaomolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY usa&muf&V

&[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- olUtoufudk
owfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrfSef ajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaomolonf aqmif,lí csxm; tyfouJhodkY ptwl
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf?

2-rkom0g'okwf

82/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaomolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkY a&muf&\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- r[kwfrSef
ajymavh&Sd\? ukef;pum;udk qdkavh&Sd\?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk qdkavh&Sd\? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;udk qdkavh&SdV
&[ef;wdkYhpw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaomolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkY a&muf&V

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- r[kwfrSef
ajymjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;udk qdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfV Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk qdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? tusKd;r&Sd Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
qdkjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf?

3-t0PÖm&[okwf

83/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkY a&muf&\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- (ÓPfjzifh)
rpdppf rouf0ifbJ *kPf rxdkufol\ *kPfudk ajymqdk\?
(ÓPfjzifh) rpdppf rouf0ifbJ *kPfxdkufol\ *kPfrJhudk
ajymqdk\? (ÓPfjzifh) rpdppf rouf0ifbJ
rMunfnKdoifhaom t&mü MunfnKdjicif;udk jzpfap\?
(ÓPfjzifh) rpdppf rouf0ifbJ MunfnKdoifhaom t&mü

rMunfnKdjCIF;udk jzpfap\? &[ef;wdkY pw&m;
av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY a&muf&V

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- (ÓPfjzifh) pdppf
ouf0ifí *kPf rxdkufo\ *kPfrJhudk ajymqdk\? (ÓPfjzifh)
pdppf ouf0ifí *kPfxdkufo\ *kPfaus;Zl;udk ajym qdk\?
(ÓPfjzifh) pdppf ouf0ifí rMunfnKdoifhaom t&mü
rMunfnKdjCIF;udk jzpfap\? (ÓPfjzifh) pdppf ouf0ifí
MunfnKdoifhaom t&mü MunfnKdjCIF;udk jzpfap\?
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-aum"*1/2kokwf

84/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY
ptwli&JodkY a&muf&\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
trsufxGufjCIF;udk tav;jyKí olawmf aumif;w&m;udk
tav;rjyKjCIF;? (aus;Zl;) acszsufjCIF;udk tav;jyKí
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;rjyKjCIF;? vmbf (&jCIF;) udk
tav;jyKí olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;rjyKj CIF;? t^{1/2}dktao
jyKrl]ouúm&} udk tav;jyKí olawmfaumif;w&m;udk
tav;rjyKjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY a&muf&V

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaomolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí trsuf xGufjcif;udk
tav;rjyKjcif;? olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí (aus;Zl;)
acszsufjcif;udk tav; rjyKjcif;? olawmfaumif;w&m;udk
tav;jyKí vmbf (&jcif;) udk tav;rjyKjcif;?
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk tav;jyKí
t¹/₂dktaojyKrl]ouúm&}udk tav;rjyKjcif;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pw&m; av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY
a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-warmwrokwf

85/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- tarSmifü
jzpfí tarSmifvQif vJavsmif;&m&Sdaom yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf?
tarSmifü jzpfí tvif; vQif vJavsmif;&m&Sdaom
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf? tvif;ü jzpfí tarSmifvQif
vJavsmif;&m&Sdaom yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf? tvif; ü jzpfí tvif;vQif
vJavsmif;&m&Sdaom yk^{*3}/₄KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf tarSmifü jzpfí
tarSmifvQif vJavsmif;&m&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf ,kwfedrfhaom
trsKd;[kqdktyfaom 'Gef;p@m;rsKd; üaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESD;orm;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
wHigrkqdk;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;? om;a&
vkyform;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
yef;rldufoGefrsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif; jzpf\? qif;&J\? xrif;
tazsmf pm;aomufzG,fenf;yg;\? NiKdjiifojzifh
toufarG;&\? ,if;trsKd;ü tpm;udk NiKdjiifpGm t0wfudk
NiKdjiifpGm &\? xdkolonf tqif;vnf; rvS? ¹/₂lcsifzG,fvnf;
r&Sd? ykuGvnf; ykuG\? temvnf; rsm;\?

uef;olaomfvnf;aumif;? aumufolaomfvnf;aumif;?
cGifolaomfvnf;aumif;? qGHUolaomfvnf;aumif; jzpf&\?
xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom eHYomaysmif;
tdyf&m ae&m qDrD; taqmuftODudk &ol r[kwf/
xdkolonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk
usifh\? raumif;aom tusifhudk usifhí udk,fcE"mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;om uif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&mjzpfaom i&Jü jzpf&V
&[ef; wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tarSmifü jzpfí
tarSmifvQif vJavsmif;&m &SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tarSmifü jzpfí
tvif;vQif vJavsmif;&m&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ,kwfedrfaom trsKd;[k
qdktyfaom 'Gef;p@m;rsKd; üaomfvnf;aumif;?
ESD;orm;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?

wHigrkqdk;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;? om;a&
vkyform;rsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?

yef;rldufoGefrsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif; jzpf\? qif;&J\? xrif;
tazsmf pm;aomufzG,fenf;yg;\? NiKdjiifojzifh
toufarG;&\? ,if;trsKd;ü tpm;udk NiKdjiifpGm t0wfudk
NiKdjiifpGm &\? xdkolonf tqif;vnf; rvS? ½lcsifzG,fvnf;
r&Sd? ykuGvnf; ykuG\? temvnf; rsm;\?

uef;olaomfvnf;aumif;? aumufolaomfvnf;aumif;?
cGifolaomfvnf;aumif;? qGHUolaomfvnf;aumif; jzpf&\?
xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom eHYomaysmif;
tdyf&m ae&m qDrD; taqmuftODudk &ol r[kwf/
xdkolonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh aumif;aom tusifhudk
usifh\? aumif;aom tusifhudk usifhí udk,fcE"mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom vm;&mjzpfaom
ewfjynfü jzpf&V &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tarSmifü jzpfí tvif;vQif vJavsmif;&m &SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tvif;ü jzpfí
tarSmifvQif vJavsmif;&m&Sdoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaomyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jrifhjrwaom trsKd;

[k qdktyfaom cwåd,r[m omvrsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Pr[momvrsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
*[ywdr[momvrsKd;ü aomfvnf;aumif; jzpf&\? <u,f0\?
rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\? rsm;aom pnf;pdrf&Sd\?
rsm;aom a&TaiG&Sd\? rsm;aom ESpfoufzG,f
toHk;taqmif&Sd\? rsm;aom Opömpyg;&Sd\? xdkolonf
tqif;hvnf; vS\? ½lcsifzG,fvnf; &Sd\? MunfñdkzG,fvnf;
&Sd\? aumif;jrwfaom tqif;oP²mefESifh jynfhpHk\? xrif;
tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom eHYomaysmif; tdyf&m
ae&m qDrD; toHk; taqmifudk &oljzpfV xdkolonf udk,f
Elwf pdwfjzifh raumif;aom tusifhudk usifh\?
raumif;aom tusifhudk usifhí udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom
vm;&m ysufpD;í usa&muf&mjzpfaoim i&Jü jzpf&V
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*¾Kdvfonf tvif;ü jzpfí
tarSmifvQif vjavsmif;&m&Sdonf rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*¾Kdvfonf tvif;ü jzpfí
tvif;vQif vjavsmif;&m&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk*¾Kdvfonf jrwfaom trsKd;[k qdktyfaom
cwåd,r[m omvrsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
jAm[®Pr[momvrsKd;üaomfvnf;aumif;?
*[ywdr[momvrsKd;ü aomfvnf;aumif; jzpf&\? <u,f0\?
rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\? rsm;aom pnf;pdrf&Sd\?
rsm;aom a&TaiG&Sd\? rsm;aom ESpfoufzG,f
toHk;taqmif &Sd\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\? xdkolonf
tqif;vS\? ½lcsifzG,f &Sd\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sd\?
MunfñdkzG,f&Sd\? aumif;jrwfaom tqif; oP²mefESifh
jynfhpHk\? xrif; tazsmf t0wf ,mOf yef; eHYom
eHYomaysmif; tdyf&m ae&m qDrD; toHk;taqmifudk
&oljzpfV xdkolonf udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh aumif;aom
tusifhudk usifh\? aumif;aom tusifhudk usifhí
udk,fcE¨mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü aumif;aom
vm;&m jzpfaoim ewfjynfö jzpf&V &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk*¾Kdvfonf tvif;ü jzpfí tvif;vQif vjavsmif;&m &SdV

&[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-MoPawmPwokwf

86/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- ,kwfedrfhonfjzpfí ,kwfedrhwåHuaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
,kwfedrfhonfjzpfí jrifhjrhwåHuaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
jrihfjrhwfonfjzpfí ,kwfedrhwåHuaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
jrihfjrhwfonfjzpfí jrihfjrhwåHuaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-ykwåokwf

87/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
rwkefvlyfaom &[ef;? yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;?
y'kr®mMumESifhwlaom &[ef;? &[ef;wdkYwGif
odrfarGUEl;nHhaom &[ef;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rwkefvlyfaom
&[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
aou©yk^{*3/4}Kdvfjzpfí usifhqjjzpf\? twkr&Sdaom
a,m*av;yg;ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf)udk awmifhwvsuf
ae\ &[ef;wdkY a&ajrudk tpdk;&aom OD;xdyfü
tbdoduf oGef;tyfNyD;aom rif;\ tbdodufoGef;xdkufaom
om;BuD;onf tbdodufroGef;&ao;aomfvnf;

wkefvlyfcif;odkY ra&mufouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif aou©jzpfí usifhqJzpfaoM &[ef;onf
twkr&Sdaom a,m*av;yg;ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk
awmifhwvsuf aeV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*¾Kdvfonf
rwkefvlyfaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*¾Kdvfonf
yk@&dufMumESifh wlaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcf; aMumifh tmoa0guif; aom vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkifxl; aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\?
0darmu©&Spfyg;wdkYudk emrum,jzifh awGUxdíum;
rae/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*¾Kdvfonf
yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*¾Kdvfonf
y'kr®mMumESifh wlaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcf; aMumifh/y/ rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\?
0darmu©&Spfyg;wdkYudkvnf; emrum,jzifh awGUxdí
aeV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*¾Kdvfonf
y'kr®mMumESifh wlaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*¾Kdvfonf
&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHUAom &[ef;jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (oHk;aqmifyg[k)
awmif;yeftyfonf jzpfíomvQif ouFef;udk
oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\? rawmif;yefbJ
oHk;aqmif&onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ awmif;yeftyfonf
jzpfíomvQif qGrf;udk oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\?
rawmif;yefbJ oHk;aqmif &onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/
awmif;yeftyfonf jzpfíomvQif ausmif;udk
oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\? rawmif;yefbJ
oHk;aqmif&onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ awmif;yeftyfonf

jzpfí omvQif olemtaxmuftyHhjzpfao
aq;toHk;taqmifudk oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\? rawmif;
yefbj oHk;aqmif&onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ twlae
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYonf xdk&[ef;tm; ESpfNrKdUzG,f
um,uHjzifhomvQif jyKrlMuonfu rsm;\? rESpfNrKdUzG,f
um,uHjzifh jyKrlMuonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/
ESpfNrKdUzG,f 0pDuHjzifhomvQif jyKrlMuonfu rsm;\?
rESpfNrKdUzG,f 0pDuHjzifh jyKrlMuonfum;
tenf;i,fomwnf;/ ESpfNrKdhzG,f raemuHjzifhomvQif
jyKrlMuonfu rsm;\? rESpfNrKdUzG,f raemuHjzifh
jyKrlMuonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ ESpfNrKdUzG,f
ylaZmfjcf;udkomvQif aqmifMuonfu rsm;\?
rESpfNrKdUzG,f ylaZmfjcf;udk aqmifMuonfum;
tenf;i,fomwnf;/ onf;ajcaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
ovdyfaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
avaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? onf;ajc ovdyf avwdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjcf; (oEédygwf)aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
Owkazmufjyefjcf;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
rnDrñGwfaqmif&GufrlaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
olwpyfyg;wdkY vkHYvaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;?
uHtusKd;ay;jcf;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfukefaom
a0'emwdkYonf xdk&[ef;tm; rsm;pGm rjzpfukef?
tema&m*genf;\? rsufarSmufb0ü
csrf;ompGmaeaMumif; jzpfukefaom vGefjrwfaom
pdwfü jzpfukefaom av;rsKd;aom psmevwkYudk
tvdk&Sdwdkif; &\? rNiKd rjiif&\? ryifryef;&\
tmoa0gukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom &[ef;jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY]]&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom
&[ef;rnf\}}[laom tMuif pum;udk qdkaom olonf

aumif;pGm qdkvdkjim;tHh?
&[ef;wdkY]&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom
&[ef;rnf\} }[laom xdk pum;udk aumif;pGm
qdkvdkolonf ighudkomvQif &nfnTef;í qdk&mV/
&[ef;wdkY igonf tvSLcHawmfrlyg[k awmif;yeftyfonf
jzpfíomvQif ouFef;udk oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\?
rawmif;yefbJ oHk;aqmif&onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/
awmif;yeftyfonf jzpfíomvQifhqGrf;udk
oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\? rawmif;yefbJ
oHk;aqmif&onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ awmif;yeftyfonf
jzpfíomvQif ausmif;udk oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\?
rawmif;yefbJ oHk;aqmif &onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/
awmif;yeftyfonf jzpfíomvQif olem\taxmuftyHhjpfaom
aq;udk oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\? rawmif;yefbJ
oHk;aqmif&onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ twlae
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYonf ighudk ESpfNrKdUzG,f
um,uHudkomvQif jyKrlonfu rsm;\? rESpfNrKdUzG,f
um,uHudk jyKrlonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ ESpfNrKdUzG,f
OpDuHudk jyKrlonfu rsm;\? rESpfNrKdUzG,f
OpDuHudk jyKrlonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ ESpfNrKdUzG,f
raemuHudk jyKrlonfu rsm;\? rESpfNrKdUzG,f
raemuHudk jyKrlonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/
ESpfNrKdUzG,f ylaZmfjcf;udk aqmifonfu rsm;\?
rESpfNrKdUzG,f ylaZmfjcf;udk aqmifonfum;
tenf;i,fomwnf;/ onf;ajcvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdukefaom?
ovdyfvQif jzpfaMumif;&Sdukefaom? avvQif
jzpfaMumif;&Sdukefaom? onf;ajc ovdyf avwdkY\
aygif;qHkrdjcf;aMumifh jzpfukefaom? Owk\
azmufjyefjcf;aMumifh jzpfukefaom? rnDrñGwfaom
twåabmudk aqmifjcf;aMumifh jzpfukefaom?
olwpyfg;wdkY vkHYvaMumifhvnf; jzpfukefaom
uHaMumifhvnf; jzpfukefaom a0'emwdkYonf ightm;
rsm;pGm rzpfukef? ightm; tema&m*genf;\?
rsufarSmufb0ü csrf;ompGmae&jcf; &Sdukefaom

vGefjrwfaompdwfü jzpfukefaom av;yg;ukefaom
psmefwdkYudk tvdk&Sdwdkif;&\? rNiKdrjiif&\?
ryifryef;&\ tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjCIF;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf)pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)
ynmudk ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí ae\

&[ef;wdkY]]&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom
&[ef;rnf\}}[laom tMuif pum;udk qdkaom olonf
aumif;pGm qdkvdkjim;tHh/
&[ef;wdkY]]&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom
&[ef;rnf\}}[laom xdk pum;udk aumif;pGm
qdkvdkolonf ighudkomvQif &nfnTef;í qdk&m\
&[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-oHa,mZeokwf

88/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
rwkefvlyfaom &[ef;? yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;?
y'kr®mMumESihf wlaom &[ef;? &[ef;wdkYwGif
El;nHhodrfarGUaom &[ef;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rwkefvlyfaom
&[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
oHk;yg;aom oHa,mZO f]taESmiftzGJU} wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjCIF;aMumifh tyg,fodkY usjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom udef;aojrJaom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif
vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyefjzpf\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rwkefvlyfaom &[ef;jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
yk@&dufMumESifh wlaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oHk;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzGJU}wdkY\ t<uif;rjh
ukefjcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? wyfrufjcf;]&m*}
jypfrSm;jcf;]a'go} awGa0jcf;]arm[] wdkY\
acgif;yg;jcf;aMumifhvnf;aumif; wpfBudrfomvQif
pvlUbHkodkY vma&mufí qif;&]\ tqHk;udk jyKaom
ou'g*grf jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
y'kr®mMumESifh wlaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf atmuf (umrbHk) ü
(y#doaE"aejcf;) tzdkY&Sdonfh ig;yg;aom
oHa,mZOOf]taESmiftzGJU}wdkY\
t<uif;rjhukefjcf;aMumifh jA[®mhbkü
Oyygwfy#doaE"aeí xdk (bHk) ü omvQif
y&dedAÁmefjyKvwåHUaom xdk bHkrS
jyefvnfjcf;oabmr&Sdaom tem*grf jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf y'kr®mMumESifhwlaom
&[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf) ynmudk ,ckb0üyif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyKí
a&mufvsufaeaom &[EÅmjzpf\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf &[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom
&[ef;jzpfV &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk*³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

t|rokwf/

9-or®m'd|dokwf

89/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk*³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
rwkefvlyfaom &[ef;? yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;?
y'kr®mMumESifhwlaom &[ef;? &[ef;wdkYwGif
El;nHhodrfarGUaom &[ef;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf rwkefvlyfaom
&[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
rSefuefaom tjrif&Sd\? rSefuefaom tMuH&Sd\
rSefuefaom pum;&Sd\? rSefuefaom trl&Sd\
rSefuefaom toufarG;jcif;&Sd\? rSefuefaom
vkHYv&Sd\? rSefuefaom atmufarhjcif; &Sd\
rSefuefaom wnfMunfjcif;&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf rwkefvlyfaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
yk@&dufMumESifh wlaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rSefuefaom tjrif&Sd\
rSefuefaom tMuH&Sd\? rSefuefaom pum;&Sd\
rSefuefaom trl&Sd\? rSefuefaom toufarG;jcif;&Sd\
rSefuefaom vkHYv&Sd\? rSefuefaom atmufarhjcif;
&Sd\? rSefuefaom wnfMunfjcif;&Sd\? rSefuefaom
ÓPf&Sd\? rSefuefaom vGwfajrmufjcif;]t&[wåzdkvf}
&Sd\? Odarmu©&Spfyg;wdkYudk emrum,jzifh
awGUxdíum; rae/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
y'kr®mMumESifh wlaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rSefuefaom tjrif&Sd\y/
rSefuefaom vGwfajrmufjcif;]t&[wåzdkvf} &Sd\?

0darmu©&Spfyg;wdkYudk emrum,jzifh awGUxdívnf;
aeV/ &[ef;wdkY podkY vQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvsfonf
y'kr®mMumESifh wlaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvsfonf
&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (oHk;aqmifyg[k)
awmif;yeftyfonf jzpfíomvQif ouFef;udk
oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\? rawmif;yefbJ
oHk;aqmif&onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/y/
&[ef;wdkY]]&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom
&[ef;rnfl}}[laom tMuif pum;udk qdkaomolonf
aumif;pGm qdkvdkjim;tHh/
&[ef;wdkY]]&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom &[ef;
rnfl}}[laom xdk pum;udk aumif;pGm qdkvdkolonf
ighudkomvQif &nfñTef;í qdk&mV

&[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvsfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-cE"okwf

90/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvsfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rwkefvlyfaom &[ef;? yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;?
y'kr®mMumESifhwlaom &[ef;? &[ef;wdkYwGif
odrfarGUEl;nHhaom &[ef;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvsfonf rwkefvlyfaom
&[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
t&[wãzdkvfodkY ra&mufao;aom aou©yk^{*3/4}Kdvs jzpf\?
twkr&Sdaom a,m*av;yg;wdkY ukef&m (edAÁmef) udk
awmifhwonf jzpfí aeV/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvsfonf rwkefvlyfaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; ¹/₂kyfwnf;? pum;
¹/₂kyfjzpfamumif;wnf;? pum; ¹/₂kyf\ csKyfjCIF;wnf;/
pum; a0'emwnf;/y/ pum; onmwnf;/y/ ponfwdkYum;
ocFg&wdkYwnf;/y/ pum; 0dnmPfwnf;? pum;
0dnmPfjzpfamumif;wnf ;? pum; 0dnmPf\
csKyfjCIF;wnf;}}[k pOyg'geu©E`m ig;yg;wdkYü
jzpfjCIF; ysufjCIF;udk tzeFwvJv] ¹/₂lvsuf ae\?
0darmu©&Spfyg;wdkYudk emrum,jzifh awGUxdíum;
rae/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
yk@&dufMumESifhwlaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
y'kr®mMumESifhwlaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; ¹/₂kyfwnf;? pum;
¹/₂kyfjzpfamumif;wnf;? pum; ¹/₂kyf\ csKyfjCIF;wnf;?
pum; a0'emwnf;/y/ pum; onmwnf;/y/ ponfwdkYum;
ocFg&wdkYwnf;/y/ pum; 0dnmPfwnf;? pum;
0dnmPfjzpfamumif;wnf ;? pum; 0dnmPf\
csKyfjCIF;wnf;}}[k pOyg'geu©E`mig;yg;wdkYü
jzpfjCIF; ysufjCIF;udk tzeFwvJv] ¹/₂lvsuf ae\?
0darmu©&Spfyg;wdkYudk emrum,jzifh awGUxdívnf;
aeV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
y'kr®mMumESifhwlaom &[ef;jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom &[ef;jzpfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (oHk;aqmifyg[k]
awmif;yeftyfonf jzpfíomvQif ouFef;udk
oHk;aqmif&onfu rsm;\? rawmif;yefbJ
oHk;aqmif&onfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/y/
&[ef;wdkY]]&[ef;wdkYwGif odrfarGUEl;nHhaom
&[ef;rnf\}}[laom xdk pum;udk aumif;pGm
qdkvdkolonf ighudkomvQif &nfnTef;í qdk&mV

&[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf rpv0*f NyD;V

(10) 5-tok&0*f 1-tok&okwf

91/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
tok&mjzpfí tok&mtNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
tok&mjzpfí ewftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? ewfjzpfí
tok&mtNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? ewfjzpfí
ewftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tok&mjzpfí
tok&mtNcHt&H&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom
oabm&Sd\? xdkol\ y&dowfonfvnf;
oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom oabm&SdV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tok&mjzpfí tok&m
tNcHt&H&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tok&mjzpfí
ewftNcHt&H&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDv r&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom
oabm&Sd\? xdkol\ y&dowfonfum; oDv&Sd\?
aumif;jrwfaom oabm&SdV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tok&mjzpfí ewftNcHt&H&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ewfjzpfí
tok&mtNcHt&H&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDv&Sd\? aumif;jrwfaom
oabm&SdV xdkol\ y&dowfonfum;

oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ewfjzpfí tok&mtNcHt&H&Sd\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ewfjzpfí
ewftNcHt&H&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oDv&Sd\? aumif;jrwfaom
oabm&Sd\ xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdv\ y&dowfonfvnf; oDv &Sd\
aumif;jrwfaom oabm&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ewfjzpfí ewftNcHt&H&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-yXr orm"dokwf

92/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\
wnfMunfjcf;udk &\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudkum; r&/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
ynmudk &\? rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;udkum;
r&/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;udkvnf; r&?
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
Odyóem ynmudkvnf; r&/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\
wnfMunfjcf;udkvnf; &\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudkvnf; &\ &[ef;wdkY
avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-'kwd, orm"dokwf

93/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&SdukefV/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;udk &\?
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
ynmudkum; r&/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudk &\? rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;udkum; r&/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;udkvnf; r&?
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
ynmudkvnf; r&/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdhoEÅmefü pdwf\
wnfMunfjcf;udkvnf; &\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudkvnf; &V

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif rdrd\
oEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;udkom &í
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
ynmudk r&ao;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\
wnfMunfjcf;ü wnfí ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudk tm;xkwf tyf\
xdkolonf aemiftcg rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\
wnfMunfjcf;udkvnf; &\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudkvnf; &V

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynm
udkom &í rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjcf;udk
r&ao;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
½ljrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmü wnfí rdrdoEÅmefü

pdwfl wnfMunfjCIF;udk tm;xkwf tyf\? xdkolonf
aemifTCg ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lJrifwwfaom
vGefjrwfaom ynmudkvnf; &\? rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfl
wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; &V

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfl wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; r&
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
ynmudkvnf; r&aom yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfonf xdk
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudkyif &&efvGefujaom
jyKvdKrl]qE´} udkvnf;aumif;? vkHYvudkvnf;aumif;?
tm;xkwfjCIF; udkvnf;aumif;?
BuKd;pm;jCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
rqkwfepjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
atmufarhjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? qifjCIFÓPfudkvnf;aumif;
jyKtyfV

&[ef;wdkY ykqdk;udk rD;avmifolonfvnf;aumif;?
OD;acgif;udk rD;avmifolonfvnf;aumif;? xdk
ykqdk;udkaomfvnf;aumif;?
OD;acgif;udkaomfvnf;aumif; rD;Nidrf;ap&ef
vGefujaom jyKvdKrl]qE´} udkvnf;aumif;?
vkHYvudkvnf;aumif;? tm;xkwfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
BuKd;pm;jCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
rqkwfepjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
atmufarhjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? qifjCIFÓPfudkvnf;aumif;
jyKouJh odkY? ptwlomvQif ,if;yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfonf xdk
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudkyif &&ef vGefujaom
jyKvdKrl]qE´} udkvnf;aumif;? vkHYvudkvnf;aumif;?
tm;xkwfjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
BuKd;pm;jCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
rqkwfepjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
atmufarhjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;? qifjCIFÓPfudkvnf;aumif;
jyKtyf\? xdkolonf aemifTCg rdrdoEÅmefü
wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; &\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudkvnf; &V

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
 rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfl wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; &í
 ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
 ynmudkvnf; &aom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ,if;ukodkvfw&m;wdkYüyif wnfí
 tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukef&ef twdkif;xuf
 tvGeftm;xkwftyfV &[ef;wdkY avmuü
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf

4-wwd, orm"dokwf

94/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
 xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
 pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfl wnfMunfjCIF;udk &\?
 ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
 ynmudkum; r&/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
 tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
 ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudk &\? rdrdoEÅmefü
 pdwfl wnfMunfjCIF;udkum; r&/ &[ef;wdkY
 pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfl wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; r&?
 ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
 ynmudkvnf; r&/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
 tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrd oEÅmefü pdwfl
 wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; &\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
 ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudkvnf; &V

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
 rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfl wnfMunfjCIF;udk &í
 ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
 ynmudk r&aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk

$\frac{1}{2}$ lJrifwwf aom vGefjrwfaom ynmudk &aom
yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ KdvfxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]ighoQif tb,fodkYvQif
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk rSwftyfukefoenf;?
oHk;oyftyfukefoenf;? $\frac{1}{2}$ ltyfukefoenf;}}[k qdk&m\/
xdk yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvftm; xdk (Odyóemynmudk &aom)
yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvfonf]]ighoQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk podkY
rSwftyfukef\? podkY oHk;oyftyfukef\? podkY
 $\frac{1}{2}$ ltyfukef\}}[k jrifaomtwdkif; odaomtwdkif;
ajymMum;\? xdk yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvfonf aemiftcg rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; &\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
 $\frac{1}{2}$ lJrif wwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudkvnf; &/

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
ynmudk &í rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;udk
r&aom yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\
wnfMunfjCIF;udk&aom yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ KdvfxHodkY
csOf;uyfí]]ighoQif tb,fodkYvQif pdwfudk aumif;pGm
xm;tyfoenf;? tenfxdkifaptyfoenf;? wpfckwnf;aom
tm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk&Sdonfhtjzpfudk jyKtyfoenf;? aumif;pGm
wnfap tyfoenf;}}[k qdk&m\ xdk yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvftm; xdk
(pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;udk &aom) yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvfonf]]ighoQif
pdwfudk podkY aumif;pGm xm;tyf\? podkY
tenfxdkifaptyf\? podkY wpfckwnf;aom
tm $\frac{1}{2}$ Hk&Sdonfh tjzpfudk jyKtyf\? podkY pdwfudk
aumif;pGm wnfaptyf\}}[k odaomtwdkif;
jrifaomtwdkif; ajymMum;/ xdk yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvfonf aemiftcg
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwf aom
ynmudkvnf; &\? rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnf
MunfjCIF;udkvnf; &/

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; r&
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk $\frac{1}{2}$ lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
ynmudkvnf; r&aom yk $^{\frac{3}{4}}$ Kdvfonf rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\
wnf MunfjCIF;udkvnf; &í ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk

½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom Odyóemynm
udkvnf;&aom yk*¾KdvfxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]ighoQif
tb,fodkYvQif pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;tyf oenf;?
tenfxdkifaptyfoenf;? wpfckwnf;aom
tm½Hk&Sdonfhtjzpfudk jyKtyfoenf;? aumif;pGm
wnfaptyfoenf;? tb,fodkYvQif ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
rSwftyfoenf;? oHk;oyftyfoenf;? ½ltyfoenf;}}[k
qdk&mV xdk yk*¾Kdvftm; xdk (pdwf\
wnfMunfjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkaom)
yk*¾Kdvfonf]]ighoQif podkY pdwfudk aumif;pGm
xm;tyf\? podkY tenfxdkifaptyf\? podkY wpfckwnf;aom
tm½Hk&Sdonfh tjzpfudk jyKtyf\? podkY pdwfudk
aumif;pGm wnfaptyf\? podkY ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
rSwftyfukef\? podkY oHk;oyftyfukef\? podkY
½ltyfukef\}}[k jrifawmtwdkif; odaomtwdkif;
ajymMum;V xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf aemifTCg rdrdoEÅmefü
pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; &\? ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk
½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom ynmudkvnf; &V

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwf\ wnfMunfjCIF;udkvnf; &
ocFg&w&m;wdkYudk ½lJrifwwfaom vGefjrwfaom
ynmudkvnf; &aom
yk*¾Kdvfonf ,if;ukodkvfw&m;wdkYüyif wnfí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYukef&ef twdkif;xuftvGef
tm;xkwfjCIF;udk jyKtyfV &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-q0gvmwokwf

95/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? olwpfyg;tusKd; pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgom usifhí
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
rdrd tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgom usifhí
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhç olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tpGef;ESpfzuf rD;avmifí tv,fü rpifvl;aom
olaumifzkwf xif;rD;ponf &Gmüvnf; opfom;jzifh
jyKtyfaom udpöudk rNyD;apEdkif? awmüvnf;
opfom;jzifh jyKtyfaom udpöudk
rNyD;apEdkifouJhodkY? tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifh? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
xdkolaumifzkwf xif;rD;pESifh wl\lí igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgom usifh\? rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;
tvdkYiSgum; rusifh? xdk ESpfOD;wdkYwGif p('kwd,)
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf txl;ojzifh aumif;\? txl;ojzifh jrwfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgom usifh\? olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgum; rusifh? xdk
oHk;OD;wdkYwGif p(wwd,) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf txl;ojzifh
aumif;\? txl;ojzifh jrwfV

&[ef;wdkY tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\? olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\? xdk
av;OD;wdkYwGif p(pwkw¬) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf uJvGef\?
jrwf\? tBuD;trSL; jzpf\? jrifhjrwf\? vGefjrwfV

&[ef;wdkY EGm;rrS EdkY&nf EdkY&nfrS EdkY"rf;
EdkY"rf;rS qDOD; qDOD;rS axmywf axmywfrS

axmywfMunf jzpf\? xdkodkYjzpf&mü (tqifhqifh) jrwf\[k
qdktyfouJhodkkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlom vQif tMuif
yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\?
olwpfyg;\ tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\? xdk
av;OD;wdkYwGif p(pwkw¬) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ujvGef\?
jrwf\? tBuD;trSL; jzpf\? jrifhjrwf\? vGefjrwf\ &[ef;wdkY
avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-&m*0de,okwf

96/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgom usifhí
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgom usifhí
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
rdrdtusKd; pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhç
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrd\
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgom usifhí olwpfyg;tusKd;
pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaomyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf udk,fwdkif
wyfrufjcif;]&m*}udk y,fazsmuf&ef usifh\?
olwpfyg;tm; wyfrufjcif;]&m*} udk y,fazsmuf&ef
raqmufwnfap/ udk,fwdkif trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}udk
y,fazsmuf&ef usifh\?
olwpfyg;tm;htrsufxGufjcif;]a'go}udk y,fazsmuf&ef
raqmufwnfap/ udk,fwdkifawGa0jcif;]arm[]udk

y,fazsmuf&ef usifh\? olwpfyg;tm; awGa0jCIF;]arm[]
udk y,fazsmuf&ef raqmufwnfap/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgom usifhí
olwpfyg;\ tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSg rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgom usifhí rdrdtusKd;
pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf udk,fwdkif
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*}udk y,fazsmuf&ef rusifh?
olwpfyg;tm; wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} udk y,fazsmuf&ef
aqmufwnfap\ udk,fwdkif trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} udk
y,fazsmuf&ef rusifh? olwpfyg;tm;
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}udk y,fazsmuf&ef aqmufwnfap\
udk,fwdkifawGa0jCIF;]arm[] udk y,fazsmuf&ef rusifh?
olwpfyg;tm; awGa0jCIF;]arm[] udk y,fazsmuf&ef
aqmufwnfap\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
olwpfyg;tusKd; pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgom usifhí
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç olwpfyg;\
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
udk,fwdkifvnf; wyfrufjCIF;]&m*}udk y,fazsmuf&ef
rusifh? olwpfyg;tm;vnf; wyfrufjCIF;]&m*}udk
y,fazsmuf&ef raqmufwnfap/ udk,fwdkifvnf;
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go} udk y,fazsmuf&ef rusifh?
olwpfyg;tm;vnf; trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}udk y,fazsmuf&ef
raqmuf wnfap/ udk,fwdkifvnf; awGa0jCIF;]arm[] udk
y,fazsmuf&ef rusifh? olwpfyg;tm;vnf;
awGa0jCIF;]arm[] udk y,fazsmuf&ef raqmufwnfap/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrd
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhç olwpyfg;tusKd;
 pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
 pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 udk,fwdkifvnf; wyfrufjcf;]&m*} udk y,fazsmuf&ef
 usifh\? olwpyfg;tm;vnf; wyfrufjcf;]&m*} udk
 y,fazsmuf&ef aqmufwnfap\ udk,fwdkifvnf;
 trsufxGufjcf;]a'go} udk y,fazsmuf &ef usifh\?
 olwpyfg;tm;vnf; trsufxGufjcf;]a'go} udk
 y,fazsmuf&ef aqmufwnfap\ udk,fwdkifvnf; awGa0jcf;
]arm[] udk y,fazsmuf&ef usifh\? olwpyfg;tm;vnf;
 awGa0jcf;]arm[] udk y,fazsmuf&ef aqmufwnfap\
 &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdtusKd;
 pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\
 olwpyfg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\ &[ef;wdkY
 avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
 [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-cdyÜedoEd åokwf

97/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
 xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí
 olwpyfg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 olwpyfg;tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSg usifhí
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 rdrdtusKd; pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç
 olwpyfg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhç
 olwpyfg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhaom
 yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí
olwpfyg;tusKd;hpD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm odpGrf;Edkif\
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYudk aqmifEdkifaom
oabm&Sd\? aqmiftyf NyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ teufudk
qifjcifEdkif\? teufudk odí ygVdudk odí
(avmukwå&m)w&m; tm;avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf;
usifh\? odkYaomf aumif;aom pum;r&Sd? aumif;aom
>rufqdkoH r&Sd? oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;í
usaygufjcif;r&Sdaom teufudk
odapwwfaom ,Ofaus;aom pum;ESifh rjynfhphK?
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk)
rodjrifapwwf? (w&m;udk) raqmufwnfapwwf?
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) rxufoefapwwf? r&Tifvef;apwwf/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;
tvdkYiSg rusifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYüvnf;
vsifpGm odpGrf;Edkif? Mum;emtyfNyD;aom
w&m;wdkYudk aqmifEdkifaom oabmvnf; r&Sd?
aqmiftyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY\ teufudkvnf;
rqifjcifEdkif? teufudk odí ygVdudk odí
(avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf;
rusifh? odkYaomf aumif;aom pum;&Sd\? aumif;aom
>rufqdkoH&Sd\? oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;í
usaygufjcif;r&Sdaom teufudk odap
wwfaom ,Ofaus;aom pum;ESifh jynfhphK\
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm; (tusKd;pD;yGg;udk) odjrif
apwwf\? (w&m;udk) aqmufwnfapwwf\?

(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoefapwwf\? &Tifvef; apwwf\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSg usifhí rdrdtusKd;
pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç
olwpfyg;tusKd; pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm rodpGrf;Edkif?
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYudk aqmifEdkifaom
oabmvnf;r&Sd? aqmiftyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufudkvnf; rqifjcfEdkif? teufudk odí ygVdudk odí
(avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf;
rusifh/ aumif;aom pum;vnf; r&Sd? aumif;aom
>rufqdkoHvnf; r&Sd? oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;í
usaygufjcf; r&Sdaom teufudk
odapwwfaom ,Ofaus;aom pum;ESifhvnf; rjynfhphK?
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm;vnf; (tusKd; pD;yGg;udk)
rodjrifapwwf? (w&m;udk) raqmufwnfapwwf?
(w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) rxufoef apwwf? r&Tifvef;apwwf/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;
tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhç olwpfyg;tusKd;
pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü vsifpGm odpGrf;Edkif\
Mum;emtyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkYudk aqmifEdkifaom
oabmvnf; &Sd\? aqmiftyfNyD;aom w&m;wdkY\
teufudkvnf; qifjcfEdkif\? teufudk odí ygVdudk odí
(avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudkvnf;
usifh\? aumif;aom pum;vnf; &Sd\? aumif;aom
>rufqdkoHvnf; &Sd\? oefY&Sif;aom tjypfuif;í

usaygufjcf; r&Sdaom teufudk
 odapwwfaom ,Ofaus;aom pum;wdkYESifhvnf;
 jynfhpHk\? oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYtm;vnf; (tusKd;
 pD;yGg;udk) odjrifapwwf\? (w&m;udk) aqmufwnf
 apwwf\? (w&m;usifhoHk;&ef) xufoef apwwf\?
 &Tifvef;apwwf\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvvonf
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf;usifhí olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-twå[dwokwf

98/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
 xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 olwpfyg; tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 rdrdtusKd; pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhç olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhaom
 yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-odu©my'okwf

99/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
 xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSg usifhí
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhç olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhaom
 yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg; tvdkYiSg rusifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
 pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fwdkif
 olUtoufudk owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;tm;
 olUtoufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef raqmufwnfap/
 rdrdudk,fwdkif ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
 olwpfyg;tm; ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf &ef
 raqmufwnfap/ rdrdudk,fwdkif umr*kPfwdkYü
 rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf/
 olwpfyg;tm; umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
 usifhCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef raqmufwnfap/
 rdrdudk,fwdkif r[kwfrSefaom pum;udk ajymjCIF;rS
 a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;tm; r[kwfrSefaom pum;udk
 ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef raqmufwnfap/
 rdrdudk,fwdkif ,pfjCIF;arhavsmhCIF;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
 aot&ufudk aomufjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
 olwpfyg;tm; ,pfjCIF;arhavsmhCIF;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
 aot&ufudk aomufjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef
 raqmufwnfap/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí olwpfyg;
 tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;
tvdkYiSg rusifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fwdkif olUtoufudk owfjCIF;rS
ra&SmifMuOf? olwpfyg;tm; olUtoufowfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf&ef aqmufwnfapV rdrdudk,fwdkif
ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS ra&SmifMuOf? olwpfyg;tm;
ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf &ef aqmufwnfapV
rdrdudk,fwdkif umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;aomtm;jzifh
usifhjCIF;rS ra&SmifMuOf? olwpfyg;tm; umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;aomtm;jzifh usifhjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef
aqmufwnfapV rdrdudk,fwdkif r[kwfrSefaom pum;udk
ajymjCIF;rS ra&SmifMuOf? olwpfyg;tm; r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udk ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef aqmufwnfapV
rdrdudk,fwdkif ,pfjCIF;arhavsmhjCIF;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufaomufjCIF;rS ra&SmifMuOf?
olwpfyg;tm; ,pfjCIF;arhavsmhjCIF;\ taMumif;jzpfaom
aot&ufaomufjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef aqmufwnfapV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf olwpfyg;
tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg usifhí
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSg rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç
olwpfyg;tusKd; pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; olUtoufowfjCIF;rS ra&SmifMuOf?
olwpfyg;tm;vnf; olUtoufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef
raqmufwnfap/y/
rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; ,pfjCIF;arhavsmhjCIF;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufudk aomufjCIF;rS
ra&SmifMuOf? olwpfyg;tm;vnf; ,pfjCIF;arhavsmhjCIF;\
taMumif;jzpfaom ao t&ufudk aomufjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf&ef raqmufwnfap/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif

yk³/₄Kdvfonf rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifhç
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; rusifh/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhç olwpfyg; tusKd;
pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifhoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf;
olUtoufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;tm;vnf;
olUtoufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf&ef aqmufwnfap\y/
rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; ,pfjcf;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&uf aomufjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
olwpfyg;tm;vnf; ,pfjcf;arhavsmhjcif;\
taMumif;jzpfaom ao t&uf aomufjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf&ef aqmufwnfap\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk³/₄Kdvfonf rdrd tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\?
olwpfyg;tusKd;pD;yGg;tvdkYiSgvnf; usifh\ &[ef;wdkY
avmuü pyk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-aygwvd,okwf

100/ xdktcg aygwvd,y&dAdkZfonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh
twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om ElwfqufajymqdkNyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeaom aygwvd,y&dAdkZftm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

aygwvd, avmuü pyk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- aygwvd,
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPf rxdkufol\
*kPfrJhudk qdkwwf\? oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm

*kPfxdkufol\ *kPfudkrlum; rqdkwwf/ aygwvd, pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkufol\ *kPfudk
qdkwwf\? oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm
*kPfrxdkufol\ *kPfrJhudkrlum; rqdkwwf/ aygwvd,
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPf rxdkufol\
*kPfrJhudkvnf; rqdkwwf?
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkufol\
*kPfudkvnf; rqdkwwf/ aygwvd, pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm
*kPfrxdkufol\ *kPfrJhudkvnf; qdkwwf\?
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkufol\ *kPf
udkvnf; qdkwwf\ aygwvd, avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
aygwvd, pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tb,fyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk txl;ojzifh aumif;onf txl;ojzifh
jrwoffjzpfí oifESpfoufoenf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- toQifa*gwr
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfrxdkufol\
*kPfrJhudk qdkwwf\? oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm
*kPfxdkufol\ *kPfudkrlum; rqdkwwf/ toQifa*gwr
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkufol\ *kPfudk
qdkwwf\? oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm
*kPfrxdkufol\ *kPfrJhudkrlum; rqdkwwf/ toQifa*gwr
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfrxdkufol\
*kPfrJhudkvnf; rqdkwwf?
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkufol\
*kPfudkvnf; rqdkwwf/ toQifa*gwr pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm

*kPfrxdkufol\ *kPfrJhudkvnf; qdkwwf\?
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkuf ol\
*kPfudkvnf; qdkwwf\ toQifa*gwr avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sd ukef\
toQifa*gwr yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif oifhavsmfaom
tcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfrxdkufol\ *kPfrJhudk rqdkwwfí?
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkufol\
*kPfudkvnf; rqdkwwfaom pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk txl;ojzifh
aumif;onfç txl;ojzifh jrifhjrwoff jzpfí tuREfkyf
ESpfoufyg\? xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;?
toQifa*gwr vspfvsl^{1/2}ljcf;onf tvGef aumif;jrwf
aomaMumifhygwnf;[k (avQmuf\)/

aygwvd, avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl/y/ aygwvd,
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
aygwvd, avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfrxdkufol\
*kPfrJhudk ajymqdkwwfí
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkufol\ *kPfudk
ajymqdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf txl;ojzifh aumif;\?
txl;ojzifh jrifhjrwf\? podkY jzpfjcf;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? aygwvd, xdk xdk t&mü
oifhavsmfaom tcgudk odjcf;onf
tvGefaumif;jrwfaomaMumifhwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl/y/
toQifa*gwr avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\ toQifa*gwr pyk^{*3/4}Kdvf av;rsKd;wdkYwGif
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfrxdkufol\
*kPfrJhudk ajymqdkwwfí
oifhavsmfaomtcgü[kwfrSefpGm *kPfxdkufol\ *kPfudk
ajymqdkwwfaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf txl;ojzifh aumif;onfç
txl;ojzifh jrifhjrwoffjzpfí tuREfkyf ESpfoufyg\?
xdkodkYjzpfjcf;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? toQifa*gwr xdk

xdk t&mü oifhavsmfaomtcgudk odjcif;onf tvGefaumif;
jrwfaomaMumifhygwnf;/

toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? (w&m;awmfonf) tvGef ESpfoufzG,f
&Sdygay\? toQifa*gwr Oyrmaomfum;
arSmufxm;onfudk vSefbdjyouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
zHk;vTrf;xm;onfudk
zGifhvSpfjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rsufpdvnfaomoltm; vrf;rSefudk
ajymMum;bdouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?]]rsufpdtjrif&Sdao
m olwdkYonf tqif;wdkYudk jrifMuvdrfhrnf}}[k
trdkufarSmifü qDrD;wefaqmifudk
aqmifjybdouJhodkYvnf;aumif; toQifbk&m; ptwlomvQif
toQifa*gwronf taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifhw&m;awmfudk
a[majymawmfrlyg\ xdk tuREkfyfonf toQifa*gwru
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? w&m;awmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyf yg\? oHCmawmfudkvnf;
udk;uG,f&m[lí qnf;uyfyg\? toQifa*gwronf
tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrS pí toufxufqHk;
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf tok&0*f NyD;V

3-wwd,yPÖmou

3-wwd,okwfig;q,f

(11) 1-0vm[u0*f 1-yXr 0vm[uokwf

101/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf

temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfao m aZw0efausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
&[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY} }[k
ac:awmfrl\]toQifbk&m;}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;Muukef\
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY rdk;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- csKef;omcsKef;í r&Gmaom
rdk;? &Gmom&Gmí rcsKef;aomrdk;? csKef;vnf;
rcsKef; &Gmvnf; r&Gmaomrdk;? csKef;vnf; csKef;
&Gmvnf; &Gmaomrdk;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
rdk;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif rdk;ESifhwlaom
yk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- csKef;omcsKef;í r&Gmaom
yk³/₄dKvf? &Gmom&Gmí rcsKef;aom yk³/₄dKvf?
csKef;vnf;rcsKef; &Gmvnf;r&Gmaom yk³/₄dKvf?
csKef;vnf; csKef; &Gmvnf;&Gmaom
yk³/₄KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
csKef;omcsKef;í r&Gmaom yk³/₄dKvfrnfoenf;?
&[ef;wddkkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf
ajymomajymí rjyKvkyfwwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk³/₄Kdvfonf csKef;omcsKef;í r&Gmaom
yk³/₄dKvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk rdk;onf csKef;omcsKef;í
r&GmouJhodkY? pyk³/₄Kdvfudk xdk rdk;ESifh wl[k
igqdk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
&Gmom&Gmí rcsKef;aom yk³/₄dKvfrnfoenf;?
&[ef;wddkkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf
jyKomjyKvkyfwwfí rajymwwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk³/₄Kdvfonf &Gmom&Gmí rcsKef;aom yk³/₄dKvfrnf\
&[ef;wdkY xdk rdk;onf &Gmom&Gmí

rCsKef;ouJhodkY? pyk³/₄Kdvfudk xdk rdk;ESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf
csKef;vnf;rCsKef; &Gmvnf; r&Gmaom yk³/₄dKvfrnf
oenf;? &[ef;wddkkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf
ajymvnf; rajymwwf? jyKvnf; rjyKvkyf wwff/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf csKef;vnf;rCsKef;
&Gmvnf;r&Gmaom yk³/₄dKvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY xdk
rdk;onf csKef;vnf; rCsKef; &Gmvnf;r&GmouJhodkY?
pyk³/₄Kdvfudk xdk rdk;ESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf csKef;vnf;
csKef; &Gmvnf;&Gmaom yk³/₄Kdvfrnfoenf;?
&[ef;wddkkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf
ajymvnf; ajymwwf\? jyKvnf; jyKvkyfwwffV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf csKef;vnf;csKef;
&Gmvnf;&Gmaom yk³/₄KdvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY xdk
rdk;onf csKef;vnf; csKef; &Gmvnf;&GmouJhodkY?
pyk³/₄Kdvfudk xdk rdk;ESifh wl[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
rdk;ESifhwlaom pyk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'kwd, 0vm[uokwf

102/ &[ef;wdkY rdk;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- csKef;om csKef;í
r&Gmaomrdk;? &Gmom&Gmí rCsKef;aomrdk;?
csKef;vnf;rCsKef; &Gmvnf;r&Gmaomrdk;?
csKef;vnf;csKef;h&Gmvnf; &Gmaomrdk;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY rdk;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif rdk;ESifhwlukefaom
yk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV

tb,f av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- csKef;omcsKef;í
r&Gmaomyk^{*3/4}dKvf? &Gmom&Gmí rcsKef;aom
yk^{*3/4}dKvf? csKef;vnf; rcsKef;
&Gmvnf;r&Gmaomyk^{*3/4}dKvf? csKef;vnf;csKef;
&Gmvnf; &Gmaomyk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
csKef;omcsKef;í r&Gmaom yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfoenf;?
&[ef;wddkkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf okwf
a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf
tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom "r®udk oifMum;\? xdk
kyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?]]pum;
qif;&Jjzpfay:aMumif;wnf;}} [k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?
]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)wnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf csKef;om csKef;í r&Gmaom
yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk rdk;onf csKef;omcsKef;í
r&GmouJhodkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk rdk;ESifh w\k
igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
&Gmom&Gmí rcsKef;aomyk^{*3/4}dKvfrnfoenf;?
&[ef;wddkkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf okwf
a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf
tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom "r®udk roifMum;? xdk
kyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;
rSefpGm odV/y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;
rSefpGm odV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
&Gmom&Gmí rcsKef;aom yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnf\? &[ef;wdkY
xdk rdk;onf &Gmom&Gmí rcsKef;ouJhodkY?
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk rdk;ESifh w\k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 csKef;vnf;rscKef; &Gmvnf; r&Gmaom yk^{*3/4}dKvf
 rnfoenf;? &[ef;wddkkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef;
 £wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom "r®udk
 roifMum;? xdk kyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
 [k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
 (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
 [k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf csKef;vnf; rscKef; &Gmvnf;r&Gmaom
 yk^{*3/4}dKvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk rdk;onf
 csKef;vnf;rscKef; &Gmvnf; r&GmouJhodkY?
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk rdk;ESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 csKef;vnf;csKef; &Gmvnf;&Gmaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;? &[ef;wddkkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef;
 £wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw "r® a0'v'[laom "r®udk
 oifMum;\? xdk kyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
 [k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
 (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
 [k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf csKef;vnf;csKef; &Gmvnf;&Gmaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnf\? &[ef;wdkY xdk rdk;onf csKef;vnf;
 csKef; &Gmvnf;&GmouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
 rdk;ESifhwl[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY rdk;ESifhwlaom
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
 [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-uk rÇokwf

103/ &[ef;wdkY tdk;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tcsnf;ESD; jzpfvsuf
ydwfxm;aomtdk;? jynfhvsuf zGifhxm;aomtdk;?
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf zGifhxm;aomtdk;? hjynfhvsuf
ydwfxm;aomtdk;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tdk;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY \$twlomvQif
tdk;ESifhwlaom yk^{*3/4}Kdv fav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,f av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf ydwfxm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? jynfhvsuf
zGifhxm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf
zGifhxm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? jynfhvsuf ydwfxm;aom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf ydwfxm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
a&SUodkYwufjCIF; aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wl^{1/2}lMunfhjCIF;
wapmif;MunfhjCIF; auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF;
'kuk#foydwfouFef;udk aqmifjCIF;onf
MunfñdkzG,f&Sd\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum;
qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhwnf;[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf
ydwfxm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk tdk;onf
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf ydwfxm;ouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
xdk tdk;ESifh wl[k ig qdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jynfhvsuf
zGifhxm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
a&SUodkYwufjCIF; aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wl^{1/2}lMunfhjCIF; wapmif; MunfhjCIF;
auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF; 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk
aqmifjCIF;onf MunfñdkzG,f r&Sd? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m

(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jynfh vsuf zGifhxm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\
&[ef;wdkY xdk tdk;onf jynfhvsuf zGifhxm;ouJhodkY?
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk tdk;ESifhwl\[k ig qdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf zGifhxm;aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
a&SUodkYwufjCIF; aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wl^{1/2}lMunfhjCIF;
wapmif;MunfhjCIF; auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF;
'kuk#foydwfouFef;udk aqmifjCIF;onf MunfñdkzG,f
r&Sd? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef)odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf zGifhxm;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\
&[ef;wdkY xdk tdk;onf
tcsnf;ESD;jzpfvsuf zGifhxm;ouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
xdk tdk;ESifh wl\[k ig qdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jynfhvsuf
ydwfxm;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
a&SUodkYwufjCIF;
aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wl^{1/2}lMunfhjCIF; wapmif; MunfhjCIF;
auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF; 'kuk#foydwfouFef;udk aqmifjCIF;onf
MunfñdkzG,f &Sd\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum;
qif;&Jwnf;}} [k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf jynfhvsuf ydwfxm;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\
&[ef;wdkY xdk tdk;onf jynfhvsuf
ydwfxm;ouJhodkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk tdk;ESifhwl\[k
igqdkV &[ef;wdkY tdk;ESifhwlaom
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-O'u&['okwf

104/ &[ef;wdkY a&tdkifwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- wdrfvsuf
eufa&mif&Sdaom a&tdkif? eufvsuf
wdrfa&mif&Sdaom a&tdkif? wdrfvsuf
wdrfa&mif&Sdaom a&tdkif? heufvsuf
eufa&mif&Sdaom a&tdkifwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
a&tdkifwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlmvQif a&tdkifESifhwlaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm; &Sdukef/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- wdrfvsuf eufa&mif&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? eufvsuf wdrfa&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
wdrfvsuf wdrfa&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? eufvsuf
eufa&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf wdrfvsuf
eufa&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ a&SUodkYwufjcf;
aemufodkYqkwfjcf; wl^{1/2}lMunfhjcf; wapmif; Munfhjcf;
auG;jcf; qefYjcf; 'kuk#foydwfouFef;udk aqmifjcf;onf
MunfñdkzG,f &Sd\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum;
qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;
tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf wdrfvsuf eufa&mif&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk a&tdkifonf wdrfvsuf
eufa&mif&SdouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
a&tdkifESifh wl\k ig qdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf eufvsuf
wdrfa&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ a&SUodkYwufjcf;

aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wL¹/₂lMunfhjCIF; wapmif;MunfhjCIF;
auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF; 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk
aqmifjCIF;onf MunfnKdzG,f r&Sd?
xdkyk^{*3}/₄dKvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf eufvsuf wdrfa&mif&Sdaom
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk a&tdkifonf eufvsuf
wdrfa&mif &SdouJhodkY? pyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfudk xdk
a&tdkifESifhwl\[k ig qdk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf wdrfvuf
wdrfa&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfrnf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf\ a&SUodkYwufjCIF;
aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wL¹/₂lMunfhjCIF; wapmif; MunfhjCIF;
auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF; 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk
aqmifjCIF;onf MunfnKdzG,f r&Sd?
xdkyk^{*3}/₄dKvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkYa&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf wdrfvuf wdrfa&mif&Sdaom
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk a&tdkifonf wdrfvuf
wdrfa&mif&SdouJhodkY? pyk^{*3}/₄Kdvfudk xdk
a&tdkifESifh wl\[k ig qdk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf eufvsuf
eufa&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfrnf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3}/₄Kdvf\ a&SUodkYwufjCIF;
aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wL¹/₂lMunfhjCIF; wapmif; MunfhjCIF;
auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF; 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk
aqmifjCIF;onf MunfnKdzG,f &Sd\
xdkyk^{*3}/₄dKvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&J csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkYa&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
</p></div>

[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf eufvsuf eufa&mif&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk a&tdkifonf eufvsuf
eufa&mif&SdouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
a&tdkifESifh w\[\k igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY
a&tdkifESifhwlaom pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-trÄokwf

105/ &[ef;wdkY o&ufoD;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
pdrf;vsuf rSnfha&mif&Sdaom o&ufoD;? rSnfhvsuf
pdrf;a&mif&Sdaom o&ufoD;? pdrf;vsuf
pdrf;a&mifh&Sdaom o&ufoD;? rSnfhvsuf
rSnfha&mif&Sdaom o&ufoD;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
o&ufoD;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif o&ufoD;ESifh wlaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- pdrf;vsuf
rSnfha&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? rSnfhvsuf
pdrf;a&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? pdrf;vsuf
pdrf;a&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? rSnfhvsuf
rSnfha&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pdrf;vsuf
rSnfha&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ a&SUodkYwufjcf;
aemufodkYqkwfjcf; wl^{1/2}lMunfhjcf; wapmif;Munfhjcf;
auG;jcf; qefYjcf; 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk
aqmifjcf;onf MunfnKdzG,f &Sd\?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m

(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pdrf;vsuf rSnfha&mif&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY xdk o&ufoD;onf pdrf;vsuf
rSnfha&mif &SdouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
xdk o&ufoD;ESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rSnfhvsuf
pdrf;a&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ a&SUodkYwufjcf;
aemufodkYqkwfjcf; wl^{1/2}lMunfhjcf; wapmif;Munfhjcf;
auG;jcf; qefYjcf; 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk
aqmifjcf;onf MunfnKdzG,f r&Sd?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkYa&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rSnfhvsuf pdrf;a&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
rnfv &[ef;wdkY xdk o&ufoD;onf rSnfhvsuf
pdrf;a&mif&SdouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
xdk o&ufoD;ESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pdrf;vsuf
pdrf;a&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ a&SUodkYwufjcf;
aemufodkYqkwfjcf; wl^{1/2}lMunfhjcf; wapmif;Munfhjcf;
auG;jcf; qefYjcf; 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk
aqmifjcf;onf MunfnKdzG,f r&Sd?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pdrf;vsuf pdrf;a&mif&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY xdk o&ufoD;onf pdrf;vsuf
pdrf;a&mif&SdouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
xdk o&ufoD;ESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rSnfhvsuf
rSnfha&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ a&SUodkYwufjCIF;
aemufodkYqkwfjCIF; wI^{1/2}lMunfhjCIF; wapmif;MunfhjCIF;
auG;jCIF; qefYjCIF; 'kuk#f oydwf ouFef;udk
aqmifjCIF;onf MunfnKdzG,f &Sd\?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rSnfhvsuf rSnfha&mif&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
rnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk o&ufoD;onf rSnfhvsuf rSnfha&mif
&SdouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
o&ufoD;ESifh wI\k igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY
o&ufoD;ESifhwlaom pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, trÁLyrokwf

(1/ t|uxmü q|okwfteuf ay:vGifNyD[k jyxm;\?
odkYaomf ygVdawmfrl tapmifapmifü ryg/)

7-rloduokwf

107/ &[ef;wdkY <uufwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- wGif;om azmufí ratmif;aom
<uuf? atmif;omatmif;í wGif;razmufaom <uuf?
wGif;vnf; razmuf atmif;vnf;ratmif;aom <uuf?
wGif;vnf;azmuf atmif;vnf;atmif;aom <uufwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY <uufwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY ptwIomvQif <uufESifhwlaom

yk^{*3/4}dKvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&SdukefV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- wGif;omazmufí ratmif;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? atmif;omatmif;í wGif;razmufaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? wGif;vnf;razmuf atmif;vnf;ratmif;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? wGif;vnf;azmuf atmif;vnf;atmif;aom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
wGif;omazmufí ratmif;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfoenf;?
&[ef;wkUd pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf
tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom "r®udk oifMum;\? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;
rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;
rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
wGif;omazmufí ratmif;aom yk^{*3/4}KdvfrnfV &[ef;wdkY
xdk <uufonf wGif;omazmufí ratmif;oujhodkY?
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk <uufESifh w\k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
atmif;omatmif;í wGif;razmufoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf okwf a*,s
a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r®
a0'v'[laom "r®udk roifMum;? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;
rSefpGm odVy/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)
odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;
rSefpGm odV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf
atmif;omatmif;í wGif;razmufaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfV/
&[ef;wdkY xdk <uufonf atmif;omatmif;í
wGif;razmufoujhodkY? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
<uufESifh w\k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
wGif;vnf;razmuf atmif;vnf;ratmif;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf

rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef;
£wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom "r®udk
roifMum;? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm rod/y/]]pum; qif;&J csKyf&m
(edAÁmef)odkY a&muf aMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm rod/ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif
yk*³/₄dKvfonf wGif;vnf; razmuf atmif;vnf; ratmif;aom
yk*³/₄Kdvf rnf/ &[ef;wdkY xdk <uufonf
wGif;vnf;razmuf atmif;vnf; ratmif;ouJhodkY
þyk*³/₄Kdvfudk xdk <uufESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
wGif;vnf;azmuf atmif;vnf; atmif;aom yk*³/₄Kdvf
rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef;
£wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom "r®udk
oifMum;\? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&muf aMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfwdkif; rSefpGm od/ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif
yk*³/₄dKvfonf wGif;vnf; azmuf atmif;vnf;atmif;aom
yk*³/₄Kdvfrnf/ &[ef;wdkY xdk <uufonf
wGif;vnf;azmufhatmif;vnf;atmif;ouJhodkY
þyk*³/₄Kdvfudk xdk <uufESifh wl[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
<uufESifhwlaom þyk*³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-AvDA'' okwf

108/ &[ef;wdkY EGm;vm;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rdrd
EGm;tkyfüom Murf;wrf;vsuf tjcm;EGm;tkyfü

rMurf;wrf;aom EGm;vm;? tjcm;EGm;tkyfüom
Murf;wrf;vsuf rdrdEGm;tkyfü rMurf;wrf;aom
EGm;vm;? rdrdEGm;tkyfüvnf; Murf;wrf; tjcm;
EGm;tkyfüvnf; Murf;wrf;aom EGm;vm;?
rdrdEGm;tkyfüvnf; rMurf;wrf; tjcm;EGm;tkyfüvnf;
rMurf;wrf;aom EGm;vm;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
EGm;vm;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif EGm;vm;ESifhwlaom
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef/
tb,f av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rdrdtkyfpküom
Murf;wrf;vsuf tjcm;tkyfpkü rMurf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
tjcm;tkyfpküom Murf;wrf;vsuf rdrdtkyfpkü
rMurf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? rdrdtkyfpküvnf; Murf;wrf;
tjcm;tkyfpküvnf; Murf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
rdrdtkyfpküvnf; rMurf;wrf; tjcm;tkyfpküvnf;
rMurf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtkyfpküom Murf;wrf;vsuf tjcm;tkyfpkü rMurf;
wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdy&dowfudkom
xdwfvfYapwwf\? olwpfyg; y&dowfudk
rxdwfvfYapwwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rdrd
tkyfpküom Murf;wrf;vsuf tjcm;tkyfpkü rMurf;wrf;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnf/ &[ef;wdkY xdk EGm;vm;onf
rdrdEGm;tkyfü Murf;wrf;vsuf tjcm;EGm;tkyfü
rMurf;wrf;oujhodkY? &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
EGm;vm;ESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tjcm;tkyfpküom Murf;wrf;vsuf rdrdtkyfpkü rMurf;
wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjcm;
y&dowfudk xdwfvfYapwwf\? rdrdy&dowfudk
rxdwfvfYapwwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tjcm;tkyfpküom Murf;wrf;vsuf rdrdtkyfpkü

rMurf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
EGm;vm;onf tjcmm;EGm;tkyföom Murf;wrf;vsuf
rdrdEGm;tkyfö rMurf;wrf;ouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk EGm;vm;ESifh wl\k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtkyfpküvnf; Murf;wrf; tjcmm;tkyfpküvnf;
Murf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfö tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrd
y&dowfudkvnf; xdwfvefYapwwf\? tjcmm;y&dowfudkvnf;
xdwfvefYapwwf\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtkyfpküvnf; Murf;wrf;í tjcmm;tkyfpküvnf;
Murf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
EGm;vm;onf rdrdEGm;tkyfövnf; Murf;wrf;
tjcmm;EGm;tkyfövnf; Murf;wrf; ouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk EGm;vm;ESifh wl\k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdtkyfpküvnf; rMurf;wrf; tjcmm;tkyfpküvnf;
rMurf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfö tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrd
y&dowfudkvnf; rxdwfvefYapwwf?
tjcmm;y&dowfudkvnf; rxdwfvefYapwwf\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdtkyfpküvnf; rMurf;wrf;
tjcmm;tkyfpküvnf; rMurf;wrf;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnf\
&[ef;wdkY xdk EGm;vm;onf rdrdEGm;tkyfövnf;
rMurf;wrf; tjcmm;EGm;tkyfövnf; rMurf;hwrf;ouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk EGm;vm;ESifh wl\k
igqdkV &[ef;wdkY EGm;vm;ESifh wlaom
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuö xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-1½ku©okwf

109/ &[ef;wdkY opfyifwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
 tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tumyifjzpfí
 tumyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom opfyif? tumyifjzpfí
 tESpfyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom opfyif? tESpfyifjzpfí tumyif
 tNcHt&H&Sdaom opfyif? tESpfyifjzpfí
 tESpfyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom opfyifwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 opfyifwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
 ptwlomvQif opfyifESifh wlaom
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef/
 tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tumyif jzpfí
 tumyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? tumyifjzpfí
 tESpfyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? tESpfyif jzpfí
 tumyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? tESpfyifjzpfí
 tESpfyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tumyifjzpfí
 tumyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf oenf;?
 &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sd\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
 y&dowfonfvnf; oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom oabm &Sd\
 &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tumyif jzpfí
 tumyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf rnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
 opfyifonf tumyifjzpfí tumyiftNcHt&H &SdouJhodkY?
 pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk opfyifESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tumyifjzpfí
 tESpfyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf oenf;?
 &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
 oDv r&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom oabm &Sd\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
 y&dowfonfum; oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm&Sd\
 &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tumyifjzpfí
 tESpfyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY
 xdk opfyifonf tum yifjzpfí
 tESpfyiftNcHt&H&SdouJhodkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
 opfyifESifh wl[k igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tESpfyifjzpfí
tumyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf oenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm &Sd\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
y&dowfonfum; oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom oabm &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tESpfyifjzpfí
tumyif tNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
opfyifonf tESpfyifjzpfí tumyif tNcHt&H&SdouJhodkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk opfyifESifh w\k igqdk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tESpfyifjzpfí
tESpfyif tNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf oenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm &Sd\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\
y&dowfonfvnf; oDv&Sd\? aumif;aom oabm&Sd\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tESpfyifjzpfí
tESpfyiftNcHt&H&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf\ &[ef;wdkY
xdk opfyifonf tESpf yifjzpfí
tESpfyiftNcHt&H&SdouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
opfyifESifhw\k igqdk\ &[ef;wdkY opfyifESifh wlaom
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-tmoD0dookwf

110/ &[ef;wdkY a>rwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- vsifpGmhwufaom
tqdyfom&Sdí rMurf;aom tqdyf&Sdaom a>r?
Murf;aom tqdyfom&Sdí vsifpGm wufaom
tqdyfr&Sdaom a>r? vsifpGmwufaom tqdyfvnf;&Sd
Murf;aom tqdyfvnf; &Sdaom a>r? vsifpGmwufaom
tqdyfvnf; r&Sd? Murf;aom tqdyfvnf; r&Sdaom
a>rwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY a>rwdkYonf

pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ptwIomvQif
a>rESifhwlaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf av;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fav; rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
vsifpGmwufaom tqdyfom&Sdí Murf;aom
tqdyfr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? Murf;aom tqdyfom&Sdí
vsifpGmwufaom tqdyfr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
vsifpGmwufaom tqdyfvnf;&Sd Murf;aom tqdyfvnf;
&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? vsifpGmwufaom tqdyfvnf; r&Sd?
Murf;aom tqdyfvnf; r&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf vsifpGm
wufaom tqdyfom&Sdí Murf;aom tqdyf r&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rjywf trsufxGuf wwfl?
xdkol\ ,if;trsufonfum; umv&SnfpGm rudef;atmif;/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf vsifpGmwufaom
tqdyfom&Sdí Murf;aom tqdyfr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf/
&[ef;wdkY xdk a>ronf vsifpGm wufaom tqdyfom&Sdí
Murf;aom tqdyfr&SdouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk
a>rESifh wl[k igqdk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf Murf;aom
tqdyfom&Sdí vsifpGm wufaom tqdyf r&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rjywf trsufrxGuf wwfl?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvf\ ,if;trsufonfum; umv&SnfpGm
udef;atmif;\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
Murf;aom tqdyfom&Sdí vsifpGmwufaom
tqdyfr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnf/ &[ef;wdkY xdk a>ronf
Murf;aom tqdyfom&Sdí vsifpGmwufaom
tqdyfr&SdouJhodkY? pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk xdk a>rESifh wl
[k igqdk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf vsifpGm
wufaom tqdyfvnf;&Sd Murf;aom tqdyfvnf;&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfrnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom

yk³/₄Kdvfonf rjywf trsuf xGufwwf\? xdk
yk³/₄Kdvf\ ,if;trsufonfum; umv&SnfpGm udef;atmif;V
&[ef;wdkY podkY vQif yk³/₄Kdvfonf vsifpGmwufaom
tqdyfvnf;&Sdaom Murf;aom tqdyfvnf;&Sdaom
yk³/₄Kdvf rnfV &[ef;wdkY xdk a>ronf
vsifpGmwufaom tqdyfvnf;&Sdí Murf;aom tqdyfvnf;
&SdouJhodkY pyk³/₄Kdvfudk xdk a>rESifh wl[k
igqdkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk³/₄dKvfonf
vsifpGmwufaom tqdyfvnf; r&Sd Murf;aom
tqdyfvnf;r&Sdaom yk³/₄Kdvfrnfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf rjywf trsuf
rxGufwwf? xdk yk³/₄Kdvf\ ,if;trsufonfum;
umv&SnfpGm rudef;atmif;/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk³/₄Kdvfonf vsifpGm wufaom tqdyfvnf; r&Sd?
Murf;aom tqdyfvnf; r&Sdaom yk³/₄KdvfrnfV
&[ef;wdkY xdk a>ronf vsifpGm wufaom tqdyfvnf;
r&Sdc Murf;aom tqdyfvnf; r&SdouJhodkY?
pyk³/₄Kdvfudk xdk a>rESifhwl[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
a>rESifhwlaom pyk³/₄dKvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom 0vm[u0*f NyD;V

(12) 2-auod0*f 1-auodokwf

111/ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
auoDrnfaom jrif;q&mtm; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf]]auod
oifonfum; jrif;q&m[k xif&Sm;\? tb,fodkYvQif oifonf
jrif;¹/₂dkif;udk qHk;roenf;}}[k rdefYawmfrlV
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf jrif;¹/₂dkif;udk tEktm;jzifhvnf;

qHk;ryg\? tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf; qHk;ryg\? tEk
tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf; qHk;ryg\[k (avQmuf\)/ auod tu,fí oif\
jrif;½dkif;onf tEktm;jzifhvnf; tqHk; tr rcH?
tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr rcH? tEk tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf;
tqHk;tr rcHvQif xdk jrif;½dkif;udk tb,fodkYjyKoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; tuREfkyf\ jrif;½dkif;onf tu,fí
tEktm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr rcH? tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr
rcH? tEk tMurf; tm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr rcHcJhvQif xdk
jrif;½dkif;udk owfypfygonf/ xdkodkY owfjcif;onf
tb,faMumifhenf;[lrl- tuREkfyf\ q&mtrsKd;tEG,ftm;
*kPfaus;Zl;rJh rjzpfapvdkaomaMumifhygwnf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;onfum;
qHk;rxdkufolwdkYudk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*¾Kdvfjzpfawmfrlyg\? toQifbk&m;
tb,fodkYvQif jrwpGmbk&m;onf qHk;rxdkufaom oludk
qHk;rawmfrlyg oenf;[k (avQmuf\)/ auod igonfum;
qHk;rxdkufaom olwdkYudk tEktm;jzifhvnf; qHk;r\
tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf; qHk;r\? tEk tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf;
qHk;r\?

auod xdkodkYqHk;r&mü pum; tEktm;jzifh
qHk;ryHkwnf;- pum; um,okp½dkufwnf;? pum;
um,okp½dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;? pum; 0pDokp½dkufwnf;?
pum; 0pDokp½dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;? pum;
raemokp½dkufwnf;? pum; raemokp½dkuf\
tusKd;wnf;? pum; ewfwdkYwnf;? pum; vlwdkYwnf;[k
qHk;rV

auod xdkodkY qHk;r&mü pum; tMurf;tm;jzifh
qHk;ryHkwnf;- pum; um,'kp½dkufwnf;? pum;
um,'kp½dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;? pum; 0pD'kp½dkufwnf;?
pum; 0pD'kp½dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;? pum;
raem'kp½dkufwnf;? pum; raem'kp½dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;?

pum; i&Jwnf;? pum; wd&pämeffrsKd;wnf;/ pum;
NydwåmbHkwnf;[k qHk;r\

auod xdkodkY qHk;r&mü ponfum; tEk
tMurf;tm;jzifh qHk;ryHkwnf;- pum; um,
okp¹/₂dkufwnf;? pum; um,okp¹/₂dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;?
pum; um,'kp¹/₂dkufwnf;? pum; um,'kp¹/₂dkuf\
tusKd;wnf;? pum; OpDokp¹/₂dkufwnf;? pum;
OpDokp¹/₂dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;? pum; OpD'kp¹/₂dkufwnf;?
pum; OpD'kp¹/₂dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;? pum;
raemokp¹/₂dkufwnf;? pum; raemokp¹/₂dkuf\
tusKd;wnf;? pum; raem'kp¹/₂dkufwnf;? pum;
raem'kp¹/₂dkuf\ tusKd;wnf;? pum; ewfwdkYwnf;? pum;
vlwdkYwnf;? pum; i&JwdkYwnf;? pum;
wd&pämeffrsKd;wnf;? pum; NydwåmbHkwnf;[k qHk;r\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tu,fí toQifbk&m;\ qHk;rxdkufolonf
tEktm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr rcH? tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr
rcH? tEktMurf;tm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr rcHcJhvQif
jrwpGmbk&m;onf xdkoludk tb,fodkYvQif
jyKvkyfygoenf;[k (avQmuf\)/ auod ig\ qkH;rxdkufolonf
tu,fí tEktm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr rcH? tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf;
tqHk;tr rcH? tEk tMurf; tm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr rcHcJhvQif
xdkoludk igonf owfypf\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; olUtoufowfjcf;onf rtyfonfom
r[kwfygavm? xdkodkY jzpfygvuf
jrwpGmbk&m;onf]]auod xdkoludk igonf owfypf\}}[k
rdefYawmfrlbd\ [k (avQmuf\)/

auod rSefay\? jrwpGmbk&m;tm; olUtoufudk
owfjcf;onf rtyfonfomwnf;? pifppfaomf um; xdk
qHk;rxdkufolonf tu,fí tEktm;jzifhvnf; tqHk;tr rcH?
tMurf;tm;jzifhvnf;htqHk;tr rcH? tEktMurf;tm;jzifhvnf;
tqHk;tr rcHcJhvQif xdkoludk jrwpGmbk&m;onf
ajymqdk qHk;rxdkufol[í todtrSwf rjyKawmhay?

ynm&Sd oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYuvnf; ajymqdk
qHk;rxdkufol[lí todtrSwf rjyKMuukef/ ,if;odkY todtrSwf
rjyKMujcif;onfyif jrwpGmbk&m; tqkH;tr awmfü
owfypfvdkufonf rnfy\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwpGmbk&m;u
ajymqdkqHk;rxdkufol[lí todtrSwf rjyK? ynm&Sd
oDwif; oHk;azmfwdkYuvnf; ajymqdkqHk;rxdkufol[lí
todtrSwf rjyKMujcif;onfyif pifppf aumif;pGm
owfypfvdkufonf rnfygayV toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &Sdygay\? (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygayV/y/ toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygoum[k rSwfawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

yXrokwf/

2-Z0okwf

112/ &[ef;wdkY rif;\
t*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom
tZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;\ toHk;taqmif
jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[líom a&wGufjCIF;odkY
a&mufV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ajzmifhrwfjCIF;ESifhvnf;aumif;?
vsifjrefjCIF;ESifhvnf;aumif;? onf;CHjCIF;ESifhvnf;aumif;?
tusifhaumif;jCIF;ESifhvnf;aumif; (jynfhpHkCIF;wnf;)/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fg av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom rif;\
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;\ toHk;
taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[lí omvQif
a&wGufjCIF;odkY a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY ptwlmvQifw&m;av;rsKd;wkUdESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíomfvnf;

ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufwef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwf qHk; v,fajrjzpfV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ajzmifhrwfjcf;ESifhvnf;aumif;?
vsifjrefjcf;ESifhvnf;aumif;? onf;chjcf;ESifhvnf;aumif;?
tusifhaumif;jcf;ESifhvnf;aumif; (jynfhpHkjcif;wnf;)/
&[ef;wdkY pt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoimfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufwef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;v,fajr jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-yawm'okwf

113/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü tmZmenfjrif;aumif;
av;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdukefV tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf ESifwH&dyfudk
jrifí]]ighudk ,aeY jrif;xdef;onf tb,ftaMumif;udpöudk
jyKapvdrfhrnfef;? igonf xdk jrif;xdef;twGuf tb,fudk
jyK&ygtHhenf;}}[k xdwfvefY? wkefvlyfjcf;odkY
a&mufV &[ef;wdkY pavmuü podkY oabm&Sdaom
tcsKdUaom tmZmenfjrif;aumif;vnf; &SdwwfV/
&[ef;wdkY pyXrtmZmenf jrif;aumif;rsKd;onf avmuü
xif&Sm;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf ESifwH&dyfudk jrifí rxdwfvefY?
wkefvlyfjcf;odkY ra&muf? pifppfaomfum; tarG;ü
ESifwHjzifh xdk;tyfonf&Sdaomf]],aeY ighudk
jrif;xdef;onf tb,ftaMumif;udpöudk jyKapvdrfhrnfef;?
igonfhjrif;xdef;twGuf tb,fudk jyK&ygtHhenf;}}[k
xdwfvefY? wkefvlyfjcf;odkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü podkY oabm&Sdaom tcsKdUaom

tmZmenfjrir;aumif;vnf; &Sdwwf/ &[ef;wdkY
p'kwd,tmZmenfjrir;aumif;rsKd;onf avmuü
xif&Sm;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfjrir;aumif;onf ESifwH&dyfudk jrifívnf;
rxdwfvefY? wkefvlyfjcir;odkY ra&muf? tarG;ü
ESifwHjzifh xdk;tyfaomfvnf; rxdwf vefY?
wkefvlyfjcir;odkY ra&muf? pifppfaomfum; ta&ü
ESifwHjzifh xdk;tyfonf&Sdaomf]],aeY ighudk
jrif;xdef;onf tb,ftaMumif;udpöudk jyKapvdrfhrnfef;?
igonf jrif;xdef;twGuf tb,f udk jyK&ygtHhenf;}}[k
xdwfvfY\? wkefvlyfjcir;odkY a&muf/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü podkY oabm&Sdaom tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfjrir;aumif;vnf; &Sdwwf/ &[ef;wdkY pwwd,
tmZmenf jrif;aumif;rsKd;onf avmuü xif&Sm;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfjrir;aumif;onf ESifwH&dyfudk jrifívnf;
rxdwfvefY? wkefvlyfjcir;odkY ra&muf? tarG;ü
ESifwHjzifh xdk;tyfaomfvnf; rxdwf vefY?
wkefvlyfjcir;odkY ra&muf? ta&ü ESifwHjzifh
xdk;tyfaomfvnf; rxdwfvefY? wkefvlyfjcir; odkY
ra&muf? pifppfaomfum; ESifwHjzifh t¹/₂dk;udk
xdk;tyfonf&Sdaomf]],aeY ighudk jrif;xdef;onf
tb,ftaMumif;udpöudk jyKapvdrfhrnfef;? igonf
jrif;xdef;twGuf tb,fudk jyK&ygtHhenf;}}[k xdwfvfY\?
wkefvlyfjcir;odkY a&muf/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
podkYoabm&Sdaom tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfjrir;aumif;vnf; &Sdwwf/ &[ef;wdkY
ppwkw→tmZmenfjrir;aumif;rsKd;onf avmuü
xif&Sm;&SdV

&[ef;wdkY avmuü ptmZmenfjrir;aumif;
av;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm; &Sdukef/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif avmuü ptmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;

av;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdukefV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf]]prnfaom
&Gmüaomfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;üaomfvnf;aumif;
rdef;rjzpfap a,musfm;jzpfap qif;&Jjcif;odkY a&muf?
odkYr[kwf ao\}}[lí Mum;\? xdkolonf
xdkodkYMum;jcif;aMumifh xdwfvefY\
wkefvlyfjcif;odkY a&muf? xdwfvefYí toifhtm;jzifh
tm;xkwf? edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdonf
jzpfí emrum,jzifhvnf; razmufrjyef jrwwfaom trSefw&m;
(edAÁmef)udk rsufarSmuf jyK\? ynmjzifhvnf;
xdk;xGif;í odjrirV &[ef;wdkY xdk
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf ESifwH&dyfudk jrifí
xdwfvefYouJhodkY wkefvlyfjcif;odkY a&mufouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptmZmenf a,musfm;aumif; udkvnf;
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;ESifh wl[k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü podkY oabm&Sdaom tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;vnf; &SdwwfV &[ef;wdkY
pyXr tmZmenfa,musfm; aumif;rsKd;onf avmuü
xif&Sm;&SdV

&[ef;wdkkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü
tcsKdUaom tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf]]prnfaom
&Gmüaomfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;üaomfvnf;aumif;
rdef;rjzpfap a,musfm;jzpfap qif;&Jjcif;odkY a&mufV
odkYr[kwf ao\}}[lí rMum;? pifppfaomfum;
qif;&Jjcif;odkY a&mufae aom? odkYr[kwf aoaeaom
rdef;rudk jzpfap a,musfm;udk jzpfap udk,fwdkif jrif?
xdkolonf xdkodkY jrifjcif;aMumifh xdwfvefY\
wkefvlyfjcif;odkY a&muf? xdwfvefYí toifhtm;jzifh
tm;xkwf? edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí emrum,jzifh razmufrjyefjrwwfaom
trSefw&m; (edAÁmef)udk rsufarSmufjyK\
ynmjzifhvnf; xdk;xGif;í odjrirV &[ef;wdkY xdk
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf ESifwHjzifh tarG;udk xdk;onf

jzpfíhxdwfvfeyouJhodkY wkefvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufouJhodkY &[ef;wdkY
ptmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;udkvnf; xdk
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;ESifh w\k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü podkY oabm&Sdaom tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;vnf; &SdwwfV &[ef;wdkY
p'kwd,tmZmenf a,musfm;aumif;rsKd;onf avmuü
xif&Sm;&SdV

&[ef;wdkkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü
tcsKdUaom tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf]]prnfaom
&Gmüaomfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;üaomfvnf;aumif;
rdef;rjzpfap a,musfm;jzpfap qif;&JjCIF;odkY a&muf\?
odkYr[kwf ao\}}[lí rMum;? qif;&JjCIF;odkY
a&mufaeaom? odkYr[kwf aoaeaom rdef;rudk jzpfap
a,musfm;udk jzpfap udk,fwdkif rjrif? pifppfaomfum;
xdkol\ aqGrsKd;jzpfap om;csif;jzpfap qif;&JjCIF;odkY
a&muf\? odkYr[kwf ao\? xdkolonf xdk
taMumif;aMumifh xdwfvfey\? wkefvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&muf\? xdwfvfeyí toifhtm;jzifh tm;xkwf\?
edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
emrum,jzifh razmufryef jrwwfaom trSefw&m;
(edAÁmef)udk rsufarSmufjyK\? ynmjzifhvnf;
xdk;xGif;í jrifV &[ef;wdkY tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf
ESifwHjzifh ta&udk xdk;onf&Sdaomf
xdwfvfeyouJhodkY wkefvlyfjCIF;odkY a&mufouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptmZmenf a,musfm;aumif;udkvnf; xdk
tmZmenf jrif;aumif;ESifh w\k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü podkYoabm&Sdaom tcsKdUaom
tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;vnf; &SdwwfV &[ef;wdkY
pwwd, tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;rsKd;onf avmuü
xif&Sm;&SdV

&[ef;wdkkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü
tcsKdUaom tmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;onf]]prnfaom
&Gmüaomfvnf;aumif;? ed*Hk;üaomfvnf;aumif;

rdef;rjzpfap a,musfm;jzpfap qif;&Jjcif;odkY a&muf\?
odkYr[kwf ao\}}[lí rMum;? qif;&Jjcif;odkY
a&mufaeaom? odkYr[kwf aoaeaom rdef;rudk jzpfap
a,musfm;udk jzpfap udk,fwdkifvnf; rjrif? xdkol\
aqGrsKd;jzpfap om;csif;jzpfap qif;&Jjcif;odkY ra&muf?
odkYr[kwf rao? pifppfaomfum; udk,fwdkifyifvQif
udk,fü jzpfaoom jyif;xef Murf;MuKwf pyf&Sm; usifem
rom,mzG,f rESpfoufzG,fjzpfaoom aoavmuf aom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudk awGUxdcHpm;&V xdkolonf xdk
taMumif;aMumifh xdwfvefY\? wkefvlyfjcif;odkY
a&muf\? xdwfvefYí toifhtm;jzifh tm;xkwf\?
edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí
emrum,jzifh razmufrjyefjrwfaom trSefw&m;
(edAÁmef) udk rsufarSmufjyK\? ynm jzifhvnf;
xdk;xGif;íjrifV &[ef;wdkY xdk tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf
ESifwHjzifh t½dk;udk xdk;onf &Sdaomf
xdwfvefYouJhodkY wkefvlyfjcif;odkYa&mufouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptmZmenf a,musfm;aumif; udkvnf; xdk
tmZmenfjrif;aumif;ESifh w\k igqdkV &[ef;wdkY
avmuü podkY oabm&Sdaom tcsKdUaom tmZmenf
a,musfm;aumif;vnf; &SdwwfV &[ef;wdkY ppwkw-
tmZmenf a,musfm;aumif;rsKd;onf avmuü
xif&Sm;&SdV &[ef;wdkY ptmZmenfa,musfm;aumif;
av;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-em*okwf

114/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fg av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rif;\ qifonf rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;\
toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&mufV tb,f av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\ qifonf em,lwwf\?
owfjzwwf\? onf;chwwf\? oGm;wwf\?
(pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;)/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rif;\ qifonf em,lwwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\ qifonf jyKvkyfzl;onf jzpfap
rjyKvkyfzl;onf jzpfap qifxdef; cdki;apaom trludpöudk
½dkaoav;pm; ESvHk;xm;í pdwftm;xufoefpGm
em;axmifvsuf em,l\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rif;\ qifonf
em,lwwf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rif;\ qifonf
owfjzwwfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\ qifonf
ppfajrjyifodkkY a&mufonf&Sdaomf qifudkvnf;
owfwwf\? qifpD;ol&Judkvnf; owfwwf\? jrif;udkvnf;
owfwwf\? jrif;pD;ol&Judkvnf; owfwwf\? &xm;udkvnf;
zsufqD;wwf\? &xm;pD; ol&Judkvnf; owfwwf\?
ajconfol&Judkvnf; owfwwf\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rif;\
qifonf owfjzwwf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rif;\ qifonfonf;chwwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\ qifonf ppfajrjyifodkkY
a&mufonf&Sdaomf vSHjzifh xdk;jcif; oefvsufjzifh
ckwfjcf; jrm;jzifh ypfjcf; ykqdefjzifh
aygufjcf;wdkYudkonf;chEdkif\? pnfBuD;oH xufpnfoH
c½koif;oH pnfykwoH yJhwifoHwdkYudkonf;chEdkif\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rif;\ qifonfonf;chwwf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rif;\ qifonf oGm;wwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü rif;\ qifonf a&mufzl;onf jzpfap
ra&mufzl;onf jzpfap qifxdef;apvTwfaom t&yfodkY
vsifjrefpGm oGm;wwf\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif rif;\
qifonf oGm;wwf\ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgav;rsKd; wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rif;\ qifonf rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;\
toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcf;odkY a&muf\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif t*Fgav;rsKd;wkUdESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufwef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpfV/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf em,lwwf\? owfjzwwf\? onf;chwwf\?
oGm;wwf\? (pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;)/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf em,lwwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;odawmfrlNyD;aom "r®0de,udk
a[mMum;onf&Sdaomf ½dkaoav;pm; ESvHk; xm;í
pdwftm; xufoefpGm em;axmifvsufw&m;udk emV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf em,lwwfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf owfjzwwfwoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom
umr0dwufudk vufrcH? y,fpGefY\? y,fazsmuf\?
zsfqD;\? uif;atmifjyK\? wpfzefrjzpfjcf;odkY
a&mufap\? jzpfay:vmaom Asmyg'0dwufudk/y/
jzpfay:vm aom 0d[đom0dwufudk/y/ jzpfwdkif;
jzpfwdkif;ukefaom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk
vufrcH? y,fpGefY\? y,fazsmuf\? zsfqD;\?
uif;atmifjyK\? wpfzefrjzpfjcf;odkY a&mufap\?
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf owfjzwwfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onfonf;chwwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tcsrf; tyl
qmavmifjcf; rGwfodyfjcf; rSuf jcf av aeyl a>r uif;
oef;wdkY\ tawGUTxdwdkYudkonf;chwwf\?
raumif;ojzifh qdktyfç raumif;ojzifh a&mufvmukefaom
pum;wdkYudkonf;chEdkif\? jzpfay:vmaom udk,fü
jzpfaoam jyif;xef Murf;MuKwf pyf&Sm; usifem
rom,mzG,f rESpfoufzG,fjzpfaoam aoavmufaom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkvnf; onf;chEdkifaom oabm &SdV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf onf;chwwfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf oGm;wwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf &SnfpGmaom
p(oHo&m) c&D;jzifh ra&mufzl;aom t&yfjzpfonfh
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkY\ Nidrf;&mç
tvHk;pHkaom Oy"dav;yg;wdkYudk pGefY&mç
wPSmukef&m uif;jywf&m csKyf&m Nidrf;&mjzpfaom
edAÁmefodkY vsifpGm oGm;wwfV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf oGm;wwfV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphkaom &[ef;onf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoimfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufwef\y/ owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-Xmeokwf

115/ &[ef;wdkY taMumif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY rESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef taMumif;onf
&Sd\? xdk taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf tusKd;rjh&efvnf;
jzpfV &[ef;wdkY rESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef
taMumif;onf &Sd\? xdk taMumif;udk jyKvkyf aomf
tusKd;&Sd&efum; jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
ESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef taMumif;onf &Sd\? xdk
taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf tusKd;rjh&ef om jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY ESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef taMumif;onf
&Sd\? xdk taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf
tusKd;&Sd&efvnf; jzpfV/

&[ef;wdkY xdk taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif
taMumif;onf rESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef jzpf\? xdk
taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf tusKd;rjh&efvnf; jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;udk (ESpfNcKdufzG,f r&Sdjcif;
tusKd;rjhjcif;[k qdktyfaom) ESpfyg;pHkaom

taMumif;aMumifhyif rjyKvkyftyf[lí odrSwf Edkif\? tMuif
taMumif;onf rESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef jzpf\? xdk
taMumif;udk pESpfNcKdufzG,f r&SdjCIF;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; rjyKtyf[lí odrSwfEdkif\? tMuif
taMumif;udk jyKtyfonf &Sdaomf tusKd;rjh&ef jzpf\?
xdk dktaMumif;udk p(tusKd;rjhjCIF;[laom)
taMumif;aMumifhvnf; rjyKtyf[lí odrSwfEdkif/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;udk ESpfyg;pHkaom
taMumif;aMumifhyif rjyKtyf[lí odrSwfEdkif/

&[ef;wdkY xdk taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif
taMumif;onf rESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef jzpf\? xdk
taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf tusKd;&Sd&efum; jzpf/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;ü a,musfm;\ ÓPftpGrf; a,musfm;\
vkHYv a,musfm;\ tm;xkwfjCIF;aMumifh
olrdkufudkvnf;aumif;? ynm&Sd udkvnf;aumif; cGJjcm;
odtyf/ &[ef;wdkY olrdkufonf]]ptaMumif;onf
ESpfNcKdufzG,f r&Sdonf udk jyK&efum; jzpfay\?
odkYyifjzpfafomfvnf; ptaMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf
tusKd;&Sd&efum; jzpf\}}[k rqifjCIFwwf? xdkolonf xdk
taMumif;udk rjyK? xdk taMumif;udk rjyKvkyfaomf
xdkoltm; tusKd;rjh&ef jzpf/ &[ef;wdkY
ynm&SdSdonf]]ptaMumif;onf rESpfNcKdufzG,fudk
jyK&efum; jzpfay\? odkYyif jzpfafomfvnf;
ptaMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf tusKd;&Sd&ef jzpf\}}[k
qifjCIF ww\? xdkolonf xdk taMumif;udk jyK\? xdk
taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf xdkoltm; tusKd;&Sd&ef
jzpf/

&[ef;wdkY xdk taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif
taMumif;onf ESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef jzpf\? xdk
taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf tusKd;rjh&efom jzpf/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;ü a,musfm;\ ÓPf tpGrf;
a,musfm;\ vkHYv a,musfm;\ tm;xkwfjCIF;aMumifh
olrdkufudkvnf;aumif;? ynm&Sdudkhvnf;aumif;
cGJjcm; odtyf/ &[ef;wdkY olrdkufonf]]ptaMumif;onf

ESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef um; jzpfay\?
odkYyifjzpfafomfvnf; ptaMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf
tusKd;rjh&efom jzpf\}}[k rqifjcfwwf? xdkolonf xdk
taMumif;udk jyK\? xdk taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf
xdkoltm; tusKd; rjh&ef jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
ynm&Sdolonf]]ptaMumif;onf ESpfNcKdufzG,fudk
jyK&efum; jzpfay\? odkYyif jzpfafomfvnf;
ptaMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf tusKd;rjh&ef jzpf\}}[k
qifjcfwwf\? xdkolonf xdk taMumif;udk rjyK? xdk
taMumif;udk rjyKvkyfaomf xdkoltm; tusKd;&Sd&ef
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk taMumif; av;rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif
taMumif;onf ESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&ef jzpf\? xdk
taMumif;udk jyKvkyfaomf tusKd;&Sd&efvnf; jzpfV
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;udk ESpfyg;pHkaom
taMumif;aMumifhyif jyKtyf\lí odrSwfEdkifV &[ef;wdkY
tMuif taMumif;onf ESpfNcKdufzG,fudk jyK&efjzpf\?
p(ESpfNcKdufzG,f) taMumif;aMumifhvnf; xdk
taMumif;udk jyKtyf\lí odrSwfEdkif\? ptaMumif;udk
jyKtyfonf&Sdaomf tusKd;&Sd&ef jzpf\?
p(tusKd;&Sdjcf;wnf;[laom) taMumif;aMumifhvnf; xdk
taMumif;udk jyKtyf\kodrSwfEdkifV &[ef;wdkY
pESpfyg;pHkaom taMumif;aMumifh omvQif jyKtyf\k
odrSwfEdkifV &[ef;wdkY taMumif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíörökwf/

6-tyÜrm'okwf

116/ &[ef;wdkY taMumif; av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
rarhravsmhjcif;udk jyKtyfV tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY um,'kp¹/₂dkufudk y,fpGefYMuukefavmh?
um,okp¹/₂dkufudk yGg;rsm;Muukef avmh? xdkodkY

um,okp&dkufudk yGg;rsm;jcif;üvnf;
rarhravsmhMuukefvifh/ &[ef;wdkY 0pD'kp½dkufudk
y,fpGefYMuukefavmh? 0pDokp½dkufudk
yGg;rsm;Muukefavmh? xdkodkY 0pDokp&dkufudk
yGg;rsm;jcif;üvnf; rarhravsmhMuukefvifh/ &[ef;wdkY
raem'kp½dkufudk y,fpGefYMuukefavmh?
raemokp½dkufudk yGg;rsm;Mu ukefavmh? xdkodkY
raemokp&dkufudk yGg;rsm;jcif;üvnf;
rarhravsmhMuukefvifh/ &[ef;wdkY rdpäm'd|dudk
y,fpGefYMuukefavmh? or®m'd|dudk
yGg;rsm;Muukefavmh? xdkodkY or®m'd|duddkk
yGg;rsm;jcif;üvnf; rarhravsmhMuukefvifh/

&[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü &[ef;onf um,'kp½dkufudk
y,fpGefY\? um,okp½dkufudk yGg;rsm;\?
0pD'kp½dkufudk y,fpGefY\? 0pDokp½dkufudk
yGg;rsm;\? raem'kp½dkufudk y,fpGefY\?
raemokp½dkufudk yGg;rsm;\? rdpäm'd|dudk
y,fpGefY\? or®m'd|dudk yGg;rsm;\? (xdktcgü) xdk
(&[EÅmjzpfaom) &[ef;onf wrvGefb0ü jzpfaom
aojcif;rS raMumuf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-tm&u©okwf

117/ &[ef;wdkY t&mav;rsKd;wdkYü
rdrdtusKd;pD;yGg;udk tvdk&Sdolonf rarhravsmhjcf;
atmufarhjcf;[laom pdwf\ tapmifhta&Smufudk jyKtyfV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYüenf;
[lrl-]]wyfrufaMumif;w&m;wdkYü ig\ pdwfonf
rwyfrufapvifh}}[k rdrdtusdK;pD;yGg;udk
tvdk&Sdolonf rarhravsmhjcf; atmufarhjcf;[laom
pdwf\ tapmifhta&Smufudk
jyKtyf\?]]trsufxGufaMumif;w&m;wdkYü ig\ pdwfonf

trsufrxGufapvifh}}[k rdrdtusdK;pD;yGg;udk
tvdk&Sdolonf rarh ravsmhjcif; atmufarhjcif;[laom
pdwfl\ tapmifhta&Smufudk
jyKtyfl?]]awGa0aMumif;w&m;wdkYühig\ pdwfonf
rawGa0apvifh}}[k rdrdtusdK;pD;yGg;udk
tvdk&Sdolonf rarhravsmhjcif; atmuf arhjcif;[laom
pdwfl\ tapmifhta&Smufudk
jyKtyfl?]]rmef,pfaMumif;w&m;wdkYü ig\ pdwfonf
rmefr,pfygapvifh}}[k rdrdtusdK;pD;yGg;udk
tvdk&Sdolonf rarhravsmhjcif; atmufarhjcif;[laom
pdwfl\ tapmifhta&Smufudk jyKtyfl?

&[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü &[ef;\ pdwfonf wyfrufjcif;
uif;NyD;aomaMumifh wyfrufzG,fw&m;wdkYü rwyfruf?
pdwfonf trsufxGufjcif; uif;NyD;aomaMumifh
trsufxGufzG,fw&m;wdkYü trsufrxGuf? pdwfonf
awGa0jcif; uif;NyD;aomaMumifh
awGa0zG,fw&m;wdkYü rawGa0? pdwfonf rmef,pfjcif;
uif;NyD;aomaMumifh rmef,pfzG,fw&m;wdkYü
rmefr,pf/ (xdktcgü) xdk (&[EÅm jzpfaom) &[ef;onf
udk,fcufwa&mfr&Sd? rwkefvlyf? racsmufcsm;?
xdwfvfYjcif;odkY ra&muf? (tjcm;) &[ef;wdkY\ pum;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhvnf; (t,lwpfyg;odkY)
rvdkufawmhacs[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-oHa0Zed,okwf

118/ &[ef;wdkY o'gw&m;&Sdaom
trsKd;aumif;om;\ Munfh½lzl;ajrmfoifhonfh oHa0*
jzpfapwwfaom t&yfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY]]pt&yfü
jrwpGmbk&m; zGm;jrifl}}[k o'gw&m;&Sdaom
trsKd;aumif;om;\ Munfh½lzl;ajrmfoifhonfh

oHa0*ÓPfjzpfapwwfaom t&yf? &[ef;wdkY]]pt&yfü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf twkr&Sdaom (t&[wår*fÓPf
oAÁnKwÓPf[laom) or®moarÁm"dÓPfudk xdk;xGif;í
od\}}[k o'gw&m; &Sdaom trsKd;aumif;om;\
Munfh½lzl;ajrmfoifhonfh oHa0*ÓPfjzpfapwwfaom
t&yf? &[ef;wdkY]]pt&yfü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
twkr&Sdaom "r®pMumw&m;udk a[mawmfrl\}}[k
o'gw&m; &Sdaom trsKd;aumif;om;\
Munfh½lzl;ajrmfoifhonfh oHa0*ÓPf
jzpfapwwfaomt&yf? &[ef;wdkY]]pt&yfü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf (0dygufemru©E"m ur®Z½kyf)
t<uif;r&Sdaom edAÁme"mwfjzifh
y&dedAÁmefpHawmfrl\}}[k o'gw&m;&Sdaom
trsKd;aumif;om;\ Munfh½lzl;ajrmfoifhonfh oHa0*ÓPf
jzpfapwwfaom t&yfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
o'gw&m;&Sdaom trsKd;aumif;om;\ Munfh½lzl;
ajrmfoifhonfh oHa0*ÓPfjzpfapwwfaom t&yfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-yXrb,okwf

119/ &[ef;wdkY ab;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- y#doaE" wnfaejcif;udk
pGJíjzpfaom ab;? tdkjcf;udk pGJí jzpfaom ab;?
emjcf;udk pGJí jzpfaom ab;? aojcf;udk pGJíjzpfaom
ab;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ab;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-'kwd, b,okwf

120/ &[ef;wdkY ab;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rD;ab;? ha&ab;? rif;ab;?
cdk;olab;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ab;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf auod0*f NyD;V

(13) 3-b,0*f 1-twåmEk0g'okwf

121/ &[ef;wdkY ab;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- twåm Ek0g'ab;?
y&mEk0g'ab;? '@ab;? 'k*³/₄wdab;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY twåmEk0g'ab;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf]]igonfyif udk,fjzifh
'kp¹/₂dkufudk usifhjím;tHh? Elwfjzifh 'kp¹/₂dkufudk
usifhjím;tHh? pdwfjzifh 'kp¹/₂dkufudk usifhjím;tHh?
tb,fhaMumifhvQif ighudk ig oDvtm;jzifh rpGyfpGJbJ
&SdtHhenf;}}[k qifjcifV xdkolonf rdrdudk,fudk
rdrdpGyfpJGrnfh ab;udk aMumufojzifh
um,'kp¹/₂dkufudk y,fpGefYí um, okp¹/₂dkufudk
yGg;rsm;\? 0pD'kp¹/₂dkufudk y,fpGefYí
0pDokp¹/₂dkufudk yGg;rsm;\? raem'kp¹/₂dkufudk
y,fpGefYí raemokp¹/₂dkufudk yGg;rsm;\? pifMu,faom
rdrdudk,fudk aqmifV &[ef;wdkY ponfudk twåm
Ek0g'ab;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY y&mEk0g'ab;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf]]igonfyif udk,fjzifh
'kp¹/₂dkufudk usifhjím;tHh? Elwfjzifh 'kp¹/₂dkufudk
usifhjím;tHh? pdwfjzifh 'kp¹/₂dkufudk usifhjím;tHh?
tb,fhaMumifhvQif ighudk olwpfyg;wdkYonf
oDvtm;jzifh rpGyfpGJbJ &Sdygukef tHhenf;}}[k
qifjcifV xdkolonf olwpfyg;wdkY pGyfpJGrnfh ab;udk

aMumufojzifh um,'kp¹/₂dkufudk y,fpGefYí
um,okp¹/₂dkufudk yGg;rsm;\? 0pD'kp¹/₂dkufudk
y,fpGefYí 0pDokp¹/₂dkufudk yGg;rsm;\? raem
'kp¹/₂dkufudk y,fpGefYí raemokp¹/₂dkufudk yGg;rsm;\?
pifMu,faom rdrduk,fudk aqmif\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
y&mEk0g'ab;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY '@ab;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaomyk*³/₄Kdvfonf raumif;rl
jyKusifhavh&Sdaom cdk;oludk rif;wdkYonf zrf;,lí
n§Of;yef;rl trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk pD&ifaponfwdkYudk
awGUjri\? ESifwHwdkYjzifh

¹/₂dkufESufonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

BudrfvHk;wdkYjzifh

¹/₂dkufESufonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? wkwfwdkwdkYjzifh

¹/₂dkufESufonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

vufjzwfonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

ajcjzwfonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

vufajcjzwfonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

em;udk

jzwfonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

ESmacgif;udk

jzwfonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

em;ESmacgif;jzwfonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

ytkef;&nftdk;ac: n§Of;yef;rljyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

c¹/₂koif;

OD;jynf;ac:

n§Of;yef;rljyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? &m[kcHwGif;ac:

nOf;yef;rljyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? rD;yef; uHk;ac:

n§Of;yef;rljyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? vufqDrD;ac:

n§Of;yef;rljyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? Nydef;&Gufac:

n§Of;yef;rljyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

avQmfawt0wfac:

n§Of;yef;rljyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? {PDom;

rD;Nr§Kdufac: n§Of;yef;rljyKonf wdkYudkvnf;aumif;?

ig;rQm;csdwfjzifh

tom;udkvTmjcif;jyKonf

wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? usyfjym;rQavmuf tom;udk

vSD;jzwfjcif;jyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? tom;udk rTrf;í

qm;iHavmif;jcif;jyKonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
wHcg;usifvSnfhac: n\$Of;yef;rljyKonf
wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? aumuf $\frac{1}{2}$ dk;xHk;ac:
n\$Of;yef;rljyKonf wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? qDyljzifh
oGef;avmif;onfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;? acG;wdkYudk
pm;aponf wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? touf&SifpOf
oHwHusifjzifh vQKdonfwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
oefvsufjzifh OD;acgif;udk jzwfonf wdkYudkvnf;aumif;
jrifV

xdk yk $^{*3/4}$ Kdvftm; ptMuHonf jzpf\]]tMuif odkY
oabm&Sdukefaom ,kwfnHhaom raumif;rl wdkY\
taMumif;aMumifh raumif;rl jyKusifhavh&Sdaom
cdk;oludk rif;wdkYonf zrf;,lí n\$Of;yef;rl
trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk jyKapukey\? ESifwHwdkYjzifh
 $\frac{1}{2}$ dkufESufukef\y/ oefvQufjzifhvnf;
OD;acgif;udkhjzwfukef\? igonfvnf;
podkYoabm&Sdaom raumif;rludk jyKjim;tHh?
ighudkvnf; rif;wdkYonf zrf;,lí podkY
oabm&Sdukefaom n\$Of;yef;rl trsKd;rsKd;wdkYudk
jyKukef&m\? ESifwHwdkYjzifh $\frac{1}{2}$ dkufESufukef&m\?
BudrfvHk;wdkYjzifh $\frac{1}{2}$ dkufESufukef&m\?
wkfwwdkwdkYjzifh $\frac{1}{2}$ dkufESufukef&m\? vufudk
jzwfukef&m\? ajcudk jzwfukef&m\? vufajcwdkYudk
jzwfukef&m\? em;udk jzwfukef&m\? ESmacgif;udk
jzwfukef&m\? em; ESmacgif;wdkYudk jzwfukef&m\?
ytkef;&nftdk;ac: n\$Of;yef;rludk jyKukef&m\?
c $\frac{1}{2}$ koif;OD;jynf;ac: n\$Of;yef;rludk jyKukef&m\?
&m[kcHwGif;ac: n\$Of;yef;rludk jyKukef &m\?
rD;yef;uHk;ac: n\$Of;yef;rludk jyKukef&m\?
vufqDrD;ac: n\$Of;yef;rludk jyKukef&m\?
Nydef;&Gufac: n\$Of;yef;rludk jyKukef&m\?
avQmfawt0wfac: n\$Of;yef;rludk jyKukef&m\? {PDom;
rD;Nr\$Kdufac: n\$Of;yef;rludk jyKukef&m\?
ig;rQm;csdwfjzifh tom;udk vTmjcf;udk jyKukef&m\?

usyfjym;rQavmuf tom;udk vSD;jzwfjCIF;udk
jyKukef&m\? tom;udk rTrf;í qm;iHavmif;jcif;udk
jyKukef&m\? wHcg;usifvSnfhac: n§Of;yef;rludk
jyKukef&m\? aumuf½dk;xHk;ac: n§Of;yef;rludk
jyKukef&m\? qDyljzifh oGef;avmif;ukef&m\?
acG;wdkYudk pm;apukef&m\? touf&SifpOf
oHwHusifjzifh vQKdukef&m\? oefvsufjzifh
OD;acgif;udk jzwfukef&m\}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/

xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf 'PfcH& rnfhab;udk aMumufojzifh
olwpyfg;Opömxkyfudk rvk,uf? um,'kp½dkufudk
y,fpGefYí/y/ pifMu,f aom rdrdudk,fudk aqmifV
&[ef;wdkY þonfudk '@ab;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY 'k*¾wdab;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk*¾Kdvfonf þodkY
qifjCif\]]wrvGefb0ü um,'kp½dkuf\
tusKd;onf ,kwfnHh\? wrvGefb0ü 0pD'kp½dkuf\
tusKd;onf ,kwfnHh\? wrvGefb0ü raem'kp½dkuf\
tusKd;onf ,kwfnHh\? igonfvnf; udk,fjzifh 'kp½dkufudk
usifhjím;tHh? Elwfjzifh 'kp½dkufudk usifhjím;tHh?
pdwfjzifh 'kp½dkufudk usifhjím;tHh? igonf udk,fcE"m
ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü csrf;omuif;aom
raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í us&mjzpfaom i&Jü
tb,fhaMumifh rjzpfBj&SdtHhenf;}}[k (qifjCif\)/ xdk
yk*¾Kdvfonf tyg,fvm;&rnfh ab;udk aMumufojzifh
um,'kp½dkufudk y,fpGefYí um,okp½dkufudk
yGg;rsm;\? 0pD'kp½dkufudk y,fpGefYí
0pDokp½dkufudk yGg;rsm;\? raem'kp½dkufudk
y,fpGefYí raem okp½dkufudk yGg;rsm;\? pifMu,faom
rdrdudk,fudk aqmifV &[ef;wdkY þonfudk 'k*¾wdab;[k
qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY ab;wdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-ODrdb,okwf

122/ &[ef;wdkY a&odkY qif;oufaomoltm;
rcRwfawGUMuHK&rnfh ab;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
vldif;wHydk;ab;? rdausmif;ab;? 0jab;?
vif;ydkif]vydkif} ab;wdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY a&odkY
qif;oufaomoltm; rcRwfawGUMuHK&rnfh ab;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tdrf&maxmifaom b0rS
tdrf&mrxmifaom b0odkY 0ifa&muf (&[ef;jyK) aom
tcsKdUaom trsKd;aumif;om;tm;
rcRwfawGUMuHK&rnfh ab;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
vldif;wHydk; ab;? rdausmif;ab;? 0jab;?
vif;ydkif]vydkif} ab;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY vldif;wHydk;ab;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom
trsKd;aumif;om;onf]]y#doaE"aejcif; tdkjcif; aojcif;
ylaqG;jcif; idka<u;jcif; udk,fqif;&Jjcif; pdwffqif;&Jjcif;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYodkY ouf0if&\? qif;&JodkY
ouf0if&\? qif;&Jonf ESdyfpufhtyf\? csrf;omrzuf
oufoufaom p'ku©tpk\ tqHk;udk
jyKEdkifaumif;wef&m\}}[k (ESvHk;jyKí)
o"gw&m;jzifh tdrf&maxmifaom b0rS
tdrf&mrxmifaom b0odkY 0ifa&muf &[ef; jyKV/
xdkodkY 0ifa&muf &[ef;jyKoludk
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYu]]oifonf podkYvQif a&SUodkY
wuf&rnf podkY aemufodkY qkwf&rnf podkY
wl½lMunfh&rnf podkY wapmif;Munfh&rnf podkY
auG;&rnf podkY qefY&rnf podkY
'kuk#foydwfouFef;udk aqmif&rnf}}[k oGefoifukef\?
qHk;rukef\ xdk&[ef;tm; podkY tMuHonf
jzpf\-]]igwdkYonf a&S;vljzpfpOfu olwpfyg;wdkYudk

oGefoifvnf; oGefoifcJhukef\? qHk;rvnf; qHk;rcJhukef\?
p&[ef;wdkYonfum; igwdkY\ om; avmuf ajr;avmuf
&Sdukefvsuf oGefoifxdkuf qHk;rxdkuf\[k
rSwfxifukefbd\}}[k (ptMuHjzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf
trsufxGufonf jzpfí pdwfrcsrf;ajrUonf jzpfí
odu©mcsvsuf vlxGufV &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk
vldif;wHydk;ab;udk aMumufojzifh odu©mcsvsuf
vlxGufaom &[ef;[k qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY]]vldif;wHydk;ab;}}[laom ptrnfonf
trsufxGufjcif;]aum"} jyif;pGm yifyef;jcif;]Oyg,mo}\
trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk vldif;wHydk;ab;[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY rdausmif;ab;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom trsKd;
aumif;om;onf]]y#doaE"aejcif; tdkjcif; aojcif;
yIaqG;jcif; idka<u;jcif; udk,fqif;&Jjcif; pdwfqif;&Jjcif;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYodkY ouf0if&\? qif;&JodkY
ouf0if&\? qif;&Jonf ESdyfpuf tyf\? csrf;omrzuf
oufoufaom p'ku©tpk\ tqHk;udk
jyKEdkifaumif;wef&m\}}[k (ESvHk;jyKí)
o'"gw&m;jzifh tdrf&maxmifaom b0rS
tdrf&mraxmifaom b0odkY 0ifa&muf &[ef;jyKV
xdkodkY 0ifa&muf &[ef;jyKoludk
oDwif;oHk;azmfwdkYu]]oifonf ponfudk cJ&rnf?
ponfudk rcJ&? ponfudk pm;&rnf? ponfudk rpm;&
ponfudk vsuf&rnf? ponfudk rvsuf&? ponfudk
aomuf&rnf? ponfudk raomuf&? oifonf tyfonfudkom
cJ&rnf? rtyfonfudk rcJ&? tyfonfudkom pm;&rnf?
rtyfonfudk rpm;&? tyfonfudkom vsuf&rnf? rtyfonfudk
rvsuf&? tyfonfudkom aomuf&rnf? rtyfonfudk
raomuf&? oifonf eHeuf tcgüom cJ&rnf? rGef;vGJtcgü
rcJ&? eHeuftcgüom pm;&rnf? rGef;vGJtcgü rpm;&
eHeuf tcgüom vsuf&rnf? rGef;vGJtcgü rvsuf&?

eHeuftcgüom aomuf&rnf? rGef;vGJtcgü raomuf&}}[k
oGefoifukef\? qHk;rukef\

xdk&[ef;tm; podkY tMuHonf jzpf\]]igwdkYonf
a&S;vljzpfpOfu tvdk&Sdonfudkom cJukef\
tvdkr&Sdonfudk rcJukef? tvdk&Sdonfudkom
pm;ukef\? tvdkr&Sdonfudk rpm;ukef? tvdk&Sdonf
udkom vsufukef\? tvdkr&Sdonfudk rvsufukef?
tvdk&Sdonfudkom aomufukef\? tvdkr&Sdonfudk
raomufukef? tyfonfudkvnf; cJukef\? rtyfonfudkvnf;
cJukef\? tyfonf udkvnf; pm;ukef\? rtyfonfudkvnf;
pm;ukef\? tyfonfudkvnf; vsufukef\? rtyfonf udkvnf;
vsufukef\? tyfonfudkvnf;aomufukef\
rtyfonfudkvnf;aomufukef\? eHeuftcgüvnf; cJukef\
rGef;vGJtcgüvnf; cJukef\? eHeuftcgüvnf; pm;ukef\
rGef;vGJ tcgüvnf; pm;ukef\? eHeuftcgüvnf; vsufukef\
rGef;vGJtcgüvnf; vsufukef\? eHeuf
tcgüvnf;aomufukef\? rGef;vGJtcgüvnf;aomufukef\
o''g&Sdonfh 'g,umwdkYonf aeYüaomfvnf;aumif;?
rGef;vGJtcgü aomfvnf;aumif; rGefjrwfaom cJzG,fudk
jzpfap pm;zG,fudk jzpfap igwdkYtm; ay;vSLukef\
xdkodkY ay;vSL&müaomfvnf; p&[ef;wdkYonf
(igwdkY) cHwGif;udk ydwfqdkYMuukefa,mifwum;}}[k
(tMuH jzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf trsufxGufonf jzpfí
pdwfcsrcf;ajrUonf jzpfí odu©mcsvsuf vlxGuf\
&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk rdausmif;ab;udkhaMumufojzifh
odu©mcsvsuf vlxGufaom &[ef;[k qdktyf\
&[ef;wdkY]]rdausmif;ab;}}[laom ptrnfonf
0rf;pm&SmrSD;jcif;\ trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
rdausmif;ab;[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY 0Jab;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
trsKd;aumif;om;onf]]y#doaE''aejcif; tdkjcif; aojcif;
yLaqG;jcif; idka<u;jcif; udk,fqif;&Jjcif; pdwfqif;&Jjcif;
jyif;pGmyif yef;jcif;wdkYodkY ouf0if&\? qif;&JodkY

ouf0if&\? qif;&Jonf ESdyfpuftyf\? csrf;omrzuf
oufoufaom p'ku©tpk\ tqHk;udk jyKEdkifaumif;
wef&m\}}[k (ESvHk;jyKí) o'``gw&m;jzifh
tdrf&maxmifaom b0rS tdrf&mraxmifaom b0odkY
0ifa&muf &[ef;jyKV xdkolonf podkY &[ef;jyKNyD;aomf
eHeuftcsdefü oif;ydkifudk jyif0wfí oydwf
ouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif &GmodkY jzpfap ed*Hk;odkY
jzpfap rapmifhpnf;tyfonfomjzpfap udk,f Elwf
pdwffjzifh rxifaom owdç rydwfqdkYaom £a`E
´wdkYjzifh qGrf;cH0ifV xdk&[ef;onf xdk &Gmed*kH;ü
umr*kPfig;yg;wdkYjzifh uHkvHkjynfhpHkpGm
arGUavsmfaom ol<u,fudkvnf;aumif;? ol<u,fh
om;udkvnf;aumif; jrifV xdk&[ef;tm; podkY
tMuHonfjzpf\]]igwdkYonf a&S;vljzpfpOfu umr*kPf
ig;yg;wdkYjzifh uHkvHkjynfhpHkpGm
arGUavsmf&ukef\? ig\ tdrfö pnf;pdrf wdkYonf
&Sdukef\? pnf;pdrfcHpm;&efvnf;aumif;?
aumif;rljyK&efvnf;aumif; pGrf;Edkifyg\? tu,fí igonf
odu©m csvsuf vlxGufNyD;vQif pnf;pdrfwdkYudkvnf;
cHpm;ç aumif;rlwdkYudkvnf; jyK&ygrlum; aumif;ay
vdrfhrnf}}[k (tMuHjzpf\)/ xdk&[ef;onf odu©mcsvsuf
vlxGuf\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk 0Jab;udk
aMumufaomaMumifh odu©mcsvsuf vlxGufaom &[ef;
[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY]]0Jab;}}[laom ptrnfonf
umr*kPfig;yg;wdkY\ trnfwnf;? &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
0Jab;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY vif;ydkif]vydkif} ab;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pómoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
trsKd;aumif;om;onf]]y#doaE``aejcif; tdkjcif; aojcif;
yLaqG;jcif; idka<u;jcif; udk,f qif;&Jjcif; pdwffqif;&Jjcif;
jyif;pGmyifyef;jcif;wdkYodkY ouf0if&\? qif;&JodkY
ouf0if&\? qif;&Jonf ESdyfpuftyf\? csrf;om rzuf
oufoufaom p'ku©tpk\ tqHk;udk jyKEdkifaumif;
wef&m\}}[k (ESvHk;jyKí) o'``gw&m;jzifh

tdrf&maxmifaom b0rS tdrf&mraxmifaom b0odkY
0ifa&muf &[ef;jyKV xdkolonf podkY &[ef;jyKNyD;aomf
eHeuftcsdefü oif;ydkifudk jyif0wfí oydwf
ouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif &GmodkYjzpfap
ed*Hk;odkYjzpfap rapmifhpnf;tyfonfom jzpfaom udk,f
Elwf pdwfjzifh rxifaom owdç rydwfqdkYaom £a`E
´wdkYjzifh qGrf;cH0ifV xdk&[ef;onf xdk &Gmed*Hk;ü
rvHkrjcHK 0wfqifaom rmwk*grudk jrifi
wyfrufjcif;]&m*}onf xdk&[ef;\ pdwfudk zsufqD;\?
xdk&[ef;onf &m*zsufqD;aom pdwfjzifh odu©mcsvsuf
vlxGufV &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;udk vif;ydkif]vydkif}
ab;udk aMumufojzifh odu©mcsvsuf vlxGufaom &[ef;
[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY]vif;ydkif]vydkif}ab;}}[laom
ptrnfonf rmwk*gr\ trnfwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk
vif;ydkif]vydkif} ab;[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
p"r®0de,]omoemawmf} ü tdrf&maxmifaom b0rS
tdrf&mraxmifaom b0odkY 0ifa&muf&[ef;jyKaom
tcsKdUaom trsKd;aumif;om;tm; rcRwf
awGUMuHK&rnfh ab;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-yXr ememu&Pokwf

123/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk*³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm; &SdukefV
tb,fav;rsKd;hwdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}ESifh wuGjzpfaom? oHk;oyf
qifjcifjcif;]0dpm&}ESifhwuG jzpfaom? (eD0&P)
uif;qdwfjcif;aMumifhjzpfaom ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd}
csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí

ae\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk yXrpsmefudk om,m\? xdk
psmefudk tvdk&Sd\? xdk psmefjzifhvnf;
ESpfoufjcif;odkY a&muf\? xdk yXrpsmefü wnfonf jzpfí
xdk yXrpsmefudk ESvHk;oGif;onf jzpfí xdk
yXrpsmefjzifh tBudrfrsm;pGm aeavh&Sdonfjzpfí
r,kwfaom psmef&Sdonfjzpfí aojcif;udk jyKaomf
yXrpsmefbHkü jzpfukefaom jA[®mwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY (yXrpsmefbHkü
jzpfukefaom) jA[®mwdkY\ touf twdkif;t&Snfonf
(toacFs,s) wpfuyfjzpf\? xdk yXrpsmefbHkü
ykxkZOfonf touftydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk
jA[®mwdkY\ touf twdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk
ukefapNyD;vQif i&JodkYvnf; a&muf\?
wd&pämefrsKd;odkYvnf; a&muf\?
NydwåmbkHodkYvnf; a&muf\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhonfum; xdk jA[®mUbHkü
touftydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfí xdk jA[®mwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk
ukefapNyD;vQif xdk jA[®mhbkHüyifvQif
y&dedAÅmefjyKV &[ef;wdkY pvm;&m]*wd}
jzpfjcif;]y#doaE"}\ &Sdjcif; r&Sdjcif;onfyif
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifh tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,m om0u\ txl;wnf;? ponfyif vGefujaom trlt&mwnf;?
ponfyif uGJvGJjcif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&} wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;jcif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwf\
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} udk jzpfyGm;apwwfaom?
MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}r&Sdaom? oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&}
r&Sdaom? wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d}aMumifh jzpfaom?
ESpfodrfrhjcif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk
'kwd,psmefudk om,m\? xdk psmefudk tvdk&Sd\? xdk

psmefjzifhvnf; ESpfoufjcf;odkY a&muf\? xdk
'kwd,psmefü wnfonfjzpfí xdk 'kwd, psmefjzifh
tBudrfrsm;pGm aeavh&Sdonfjzpfí r,kwfaom
psmef&Sdonfjzpfí aojcif;udk jyKaomf tmbó&bHkü
jzpfukefaom jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf\
&[ef;wdkY tmbó&bHkHkü jzpfukefaom jA[®mwdkY\
touf twdkif;t&Snfonf (r[muyf) ESpfuyfwdkY jzpfukef\
xdk tmbó&bHkü ykxkZOfonf
touftydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk jA[®mwdkY\
touf twdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk
ukefapNyD;vQif i&JodkYvnf; a&muf\
wd&pämefrsKd;odkYvnf; a&muf\
NydwåmbkHodkYvnf; a&muf\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
wynfhonfum; xdk jA[®mUbHkü touf
tydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfí xdk jA[®mwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk
ukefapNyD;vQif xdk jA[®mhbkHüyifvQif y&dedAÁmef
jyKV/ &[ef;wdkY pvm;&m]*wd} jzpfjcf;]y#doaE"}\
&Sdjcf;ç r&Sdjcf;onfyif tMum;tjrif r&Sdaom
ykxkZOfESifh tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mom0u\
txl;wnf;? ponfyif vGefujaom trlt&mwnf;? ponfyif
uGJvGJjcf;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ESpfodrfrhjcif;]yDwd}udkvnf; rwyfrufjcf;aMumifh
atmufarhjcif;]owd} qifjcf;ÓPf]orÜZO} &Sdonfjzpfí
vspfvsL^{1/2}lvuf ae\? csrf;omjcif;]okc} udkvnf;
udk,fjzifh cHpm;\? tMuif wwd,psmefaMumifh
xdkoludk]]vspfvsL^{1/2}lol owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm
aeavh&Sdol}}[k t&d,myk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf
ajymMum;ukef\? xdk wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk (wwd,) psmefudk om,m\? xdk
psmefudk tvdk&Sd\? xdk psmefjzifhvnf;
ESpfoufjcf;odkY a&muf\? xdk wwd,psmeffühwnfonf

jzpfí xdk wwd, psmefudk ESvHk;oGif;onf jzpfí xdk
wwd,psmefjzifh tBudrfrsm;pGm aeavh&Sdonfjzpfí
r,kwfaom psmef&Sdonfjzpfí aojcif;udk jyKaomf
okbudPSbHkü jzpfaom jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&mufV &[ef;wdkY okbudPSbHkHkü jzpfukefaom
jA[®mwdkY\ touf twdkif;t&Snfonf (r[muyf) av;uyf
jzpf\? xdk okbudPSbHkü ykxkZOfonf
touftydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk jA[®mwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk
ukefapNyD;vQif i&JodkYvnf; a&muf\
wd&pämefrsKd;odkYvnf; a&muf\
NydwåmbkHodkYvnf; a&muf\? jrwfpGmbk&m;\
wynfhonfum; xdk okbudPSbHkü
touftydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk jA[®mwdkY\
touf twdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk
ukefapNyD;vQif xdk okbudPSbkHüyif
y&dedAÄmefjyKV &[ef;wdkY þvm;&m]*wd}
jzpfjCIF;]y#doaE¨}\ &SdjCIF;ç r&SdjCIF;onfyif
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifh tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mom0u\ txl;wnf;? þonfyif vGefujaom trlt&mwnf;?
þonfyif uGJvGJjCIF;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; þomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk³/₄Kdvfonf csrf;om qif;&Judk
y,fjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? a&S;OD;pGmuyifvQif
0rf;omjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;wdkY\
csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;
qif;&Jcsrf;omr&Sdaom
vspfvsL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}aMumifhjzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
xdk yk³/₄Kdvfonf xdk (pwkw→) psmefudk om,m\? xdk
psmefudk tvdk&Sd\? xdk psmefjzifhvnf;
ESpfoufjCIF;odkY a&muf\? xdk pwkw→psmefü wnfonf
jzpfí xdk pwkw→ psmefudk ESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí xdk
pwkw→psmefjzifh tBudrfrsm;pGm aeavh&Sdonfjzpfí

r,kwfaom psmef&Sdonfjzpfí aojcif;udk jyKaomf
 a0[yæKdvfbHkü jzpfukefaom jA[®mwdkY\
 toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY
 a0[yæKdvfbHkHkü jzpfaoom jA[®mwdkY\
 touftwdkif;t&Snfonf r[muyfig;&m jzpf\? xdk
 a0[yæKdvfbHkü ykxkZOfonf
 touftydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk jA[®mwdkY\
 touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk ukefapí
 i&JodkYvnf; a&muf\? wd&pämefrsKd;odkYvnf;
 a&muf\? NydwåmbkHodkYvnf; a&muf\?
 jrwpGmbk&m;\ wynfhonfum; xdk a0[yæKdvfbHkü
 touf tydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk jA[®mwdkY\
 touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk ukefapNyD;
 vQif xdk a0[yæKdvfbkHüyif y&dedAÁmefjyKV\
 &[ef;wdkY pvm;&m]*wd} jzpfjCIF;]y#doaE"}\
 &SdjCIF;ç r&SdjCIF;onfyif tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom
 ykxkZOfESifh tMum;tjrif&Sdaom t&d,mom0u\
 txl;wnf;? ponfyif vGefujaom trlt&mwnf;? ponfyif
 uGJvGJjCIF;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pyk*¾Kdvf
 av;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'kwd, ememu&Pokwf

124/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
 pyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm; &Sdukef\
 tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
 tcsKdUaom yk*¾Kdvfonf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfí
 omvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\? xdk
 yk*¾Kdvfonf xdk yXrpsmefbHkü&Sdaom ½kyf a0'em
 onm ocFg& 0dnmPfw&m;wdkYudk
 tjrJr&Sdaomtm;jzifh qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh

a&m*gESifhwlaomtm;jzifh
tdkif;trmESifhwlaomtm;jzifh ajimifhESifhwlaom
tm;jzifh qif;&Judkjzpfapwwfaomtm;jzifh temESifh
wlaomtm;jzifh olpdrf;jyifyESifhwlaomtm;jzifh
ysufpD;apwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh (owåZD0rS)
qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh twår[kwfaomtm;jzifhhÓPfjzifh
aumif;pGm ½lV xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf udk,fcE``mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü ok'``g0gobHkü jzpfukefaom
jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0if tjzpfodkY a&mufV/ &[ef;wdkY
pok'``g0gobHkü jzpf&jcif;onf ykxkZOfwdkYESifh
rqufqH/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaomolonf MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfqifjCIFjCIF;]0dpm&} wdkY\
Nidrf;jCIF;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY/y/
wwd,psmefodkY/y/ pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf pwkw¬psmefbHkü &Sdaom ½kyf
a0'em onm ocFg& 0dnmPfw&m;wdkYudk
tjrJr&Sdaom tm;jzifh qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh
a&m*gESifhwlaomtm;jzifh tdkif;trm
ESifhwlaomtm;jzifh ajimifhESifhwlaomtm;jzifh
qif;&Judk jzpfapwwfaomtm;jzifh temESifhwlaom
tm;jzifh olpdrf;jyifyESifh wlaomtm;jzifh
ysufpD;apwwfaom oabmtm;jzifh (owåZD0rS)
qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh twår[kwfaomtm;jzifh ÓPfjzifh
aumif;pGm ½lV xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf udk,fcE``mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü ok'``g0gobHkü jzpfukefaom
jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0if tjzpfodkY a&mufV/ &[ef;wdkY
pok'``g0gobHkü jzpf&jCIF;onf ykxkZOfwdkYESifh
rqufqH/ &[ef;wdkY pyk*¾Kdvf av;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-yXr arwåmokwf

125/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm; &SdukefV tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom t&yfudk
ysHUESHUapí ae\? xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmufaom
t&yfudk/ oHk;ckajrmufaom t&yfudk/ av;ckajrmufaom
t&yfudk ysHUESHUapí ae\? þenf;tm;jzifh txuf atmuf
zDvm tvHk;pHkaomt&yf tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYü
rdrdESifh twljyKí owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owå
avmuudk jyefYajymaom jrwfaom tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sdaom &efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom
arwåmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh ysHUESHUapí aeV xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk (arwåm) psmefudk om,m\? xdk
arwåm psmefudk tvdk&Sd\? xdk
arwåmpsmefjzifhvnf; ESpfoufjcif;odkY a&muf\? xdk
arwåmpsmefü wnfonf jzpfí xdk arwåmpsmefudk
ESvHk;oGif;onf jzpfí xdk arwåmpsmefjzifh
tBudrfrsm;pGm aeavh&Sdonfjzpfí r,kwfaom
psmef&Sdonfjzpfí aojcif;udk jyKaomf yXrpsmefbHkü
jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY
(yXrpsmefbHkHk) jA[®mwdkY\ touftwdkif; t&Snfonf
(r[muyf) wpfuyf jzpf\? xdk yXrpsmefbHkHkHkü
ykxkZOfonf touftydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk
jA[®mwdkY\ touf twdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk
ukefapNyD;vQif i&JbHkodkYvnf; a&muf\?
wd&påmefrsKd;odkYvnf; a&muf\?
NydwåmbkHodkYvnf; a&muf\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
wynfhonfum; xdk bHkü touf tydkif;tjcm; &Sdoavmuf
wnfaeí xdk jA[®mwdkY\ touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ
tvHk;pHkudk ukefap NyD;vQif xdk jA[®mhbkHüyif
y&dedAÁmef jyKV &[ef;wdkY þvm;&m]*wd}
jzpfjcif;]y#doaE"}\ &SdjCIF;ç r&SdjCIF;onfyif

tMum;tjrirf&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifh tMum;tjrirf&Sdaom
t&d,mom0u\ txl;wnf;? ponfyif vGefujaom trlt&mwnf;?
ponfyif uGJvGJjcif;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf u^{1/2}kPmESifh ,SO f aom
pdwfjzifh/y/ rk'dwmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
Oayu©mESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom t&yfudk
ysHUESHUapí ae\? xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuft&yfudk/
oHk;ckajrmuf t&yfudk/ av;ckajrmuf
t&yfudkhysHUESHUapí ae\? penf;tm;jzifh txuf atmuf
zDvm tvHk;pHkaomt&yf tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYü
rdrdESifh twljyKí owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom jrwfaom tydkif;
tjcm;r&Sdaom &efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom
Oayu©mESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh ysHUESHUapí ae\
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk (Oayu©m) psmefudk om,m\
xdk Oayu©mpsmefudk tvdk&Sd\? xdk Oayu©m
psmefjzifhvnf; ESpfoufjcif;odkY a&muf\? xdk
Oayu©mpsmefü wnfonfjzpfí xdk Oayu©mpsmefudk
ESvHk;oGif;onfjzpfí xdk Oayu©mpsmefü
tBudrfrsm;pGmaeonfjzpfí xdk Oayu©mpsmefrS
r,kwfonfjzpfí aojcif;udk jyKaomf tmbó&mbHkü
jzpfaom jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf\
&[ef;wdkY tmbó&mbHkü jzpfukefaom jA[®mwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snfonf (r[muyf) ESpfuyfjzpfV/y/
okbudPSbHküjzpfaom jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY
a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY okbudPS bHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwdkY\ touftwdkif;t&Snfonf (r[muyf) av;uyf
jzpfV/y/ a0[yæKdvfbHkü jzpfaom jA[®mwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY a0[yæKdvfbHkü
jzpfaom jA[®mwdkY\ touf twdkif;t&Snfonf
r[muyfig;&mjzpfV xdk a0[yæKdvfbHkHkHkü
ykxkZOfonf touftydkif; tjcm; &Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk
jA[®mwdkY\ touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk

ukefapNyD;vQif i&JodkYvnf; a&muf\?
wd&pämefrsKd;odkYvnf; a&muf\?
NydwåmbkHodkYvnf; a&muf\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
wynfhonfum; xdk a0[yæKdvfbHkü
touftydkif;tjcm;&Sdoavmuf wnfaeí xdk jA[®mwdkY\
touftwdkif;t&Snf&SdorQ tvHk;pHkudk
ukefapNyD;vQif xdk a0[yæKdvfbkHüyif
y&dedAÁmefjyKV &[ef;wdkY þvm;&m]*wd}
jzpfjCIF;]y#doaE"}\ &SdjCIF;ç r&SdjCIF;onfyif
tMum;tjrifr&Sdaom ykxkZOfESifh tMum;tjrif&Sdaom
t&d,mom0u\ txl;wnf;? þonfyif vGefujaom trlt&mwnf;?
þonfyif uGJvGJjCIF;wnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, arwåmokwf

126/ &[ef;wdkY þyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm; &Sdukef\ tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom yk*¾Kdvfonf
arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom t&yfudk
ysHUESHUapí ae\? xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf t&yfudk/
oHk;ckajrmuf t&yfudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfudk
ysHUESHUapí ae\? þenf;tm;jzifh txuf atmuf zDvm
tvHk;pHkaomt&yf tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYü
rdrdESifhtwljyKí owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom jrwfaoM
tydkif;tjcm;r&Sdaom
&efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom
arwåmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh ysHUESHUapí ae\ xdk
yk*¾Kdvfonf xdk bHkü&Sdaom ½kyf a0'em onm
ocFg& 0dnmPfw&m;wdkYudk tjrJr&Sdaom tm;jzifh

qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh a&m*gESifhwlaomtm;jzifh
tdkif;trmESifh wlaomtm;jzifh ajimifhESifhwlaom
tm;jzifh qif;&Judkjzpfapaomtm;jzifh
temESifhwlaomtm;jzifh olpdrf;jyifyESifh
wlaomtm;jzifh ysufpD;wwfaomtm;jzifh (owå ZD0rS)
qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh twår[kwfaom tm;jzifh ÓPfjzifh
aumif;pGm ½IV xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf udk,fcE"mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü ok'"g0gobHkü jzpfaom
jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&mufV &[ef;wdkY
pok'"g0gobHkü jzpf&jcif;onf ykxkZOfwdkYESifh
rqufqH/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; pomoemawmfü
tcsKdUaom yk*¾Kdvfonf u½kPmESifh ,SOfaom
pdwfjzifh/y/ rk'dwmESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh/y/
Oayu©mESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom
t&yfudkhysHUESHUapí aeV xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmuf
t&yfudk/ oHk;ckajrmuf t&yfudk/ av;ckajrmuf t&yfudk
ysHUESHUapí ae\? penf;tm;jzifh txuf atmuf zDvm
tvHk;pHkaomt&yf tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYü
rdrdESifhtwljyKí owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom jrwfaom tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sdaom &efr&SdaomaMumifhMu r&Sdaom
vspfvsl½ljcif;]Oayu©m} ESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
ysHUESHUapí aeV xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf xdk
bHkü&Sdaom ½kyf a0'em onm ocFg&
OdnmPfw&m;wdkYudk tjrJr&Sdaom tm;jzifh
qif;&Jaomtm;jzifh a&m*gESifhwlaomtm;jzifh
tdkif;trmESifhwlaomtm;jzifh ajimifhESifhwlaom
tm;jzifh qif;&Judk jzpfapaomtm;jzifh
temESifhwlaomtm;jzifh olpdrf;jyifyESifh
wlaomtm;jzifh ysufpD;wwfaomtm;jzifh (owåZD0rS)
qdwfokOf;aomtm;jzifh twår[kwfaom tm;jzifh
aumif;pGm ½IV xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf udk,fcE"mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü ok'"g0gobHkü jzpfaom

jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY
pok''g0gobHkü jzpfjCIF;onf ykxkZOfwdkYESifh rqufqH/
&[ef;wdkY pyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-yXr wxm*wtpä&d,okwf

127/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwwfpGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jCIF;aMumifh tHhzG,fo&J rjzpfzl;jrJ
jzpfukefaom oabmw&m; av;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY bk&m;tavmif;onf wkodwmewfjynfrS pkawí
atmufarhrlowdç qifjCIFÓPforÜZOf&Sdonfjzpfí
r,fawmf0rf;odkY oufaomtcg ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifhwuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifhwuGaom vlavmuü
rEldif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;us,faom tvif;a&mifonf
ewfwdkY\ tmEkabmf (tvif;a&mif) udk ausmfVgefí
xif&Sm;jzpfay:vm\? [if;vif; jzpfukefaom axmufwnf&m
r&Sdukefaom rdkufukefaom arSmifrJukefaom tMuif
avmuEÅ&duf (i&J) wdkYonf &Sdukef\? ,if; (i&J) wdkYü
wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom pvaewdkYaomfvnf;
xGef;vif;jCIF;iSg rpGrf;Edkifukef? xdk (i&J) wdkYüvnf;
rEldif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;us,faom tvif; a&mifonf
ewfwdkY\ tmEkabmf (tvif;a&mif) udk ausmfVgefí
xif&Sm;jzpfay:\ xdk (i&J) wdkYü jzpfaeMuaom
owå0gwdkYonfvnf;]]tCsif;wdkY p(i&J) ü
usa&mufukefaom wpyfg;aom owå0g wdkYonfvnf;
&SdMuygao;wum;}}[k xdk tvif;a&mifjzifh tCsif;Csif;
odjrifukef\ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk

cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh yXr ptHhzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoam oabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; bk&m;tavmif;onf
atmufarhrlowdçqifjcfiÓPf orÜZOf&Sdonfjzpfí
r,fawmf0rf;rS zGm;jrifaomtcg ewf rm&fewf
jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh orP jAm[®P
rif;rsm; vlrs;ESifh wuGaom vlavmuü
rEldif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;us,faom tvif;a&mifonf
ewfwdkY\ tmEkabmf (tvif;a&mif) udk ausmfvGefí
xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? [if;vif; jzpfukefaom axmufwnf&m
r&Sdukefaom rdkufukefaom arSmifrJukefaom tMuif
avmuEÅ&duf (i&J) wdkYonf &Sdukef\? ,if; (i&J) wdkYü
wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom pvaewdkYaomfvnf;
xGef;vif;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkifukef? xdk (i&J) wdkYüvnf;
rEldif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;us,faom tvif;a&mifhonf
ewfwdkY\ tmEkabmf (tvif;a&mif) udk ausmfvGefí
xif&Sm; jzpfay:V xdk i&JwdkYü jzpfaeMu ukefaom
owå0gwdkYonfvnf;]]tcsif;wdkY p(i&J)ü
usa&mufukefaom wpyfg;aom owå0gwdkYonfvnf;
&SdMuygao;wum;}}[k xdk tvif;a&mifjzifh tcsif;csif;
odjrifukefV &[ef;wdkY ylaZmf txl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh 'kwd,ptHhzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoam oabmonf xif&Sm; jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
twkr&Sdaom or®moarÁm"dÓPf (t&[wår*f ÓPf
oAÁnKwÓPf) udk xdk;xGif;í odawmfrlaomtcg ewf
rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom ewfavmuESifh
orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrs;ESifh wuGaom vlavmuü
rEldif;&Snfh Edkifaom BuD;us,faom tvif;a&mifonf
ewfwdkY\ tmEkabmf (tvif;a&mif) udk ausmfvGefí

xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? [if;vif;jzpfukefaom axmufwnf&m
r&Sdukefaom rdkufukefaom arSmifrJukef aom tMuif
avmuEÅ&duf (i&J) wdkYonf &Sdukef\? ,if; (i&J) wdkYü
wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom þvaewdkYaomfvnf;
xGef;vif;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkifukef? xdk (i&J)wdkYü
jzpfaeMuukefaom owå0gwdkYonfvnf;]]tcsif;wdkY
þ(i&J) ü usa&mufukefaom wpfyg;aom
owå0gwdkYonfvnf; &SdMuyg ao;wum;}}[k xdk
tvif;a&mifjzifh tcsif;csif; odjrifukef\ &[ef;wdkY
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfraom
jrwfpGmbk&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh wwd,
þtHhzG,fo&J rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoom oabmonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; jrwfpGmbk&m;onf
twkr&Sdaom w&m;pMumudk vnfapawmfraomtgcgü
ewf rm&fewf jA[®mwdkYESifh wuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsM;ESifh
wuGaom vlavmuü rEldif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;us,faom
tvif;a&mifonf ewfwdkY\ tmEkabmf (tvif;a&mif) udk
ausmfvGefí xif&Sm;jzpfay:\? [if;vif;jzpfukefaom
axmufwnf&m r&Sdukefaom rdkufukefaom
arSmifrJukefaom tMuif avmuEÅ&dufi&JwdkYonf
&Sdukef\? ,if; (i&J) wdkYü
wefcdk;tmEkabmfBuD;ukefaom þvaewdkYaomfvnf;
xGef;vif;jcif;iSg rpGrf;Edkifukef? xdk (i&J) wdkYüvnf;
rEldif;&SnfhEdkifaom BuD;us,faom tvif;a&mifonf
ewfwdkY\ tmEkabmf (tvif;a&mif)udk ausmfvGefí
xif&Sm;jzpfay:V xdk (i&J) wdkYü jzpfaeMuukefaom
owå0gwdkYonfvnf;]]tcsif;wdkY þ(i&J) ü
usa&mufukefaom wpfyg;aom owå0gwdkYonfvnf;
&SdMuygao; wum;}}[k xdk tvif;a&mifjzifh tcsif;csif;
odjrifukef\ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkuf
aom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif

rSefpGm odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh pwkw¬ ptHhzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoM oabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh tHzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoM poabmw&m; av;rsKd; wdkYonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, wxm*wtpä&d,okwf

128/ &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh tHhzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoM oabmw&m; av;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl-
&[ef;wdkY owå0ghtaygif;onf
uyfNidzG,f]umr*kPfig;yg;} vQif arGUavsmf&m&Sd\?
uyfNidzG,f]umr*kPf ig;yg;} ü aysmfydkuf\?
uyfNidzG,f]umr*kPfig;yg;}ü 0rf;ajrmufwwf\? xdk
owå0ghtaygif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m; u
ruyfNidaMumif;w&m;udk a[mtyfaomf emjCIF;iSg
tvdk&Sd\? em;axmif\? od&efpdwfudk a&S;½lxm;V
&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm
odawmfrlaom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh yXr ptHhzG,fo&J rjzpfzl;jrJ
jzpfaoM oabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY owå0ghtaygif;onf axmifvTm;jcif;]rme}
vQif arGUavsmf&m&Sd\? axmifvTm;jcif;]rme}ü
aysmfydkufwwf\? axmifvTm;jcif;]rme} ü

0rf;ajrmufwwf\? xdk owå0gtaygif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;u
(axmifvTm;jcif;) rmey,fazsmufaMumif;w&m;udk
a[mtyfaomf emjcif;iSg tvdk&Sd\? em;axmif\?
od&efpdwfudk a&S;½lxm;V &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfraom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm; jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh 'kwd, ptHhzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoam oabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY owå0gtaygif;onf
rNidrf;csrf;&m]awblrdu0#fw&m;} vQif
arGUavsmf&m&Sd\?
rNidrf;csrf;&m]awblrdu0#fw&m;}ü aysmfydkufwwf\?
rNidrf;csrf;&m]awblrdu0#fw&m;} ü 0rf;ajrmufwwf\?
xdk owå0gtaygif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;u
Nidrf;csrf;aMumif;w&m;udk a[mtyf aomf emjcif;iSg
tvdk&Sd\? em;axmif\? od&efpdwfudk a&S;½lxm;V
&[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom
(tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm
odawmfraom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh wwd, ptHhzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoam oabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY owå0gtaygif;onf rodjcif;]t0dZÆm}ü
jzpf\? OozG,fjzpf\? xuf0ef;usifrs ajr\$;,SufcH&\? xdk
owå0gtaygif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;u
t0dZÆmzsufqD;aMumif;w&m;udk a[mtyf aomf
emjcif;iSg tvdk&Sd\? em;axmif\? od&efpdwfudk
a&S;½lxm;V &[ef;wdkY ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pkHaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfraom jrwpfGmbk&m;\
xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh pwkw¬ ptHhzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoam oabmonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:V &[ef;wdkY
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfraom
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ xif&Sm;jzpfay:jcif;aMumifh

tHhzG,fo&J rjzpfzl;jrJjzpfaoM poabmw&m;
av;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfay:ukef\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-tmeE´tpä&d,okwf

129/ &[ef;wdkY tmeE´mü tHhzG,fo&J rjzpfzl;jrJ
jzpfukefaom oabmw&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY &[ef;y&dowfonf
tmeE´mudk zl;ajrmf&ef tu,fí csOf;uyftHh? xdk
y&dowfonf zl;ajrmf&ojzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\? xdk
y&dowfü tmeE´monfw&m;a[mtHh? xdk y&dowfonf
a[maom w&m;jzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\ &[ef;wdkY tmeE
´monfw&m;udk ¹/₂kyfodrf;í
qdwfqdwfaeonfhwdkifatmif &[ef;y&dowfonf
ra&mifh&JEdkifonfom jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;rdef;ry&dowfonf tmeE´mudk
zl;ajrmf&ef tu,fí csOf;uyftHh? xdk y&dowfonf
zl;ajrmf&ojzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\? xdk y&dowfü tmeE
´monfw&m;a[mtHh? xdk y&dowfonf a[maom
w&m;jzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\ &[ef;wdkY tmeE
´monfw&m;udk ¹/₂kyfodrf;í
qdwfqdwfhaeonfhwdkifatmif &[ef;rdef;ry&dowfonf
ra&mifh&JEdkifonfom jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY Oygoumy&dowfonf tmeE´mudk
zl;ajrmf&ef tu,fí csOf;uyftHh? xdk y&dowfonf
zl;ajrmf&ojzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\? xdk y&dowfü tmeE
´monfw&m;a[mtHh? xdk y&dowfonf a[maom
w&m;jzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\ &[ef;wdkY tmeE
´monfw&m;udk ¹/₂kyfodrf;í qdwfqdwf

Oygoumy&dowfonf

e0rokwf/

.....

&[ef;wdkY ykPÖm;y&dowfonf pMu0aw;rif;udk
zl;ajrmf&ef tu,fí csOf;uyftHh? xdk ykPÖm; y&dowfonf
zl;ajrmf&ojzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\? xdk ykPÖm;y&dowfü
pMu0aw;rif;onf pum; ajymtHh? xdk y&dowfonf
ajymaom pum;jzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf/ &[ef;wdkY
pMu0aw;rif;onf pum;udk ½kyfodrf;í

qdwfqdwfaeonfhwdkifatmif ykPÖm;y&dowfonf
ra&mifh&JEdkifonfom jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY ol<u,fy&dowfonf pMu0aw;rif;udk
zl;ajrmf&ef tu,fí csOf;uyftHh? xdkol<u,fy&dowfonf
zl;ajrmf&ojzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\? xdkol<u,fy&dowfü
pMu0aw;rif;onf pum;ajymtHh? xdk y&dowfonf
ajymaom pum;jzifhvnf; ESpfNcKdufV &[ef;wdkY
pMu0aw;rif;onf pum;udk ½kyfodrf;í
qdwfqdwfaeonfhwdkifatmif ol<u,fy&dowfonf
ra&mifh&JEdkifonfom jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;y&dowfonf pMu0aw;rif;udk
Munfh½l&ef tu,fí csOf;uyftHh? xdk&[ef; y&dowfonf
Munfh½l&ojzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\? xdk&[ef;y&dowfü
pMu0aw;rif;onf tu,fí pum;ajymtHh?
xdk&[ef;y&dowfonf ajymaom pum;jzifhvnf;
ESpfNcKdufV &[ef;wdkY pMu0aw; rif;onf pum;udk
½kyfodrf;í qdwfqdwfaeonfhwdkifatmif
&[ef;y&dowfonf ra&mifh&JEdkifonfom jzpfV/
&[ef;wdkY pMu0aw;rif;ü tHhzG,fo&J rjzpfzl;jrj
jzpfukefaom oabmw&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY ptwlyifvQif tmeE´mü tHhzG,fo&J
rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfukefaom oabmw&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY &[ef;a,mufsm; y&dowfonf tmeE´mudk
zl;ajrmf&ef tu,fí csOf;uyftHh? xdk y&dowfonf
zl;ajrmf&ojzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\? xdk y&dowfü tmeE
´monfw&m;a[mtHh? xdk a[maom w&m;jzifhvnf;
ESpfNcKdufV &[ef;wdkY tmeE´monfw&m;udk
½kyfodrf;í qdwfqdwfaeonfhwdkifatmif
&[ef;y&dowfonf ra&mifh&JEdkifonfom jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;rdef;ry&dowfonf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
Oygouma,mufsm; y&dowfonf/y/ &[ef;wdkY
Oygodumry&dowfonf tmeE´mudk zl;ajrmf&ef tu,fí

csOf;uyftHh? xdk y&dowfonf zl;ajrmf&ojzifhvnf;
 ESpfNcKduf\? xdk y&dowfö tmeE´monf
 tu,fíw&m;a[mtHh? xdk y&dowfonf xdk a[maom
 w&m;jzifhvnf; ESpfNcKduf\ &[ef;wdkY tmeE
 ´monfw&m;udk ½kyfodrf;í
 qdwfqdwfaeonfhwdkifatmif Oygodumry&dowfonf
 ra&mifh&JEdkifonfom jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY tmeE´mü
 tHhZG,fo&Jjzpfukefaom rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfukefaom
 oabmw&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
 (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf b,0*f NyD;/

(14) 4-yk*¾v0*f 1-oHa,mZeokwf

131/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
 pyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
 tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
 y#doaE¨&aMumif; oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
 b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
 ry,f&ao;aom yk*¾Kdvf wpfrsKd;/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}udkomy,fí
 y#doaE¨&aMumif; oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}ESifh
 b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
 ry,f&ao;aom yk*¾Kdvf wpfrsKd;/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
 atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}ESifh
 y#doaE¨&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}wdkYudk
 y,fí b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
 ry,f&ao;aom yk*¾Kdvf wpfrsKd;/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
y#doaE`&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}wdkYudk
y,fNyD;aom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
y#doaE`&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
ry,f&ao;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;?
ou'g*grfyk^{*3/4}Kdvfyifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}? y#doaE`
&aMumif; oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
ry,f&ao;/

&[ef;wdkY atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}
wdkYudkomy,fi
y#doaE`&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}ESifh
b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
ry,f&ao;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;? O`Haomwtued|
*grD¹ (tem*grf) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfyifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}
wdkYudkom y,fi
y#doaE`&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} ESifh
b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
ry,f&ao;/

&[ef;wdkY atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}
ESifh y#doaE`&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}
wdkYudk y,fi b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}
wdkYudk ry,f&ao;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;?
tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D² (tem*grf) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfyifwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}
y#doaE`&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}

wdkYudk y,fí b0&aMumif; oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}
wdkYudk ry,f&ao;/

&[ef;wdkY atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
y#doaE`&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
y,fNyD;yk³/₄Kdvf[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[EÅmyk³/₄Kdvfyifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pyk³/₄Kdvfonf
atmufydkif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
y#doaE`&aMumif; oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU}?
b0&aMumif;oHa,mZOf]taESmiftzGJU} wdkYudk
y,fNyD;jzpfV &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

- 1/ O`Haomwtued]*grD[lonf txufü &vwåHUaom
t&d,mr*fwnf;[laom aomw (t,Of) &Sdaom tued|
bHkodkY oGm;rnfh tem*grf yk³/₄Kdvfwnf;/
- 2/ tEÅ&my&dedAÁm,D[lonf touftydkif;tjcm; tv,fü
y&dedAÁmefjyKrnfh tem*grfyk³/₄Kdvfwnf;/

Ã

2-y#dbmeokwf

132/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- toifhudkom ajzqdkwwfí
vsifpGm rajzqdkwwfaom yk³/₄Kdvf? vsifpGmom
ajzqdk wwí toifhudk rajzqdkwwfaom yk³/₄Kdvf?
vsifpGmvnf; ajzqdkwwf toifhvnf; ajzqdkwwfaom
yk³/₄Kdvf? toifhvnf; rajzqdkwwf vsifpGmvnf;
rajzqdkwwfaom yk³/₄KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY

avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

'kwd,okwf/

3-O*ç#dwnLokwf

133/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- tusOf;jyumrQjzifh
(w&m;udk) odaom (O*ç#dwnL) yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? tus,fjyrS
(w&m;udk) odaom (OdyíödwnL) yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
(Oa'´oponfudk) aqmifí jyrS (w&m;udk) odaom (ae,s)
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? yk'frQom twdkif;t&Snf&Sdaom
(w&m;em,l^{1/2}HkrQom jzpfí pb0 psmef r*f zdkvfudk
r&xdkufaom y'y&r) yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)]/

wwd,okwf/

4-O|mezvokwf

134/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- x<uvkHYv\ tusKd;udkom
rSDí toufarG;vsuf uH\ tusKd;udkrSDí touf rarG;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? uH\ tusKd;udkom rSDí toufarG;vsuf
x<uvkHYv\ tusKd;udk rSDí touf rarG;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
x<u vkHYv\ tusKd;udk rSDívnf; toufarG;ç uH\
tusKd;udk rSDívnf; toufarG;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? x<u
vkHYv\ tusKd;udk rSDívnf; toufrarG;ç uH\ tusKd;udk
rSDíhvnf; toufrarG;aom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY avmuü byk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm; &Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-om0ZÆokwf

135/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
byk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- tjypf&Sdaomyk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
tjypfrsm;aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvf? tjypfenf;aomyk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
tjypfr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tjypf&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjypf&Sdaom um,uHESifh jynfhpHk\
tjypf&Sdaom 0pDuHESifh jynfhpHk\
raemuHESifh jynfhpHk\
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjypf&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tjypfrsm;oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjypf&Sdaom um,uHESifh jynfhpHkonfu
rsm;\? tjypfr&Sdaom um,uHESifh jynfhpHkonfum;
tenf;i,fomwnf;/ tjypf&Sdaom 0pDuHESifh
jynfhpHkonfu rsm;\? tjypfr&Sdaom 0pDuHESifh
jynfhpHkonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ tjypf&Sdaom
raemuHESifh jynfhpHkonfu rsm;\? tjypfr&Sdaom
raemuHESifh jynfhpHkonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjypfrsm;V

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tjypfenf;oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjypfr&Sdaom um,uHESifhjynfhpHkonfu
rsm;\? tjypf&Sdaom um,uHESifh jynfhpHkonfum;
tenf;i,fomwnf;/ tjypfr&Sdaom 0pDuHESifh

jynfhphKonfu rsm;\? tjypf&Sdaom 0pDuHESifh
jynfhphKonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/ tjypfr&Sdaom
raemuHESifh jynfhphKonfu rsm;\? tjypf&Sdaom
raemuHESifh jynfhphKonfum; tenf;i,fomwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjypfenf;V

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
tjypfr&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjypfr&Sdaom um,uHESifh jynfhphK\?
tjypfr&Sdaom 0pDuHESifh jynfhphK\? tjypfr&Sdaom
raemuHESifh jynfhphK\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tjypfr&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvf
av;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-yXr oDvokwf

136/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&SdukefV
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[Irl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü oDv
orm"d ynmwdkYü jznfhusifhavh r&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
wpfrsKd;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü oDvudkom
jznfhusifhavh&Sdí orm"dESifh ynmwdkYü
jznfhusifhavh r&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfrsKd;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü oDv orm"dwdkYü jznfhusifhavh&Sdí ynmü
jznfhusifhavhr&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfrsKd;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü oDv orm"d ynmwdkYü jznfhusifh
avh&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
avmuü pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm; &Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-'kwd, oDvokwf

137/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\/
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü oDv
orm"d ynmwdkYudk tav;rjyK tBuD;trSL;rjyKaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwfprsKd;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü oDvudkom
tav;jyK tBuD;trSL;jyKí orm"dESifh ynmudk tav;rjyK
tBuD;trSL;rjyKaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwfprsKd;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü oDvESifh orm"dudk tav;jyK tBuD;trSL;jyKí
ynmudk tav;rjyK tBuD;trSL;rjyKaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwfprsKd;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü oDv orm"d
ynmudk tav;jyK tBuD;trSL;jyKaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwfprsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef; wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-edu|okwf

138/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\/
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- udk,fom uif;í pdwfruif;aom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf? udk,fruif;aomfvnf; pdwfuif;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
udk,fvnf;ruif; pdwfvnf;ruif;aom yk^{*3/4}Kdvf?
udk,fvnf;uif; pdwfvnf;uif;aom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf udk,fom uif;í
pdwfruif;oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tpGeftzsm;usaom awmausmif;wdkYudk
rSD0Jí ae\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk awmausmif;wdkYü
umr0dwufudkvnf; MuH\? Asmyg'0dwufudkvnf; MuH\?
0d[đom0dwuf udkvnf; MuH\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
udk,fomuif;í pdwfruif;acs/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
udk,fruif;aomfvnf; pdwfuif;oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf tpGeftzsm;usaom
awmausmif;wdkYudk rrSD0J? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf xdk
&GmeD;ausmif;ü aeu©r®0dwufudkvnf; MuH\
tAsmyg'0dwufudkvnf; MuH\
t0d[ðom0dwuf udkvnf;
MuHV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
udk,fruif;aomfvnf; pdwfuif;V

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf udk,fvnf;ruif;
pdwfvnf;ruif;oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf tpGeftzsm;usaom awmausmif;wdkYudk
rrSD0J? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf xdk &GmeD;ausmif;ü
umr0dwufudkvnf; MuH\
Asmyg'0dwufudkvnf; MuH\
0d[ðom0dwufudkvnf; MuHV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf udk,fvnf; ruif; pdwfvnf; ruif;acs/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf udk,fvnf;uif;
pdwfvnf;uif;oenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf tpGeftzsm;usaom awmausmif;wdkYudk
rSD0J\? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf xdk awmausmif;wdkYü
aeu©r®0dwufudkvnf; MuH\
tAsmyg'0dwufudkvnf;
MuH\
t0d[ðom0dwuf udkvnf; MuHV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk*³/₄Kdvfonf udk,fvnf;uif; pdwfvnf;uif;V
&[ef;wdkY avmuü pyk*³/₄Kdvf av;rsKd;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-"r®uxduokwf

139/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;a[myk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
w&m;a[myk*³/₄Kdvfonf tenf;i,frQudkvnf; a[mV

tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh rpyfonfudkvnf; a[m\? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ y&dowfonfvnf; tusKd; pD;yGg;ESifh
pyfonfç rpyfonfü rvdr®m/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom w&m;a[m yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
podkYoabm&Sdaom y&dowf\w&m;a[m
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[líomvQif a&wGufjcif;odkY a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom w&m;a[m
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf tenf;i,frQudkvnf; a[m\
tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh pyfonfudkvnf; a[m\? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ y&dowfonfvnf; tusKd;pD;yGg; ESifh
pyfonfç rpyfonfü vdr®m\? &[ef;wdkY
podkYoabm&Sdaom w&m;a[myk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf podkY
oabm&Sdaom y&dowf\w&m;a[m yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom w&m;a[m
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rsm;pGmvnf; a[m\? tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh
rpyfonfudkvnf; a[m\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ y&dowfonfvnf;
tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifhpyfonfç rpyfonfü rvdr®m/
&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
w&m;a[myk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf podkY oabm&Sdaom y&dowf\
w&m;a[m yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[líomvQif a&wGufjcif;odkY
a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom w&m;a[m
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rsm;pGmvnf; a[m\? tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh
pyfonfudkvnf; a[m\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ y&dowfonfvnf;
tusKd;pD;yGg;ESifh pyfonfç rpyfonfü vdr®m\
&[ef;wdkY podkYoabm&Sdaom
w&m;a[myk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf podkY oabm&Sdaom y&dowf\
w&m;a[m yk^{*3/4}Kdvf[líomvQif a&wGufjcif;odkY
a&mufV &[ef;wdkY w&m;a[m yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-0g'Dokwf

140/ &[ef;wdkY ajymqdkavh&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- teuftm;jzifhom ukefjCIF;odkY
a&mufí o'´gtm;jzifhum; ukefjCIF;odkY ra&mufbJ
ajymqdkavh&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf &Sd\?
o'´gtm;jzifhom ukefjCIF;odkY a&mufí teuftm;jzifhum;
ukefjCIF;odkY ra&mufbJ ajymqdkavh&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf &Sd\? teuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? o'´g
tm;jzifhvnf;aumif; ukefjCIF;odkY a&mufí
ajymqdkavh&Sdaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf &Sd\?
teuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? o'´gtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;
ukefjCIF;odkY ra&mufrlí ajymqdkavh&Sdaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
ajymqdkavh&Sdukefaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY y#dordÇ'g
av;yg;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
teuftm;jzifhvnf;aumif;? o'´gtm;jzifhvnf;aumif;
ukefjCIF;odkY a&muf&maomtaMumif; tcGifhr&Sdacs[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf yk^{*3/4}v0*f NyD;/

(15) 5-tmbm0*f 1-tmbmokwf

141/ &[ef;wdkY ta&mifwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- va&mif?
aea&mif? rD;a&mif? ynma&mifwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ta&mifwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY

pta&mifav;rsKd;wdkYwGif
tjrwfqHk;wnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ynma&mifonf

yXrokwf/

2-ybmokwf

142/ &[ef;wdkY a&mifjcnfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
va&mifjcnf? aea&mifjcnf? rD;a&mifjcnf?
ynma&mifjcnfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY a&mifjcnfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pa&mifjcnfav;rsKd;wdkYwGif ynma&mifjcnfonf
tjrwfqHk;wnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tmavmuokwf

143/ &[ef;wdkY tvif;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- vtvif;? aetvif;? rD;tvif;?
ynmtvif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY tvif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptvif;av;rsKd;wdkYwGif ynmtvif;onf tjrwfqHk;wnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-Mobmookwf

144/ &[ef;wdkY tvif;a&mifwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
vtvif;a&mif? aetvif;a&mif? rD;tvif;a&mif?

ynmtvif;a&mifwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
tvif;a&mifwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
ptvif;a&mifav;rsKd;wdkYwGif ynm tvif;a&mifonf
tjrwfqHk;wnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yaZÆmwokwf

145/ &[ef;wdkY a&mifvQHwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
va&mifvQH? aea&mifvQH? rD;a&mifvQH?
ynma&mifvQHwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
a&mifvQHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pa&mifvQHav;rsKd;wdkYwGif ynma&mifvQHonf
tjrwfqHk;wnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-yXr umvokwf

146/ &[ef;wdkY (oifhavsmfaom) tcgwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
tcgtm;avsmfpGmw&m;emjcif;?
tcgtm;avsmfpGmw&m;udk aqG;aEG;jcif;? tcg
tm;avsmfpGmw&m;udk oHk;oyfjcif;?
tcgtm;avsmfpGm 0dyóem¹/₂ljcif;wdkYwnf;? &[ef;wdkY
tcgwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-'kwd, umvokwf

147/ &[ef;wdkY aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfaomf
aumif;pGm jzpfaptyfaomf tpOftm;jzifh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;odkY a&mufapwwfaom
tcgwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tcgtm;avsmfpGmw&m;udk
emjCIF;? tcgtm;avsmfpGmw&m;udk aqG;aEG;jCIF;?
tcgtm;avsmfpGmw&m;udk oHk;oyfjCIF;?
tcgtm;avsmfpGm Odyóem½ljCIF;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;hwkY aumif;pGm yGg;rsm;tyfaomf aumif;pGm
jzpfaptyfaomf tpOftm;jzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;odkY a&mufapwwfaom tcgwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY awmifxdyfü rdk;BuD;onf;xefpGm
&GmoGef;vwfaomf xdk rdk;a&onf
csKdih0Srf;&modkY pD;í awmif acsmuf ½ldajrmif
xHk;tdkifi,f xHk;tdkifBuD; jrpfi,f jrpfbuD; ork'´&m
yifv,fwdkYudk tqifhqifh jynfhapouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif ptcgav;rsKd;wdkYonf aumif;pGm
yGg;rsm;tyfaomf aumif;pGm jzpfaptyfaomf
tpOftm;jzifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;odkY
a&mufapukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-'kpö&dwokwf

148/ &[ef;wdkY OpD'kp½dkufwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
r[kwfrfSef ajymjCIF;? ukef;acsmjCIF;? Murf;wrf;aom
pum;qdkjCIF;? Nydefzsis;aom pum;udk
qdkjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY OpD'kp½dkufwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-okp&dwokwf

149/ &[ef;wdkY 0pDokp¹/₂dkufwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- trSefudk
ajymjcif;? ukef;racsmjcif;? odrfarGUAom pum;udk
ajymqdkjcif;? ynmjzifh ydkif;jcm;í pum;udk
ajymqdkjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
0pDokp¹/₂dkufwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-om&okwf

150/ &[ef;wdkY tESpfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDv tESpf? orm"dtESpf?
ynmtESpf? Odrkwåd (t&[wåzdkvf) tESpfwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY tESpfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf tmbm0*f NyD;V

wwd, okwfig;q,f NyD;V

4-pwkw→yPÖmou

4-pwkw→ okwfig;q,f

(16) 1-£`E´d,0\*f 1-£`E´d,okwf

151/ &[ef;wdkY £aNE´wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oE´daNE´ OD&d,daNE´
owdaNE´ orm"daNE´wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY £aNE
´wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-o'´gAvokwf

152/ &[ef;wdkY AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- o'´gAdkvf OD&d,Adkvf
owdAdkvf orm"dAdkvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-ynmAvokwf

153/ &[ef;wdkY AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ynmAdkvf OD&d,Adkvf
te0ZÆAdkvf o*F[AdkvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-owdAvokwf

154/ &[ef;wdkY AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- owdAdkvf orm"dAdkvf
te0ZÆAdkvf o*F[AdkvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-y#dkocFgeAvokwf

155/ &[ef;wdkY AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- y#docFgeAdkvf
bm0emAdkvf te0ZÆAdkvf o*F[AdkvfwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-uyÜokwf

156/ &[ef;wdkY urÇm\ toacFswdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY urÇmysufq]]oH0¥uyf} tcgudk]]prQavmuf
ESpfdkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQ avmuf
ESpft&mwdkkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf
ESpftaxmifwdkkY}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQ avmuf
ESpftodef;wdkkY}}[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjCIF;iSg rvG,f/

&[ef;wdkY urÇmysuftwdkif; wnfaeq]]oH0¥|
m,Duyf} tcgudk]]prQavmuf ESpfdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpft&mwdkkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpftaxmifwdkkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpftodef;wdkkY}}
[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjCIF;iSg rvG,f/

&[ef;wdkY urÇmjzpfq]]0d0¥uyf}
tcgudk]]prQavmuf ESpfdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpft&mwdkkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpftaxmifwdkkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpftodef;wdkkY}}
[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjCIF;iSg rvG,f/

&[ef;wdkY jzpfNyD;urÇm\ wnfqJ]0d0¥|m,Duyf}
tcgudk]]prQavmuf ESpfwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpft&mwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpftaxmifwdkY}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]prQavmuf ESpftodef;wdkkY}}
[lívnf;aumif; a&wGufjCIF;iSg rvG,f/ &[ef;wdkY urÇm\
toacFswdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-a&m*okwf

157/ &[ef;wdkY a&m*gwdkYonf
pESpfrsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fESpfrsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
udk,fü jzpfaom a&m*g? pdwfüjzpfaom
a&m*gwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY wpfESpfywfVHk;
udk,füjzpfaom a&m*g r&SdjCIF;udk 0efcHukefaom
owå0g? ESpfESpfwdkYywfVHk; oHk;ESpfwdkYywfVHk;
av;ESpfwdkYywfVHk; ig;ESpfwdkY ywfVHk;
q,fESpfwdkYywfVHk; tESpfESpfq,fwdkYywfVHk;
tESpfO_Hk;q,fwdkYywfVHk; tESpfav;q,fwdkY ywfVHk;
tESpfig;q,fwdkYywfVHk; tESpfwpf&m
tESpfwpf&mtvGef a&m*gr&SdjCIF;udk 0efcHukefaom
owå0gwdkYudk awGUjrIFEdkIfukefV &[ef;wdkY
&[EÅmyk*¾KdvfrSwpfyg; wcPrQvnf; pdwfüjzpfaom
a&m*gr&SdjCIF;udk 0efcHaom owå0gwdkYudk avmuü
tvGef awGUjrIF&cJukefV

&[ef;wdkY &[ef;\ a&m*gwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tvdkBuD;\?
(ypönf;av;yg;aMumifh) yifyef;jCIF; &Sd\? &wwforQ
ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhaq;
toHk;taqmifjzifh ra&mifh&J/ xdk&[ef;onf
tvdkBuD;onfjzpfí (ypönf;av;yg;aMumifh) yifyef;jCIF;

&Sdonfjzpfí ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh
aq;toHk; taqmifjzifh ra&mifh&Jonfjzpfí olwpfyg;wdkYu
rxDrJhjrif rjyKjcif;udk &&efç vmbf ylaZmfoum
tausmftapmudk &&ef ,kwfrmaom tvdkudk
aqmufwnf\ xdk&[ef;onf rdrdudk olwpfyg;wdkYu
rxDrJhjrif rjyKjcif;udk &&efç vmbf ylaZmfoum
tausmftapmudk &&ef x<u\? aphaqmfl? vkHYvjyKV/
xdk&[ef;onf (ighudk olwpfyg;wdkY odapownf;[k)
qifjcifí 'g,umwdkYodkY csOf;uyf\? qifjcifí aexdkif\?
qifjcifíw&m;udk ajyma[m\? qifjcifí usifBuD;
usifi,fwdkYudk csKyfwnf;xm;V &[ef;wdkY &[ef;\
a&m*gwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdkYaMumifh pomoemawmfü pkodkY
usifh&rnf]]igwdkYonf tvdkenf;ukeftHh?
(ypönf;av;yg;aMumifh) yifyef;jcif; r&SdukeftHh?
&wwforQ ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHh
aq;toHk;taqmifjzifh a&mifh&JukeftHh? olwpfyg;wdkY
rxDrJhjrif rjyKjcif;udk &&efç vmbf ylaZmfoum
tausmftapmudk &&ef ,kwfrmaom tvdkudk
raqmufwnfukeftHh? olwpfyg;wdkY
rxDrJhjrifrjyKjcif;udk &&ef vmbfylaZmfoum
tausmftapmudk &&ef tm;rxkwfukeftHh?
rx<uukeftHh? raphaqmfukeftHh? vkHYv rjyKukeftHh?
tcsrf; tyl qmavmifjcif; rGwfodyfjcif; rSuf jcif av aeyl
a>r uif;oef;wdkY\ tawGUwdkYudkonf;chukeftHh?
raumif;ojzifh qdktyfukefç raumif;ojzifh
a&mufvmukefaom pum;wdkYudkvnf;aumif;? udk,fü
jzpfqJjzpfaom jyif;xef Murf;MuKwf pyf&Sm; usifem
rom,mzG,f rESpfoufzG,fjzpfaom aoavmufaom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkvnf;aumif; onf;chEdkifaom
oabm&SdukeftHh}}[k (usifh&rnf)/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif oifwdkY usifhMu&rnf[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owârokwf/

8-y&d[medokwf

158/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQif &[ef;wdkY}}[k ac:V
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif}}[lí toQifom&dykMwmtm;
jyefMum;avQmufMuukefV toQif om&dykMwmonf
ppum;udk rdefYqdk\-

ighoQifwdkY rnfonfh &[ef;a,musfm;
&[ef;rdef;rrqdkw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk rdrdü
aumif;pGm awGUjrifcJhvfQif igonf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS qkwf,kwf\[k qHk;jzwf&rnf?
ptaMumif;av;rsKd;udk qkwf,kwfaMumif;[lí
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&m*rsm;jym;jcif;? a'gorsm;jym;jcif;?
arm[rsm;jym;jcif;? eufeJukefaom taMumif;[kwfonf
r[kwfonfwdkYü xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ ynmrsufpdonf
rouf0ifEdkifjcif;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQifwdkY rnfonfh
&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;rrqdk
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk rdrdü aumif;pGm
awGUjrifcJhvfQif igonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS qkwf,kwf\
[k qHk;jzwf&rnf? ptaMumif; av;rsKd;wdkYudk
qkwf,kwfaMumif;[lí jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV

ighoQifwdkY rnfonfh &[ef;a,musfm;
&[ef;rdef;rrqdkw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk rdrdü
aumif;pGm awGUjrifcJhvfQif igonf
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS rqkwf,kwf\[k qHk;jzwf&rnf?
ptaMumif;av;rsKd;udk rqkwf,kwfaMumif;[lí
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfriV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&m*enf;yg;jcif;? a'goenf;yg;jcif;? arm[enf;yg;jcif;?
eufeJukefaom taMumif;[kwfonf r[kwfonfwdkYü xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ ynmrsufpdonf ouf0ifEdkifjcif;wdkYwnf;/
ighoQifwdkY rnfonfh &[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;rrqdk

pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk rdrdü aumif;pGm
awGUjrifcJhvfQif igonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
rqkwf,kwfay[k qHk;jzwf&rnf?
ptaMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk rqkwf,kwfaMumif;[lí
jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfri\k (rdefYqdk\)/

t|rokwf/

9-bdu©KeDokwf

159/ tuREkfyfonf podkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü toQiftmeE'monf aumorÁD jynf
aCmodwm½Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\/
xdktcg &[ef;rdef;r wpfa,mufonf a,musfm;
wpfa,mufudk]]tcsif;a,musfm; oif vmavmh? toQiftmeE
'mxHodkY csOf;uyfí ig\ pum;jzifh]toQifbk&m;
prnfaom &[ef;rdef;ronf zsm;emaeygonf?
qif;&Jaeygonf? jyif;xefpGm rusef;rrm jzpfaeygonf?
xdk&[ef;rdef;ronf toQiftmeE'm\ ajcwdkYudk
OD;acgif;jzifh &Sdcdk;vdkufygonf[k toQiftmeE'm\
ajcwdkYudk OD;acgif;jzifh &Sdcdk;ygav? toQifbk&m;
toQif tmeE'monf &[ef;rdef;rausmif;
xdk&[ef;rdef;rxHodkY oem;orl taMumif;jyKí
csOf;uyfawmfriyg &ef awmif;yefyg\bk&m;}[kvnf;
avQmufygav}}[k qdkV]]toQifr aumif;vSygNyD}}[k
xdk a,musfm;onf xdk&[ef;rdef;r\ pum;udk 0efcHí
toQiftmeE'mxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif toQif tmeE
'mudk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifaeNyD;um toQiftmeE'mtm; ppum;udk avQmuf\-

]]toQifbk&m; prnfaom &[ef;rdef;ronf
zsm;emaeygonf? qif;&Jaeygonf? jyif;xefpGm
rusef;rrm jzpfaeygonf? xdk&[ef;rdef;ronf toQiftmeE
'm\ ajcwdkYudk OD;acgif;jzifh &Sdcdk; vdkufygonf?
toQifbk&m; toQiftmeE'monf xdk&[ef;rdef;r\ausmif;

xdk&[ef;rdef;rxHodkY oem;orl taMumif;jyKí
csOf;uyfawmfrlyg&ef awmif;yefyg\bk&m;[kvnf;
avQmufvdkufygao;onf}}[k avQmuf\ toQiftmeE´monf
qdwfqdwfaejcif;jzifh vufcHawmfrlvdkuf\

xdkYaemuf toQiftmeE´monf ouFef;udk
jyif0wfawmfrlí oydwfouFef;udk ,lNyD;vQif
xdk&[ef;rdef;r\ausmif; xdk&[ef;rdef;rxHodkY
csOf;uyfawmfrlav\ xdk&[ef;rdef;ronf ta0;rS
<uvmaom toQiftmeE´mudk jrifí OD;acgif;ESifh wuG
NcKHNYD;vQif anmifapmif;ü tdyf\ xdktcg toQiftmeE
´monf xdk&[ef;rdef;rxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
cif;xm;aom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aemufhxdk&[ef;
rdef;rtm; þpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\- ESr þudk,fum,onf
oHk;aqmifzG,f tm[m&aMumifh jzpf\? tm[m&udk
trSDjyKí tm[m& (raemoalöwem) udk y,f&rnf/ ESr
þudk,fum,onf wPSmaMumifh jzpf\? wPSmudk trSDjyKí
wPSmudk y,f&rnf/ ESr þudk,f um,onf rmeaMumifh
jzpf\? rmeudk trSDjyKí rmeudk y,f&rnf/ ESr
þudk,fum,onf arxkefaMumifh jzpf\? arxkeförlum;
taMumif;udk owf&rnf[k jrwfpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrl\

]]ESr þudk,fum,onf tm[m&aMumifh jzpf\?
tm[m&udk trSDjyKí tm[m&udk y,f& rnf}}[k igqdkao
pum;onf tb,fudk pGJí qdkao pum;jzpfoenf;? ESr
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oifhavsmfaom
taMumif;tm;jzifh qifjicí tm[m&udk
oHk;aqmif\-]]jrL;xl;&ef r[kwf? rmef,pf&ef r[kwf?
(tom;) jynfhNzKd;&ef r[kwf? (ta&tqif;) Munfvif&ef
r[kwf? þudk,fwnfwHh&efrQom rQw&efrQom
qmavmifrGwfodyfcif;udk y,fazsmuf&efrQom jrwaom
tusifhudk tm;xkwf&efrQom oHk;aqmifzG,f (tm[m&)
udk oHk;aqmif\ þodkY oHk;aqmifjicí;jzifh
a0'ema[mif;udkvnf; y,fazsmuftHh? a0'emopfudkvnf;
rjzpfaptHh? ightm; rQwjcif;onfvnf;aumif;?
tjypfr&Sdjcif;onfvnf;aumif;? csrf;ompGm

ae&jcif;onfvnf;aumif; jzpfvwaHU}}[k (qifjcifí)
tm[m&udk oHk;aqmifV xdk&[ef;onf tcgwpfyg;ü
tm[m&udk trSDjyKí tm[m& udk y,f\?]]ESr
pudk,fum,onf tm[m&aMumifh jzpf\? tm[m&udk
trSDjyKí tm[m&udk y,f&rnf}}[lí igqdkc]haom pum;onf
ponfudk p]Gí qdkc]haom pum;jzpfV

]]ESr pudk,fum,onf wPSmaMumifh jzpf\? wPSmudk
trSDjyKí wPSmudk y,ftyf\}}[k igqdkaom pum;onf
tb,fudk pGJí qdkaom pum;jzpfoenf;? ESR
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]prnfaom &[ef;tm;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae\}}[k Mum;V xdk&[ef;tm;]]tb,f tcgü igonfvnf;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmuf aom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&tHhenf;}}[k tMuHjzpf\? xdk&[ef;onf wpfyg;aom
tcgü t&[wåzdkvfü awmifhwjcif;udk trSDjyKí wPSmudk
y,fV]]ESr pudk,fum,onf wPSmaMumifh jzpf\?
wPSmudk trSDjyKí wPSmudk y,f&rnf}}[k
igqdkc]haom pum;onf ponfudk p]Gí qdkc]haom
pum;jzpfV

]]ESr pudk,fum,onf rmeaMumifh jzpf\? rmeudk
trSDjyKí rmeudk y,f&rnf}}[lí igqdkc]haom pum;onf
tb,fudk pGJí qdkaom pum;jzpfoenf;? ESR
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]prnfaom &[ef;onf
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjcif;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif
xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf
a&mufíae\}}[k Mum;V xdk Mum;aom &[ef; tm;]]xdk

toQifaumif;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh
tmoa0guif;aom vGwfajrmuf aom]t&[wåzdkvf}
pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf}
ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aewHkdbao;\?
igonfum; tb,fhaMumifh rae&bj &SdtHhenf;}}[k
tMuHjzpfV xdk&[ef;onf wpfyg;aom tcgü rmeudk
trSDjyKí rmeudk y,fpGefYV]]ESr pudk,fum,onf
rmeaMumifh jzpf\? rmeudkhtrSDjyKí rmeudk
y,f&rnf}}[k igqdkaoM pum;onf þonfudk pJGí qdkaoM
pum;jzpfV

]]ESr pudk,fum,onf arxkefaMumifh jzpf\?
arxkefúrlum; taMumif;udk owftyf\[k jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrl\[k (rdefYqdk\)/

xdktcg xdk&[ef;rdef;ronf anmifapmif;rS xí
vuf0Jwpfzuf ychK;xufü tay:½Hkudk pHy,fwifvsuf
toQiftmeE´m\ ajcwdkYudk OD;cdkufí toQiftmeE´mtm;
]]toQifbk&m; rdkufonfh tavsmuf awGa0onfhtavsmuf
rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tuREkfyfudk tjypfonf
vTrf;rdk;oGm;cJhyg\? tuREkfyfonf þodkY jyKrdygNyD?
toQifbk&m; toQifbk&m;tmeE´monf xdk tuREfkyf\
tjypfudk aemifftcg apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg
tjypf[konf;cHawmfrlyg}}[k avQmufV ESr
rdkufonfhtavsmuf awGa0onfhtavsmuf
rvdr®monfhtavsmuf tjypfonf oifhudk pifppf
vTrf;rdk;oGm;cJh\? oifonf þodkY jyKrdavNyD? ESr
oifonf tjypfudk tjypf[k jrífí tjypftm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;aomaMumifh oif\ xdk tjypfudk tjypf[k
igwdkYonf;cHuKefV ESr tMuifolonf tjypfudk tjypf[k jrífí
taMumif;tm;avsmfpGm ukpm;\? aemifftcg
apmifhpnf;\? (xdkol\) þ(ukpm;jcif;)onfyifvQif t&d,m\
0denf;]tqHk;tr} ü BuD;yGg;jcif;wnf;[k (rdefYqdk\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ok*w0de,okwf

160/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;jzpfap
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trjzpfap avmuü wnfvwf aomf
xdkodkY wnfjcf;onf vltrsm;\ tpD;tyGg;tvdkYiSg
vltrsm;\ csrf;omtvdkYiSg owå0g taygif;udk
tpOfapmifha&Smufjcf;iSg ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;iSg
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcf;iSg csrf;omjcf;iSg jzpf&mV

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;[lonf tb,fenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom? (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom? todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom? aumif;aom
pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom? avmuudk
odawmfrlaom? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh
twkrJhyk*³/₄Kdvf jzpfawmfrlaom? ewfvlwdkY\ q&m
jzpfawmfrlaom? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)
odapawmfrlaom? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf yGifhawmfrlV &[ef;wdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;[lonf ponfyifwnf;/ đ&[ef;wdkY
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;tr[lonf tb,fenf;[lrl- xdk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tp\ aumif;jcf; tv,f\aumif;jcf; tqHk;\
aumif;jcf;&Sdaom teufESifhjynfhpHkaom
o'´gESifhjynfhpHkaom w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\?
tvHk;pHkjynfhpHkaom pifMu,faom jrwwfaom tusifhudk
jyawmfrlV &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;tr[lonf
ponfyifwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;jzpfap
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trjzpfap avmuü wnfvwfaomf
xdkodkYwnfjcf;onf vltrsm;\ tpD; tyGg;tvdkYiSg
vltrsm;\ csrf;omtvdkYiSg owå0gtaygif;udk
tpOfapmifha&Smufjcf;iSg ewfvlwdkY\ tusKd;iSg
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcf;iSg csrf;omjcf;iSg jzpfV

odkY a&muf &ef r&ao;aom (psmef r*f zdkvf) udk
&&ef rsufarSmuf rjyK&ao;aom (edAÁmef) udk
rsufarSmuf jyK&ef vkHYv rxkwfukef/
aemifvmaemufom;wdkYonf xdk oDwif;BuD;wdkY\
tjyKtrlodkY tpOfvdkuf ukef\
aemifvmaemufom;wdkYonfvnf; ypönf;rsm;jcif;iSg
usifhukef\? (odu©moHk;yg;ü) avsmhavsmh ,lukef\
atmufodkY oufapwwfaom w&m;udk jznfhjcf;ü
a&SUoGm;jzpfukef\? qdwfNidrfjcf; (0da0uoHk;yg;) ü
wm0efrJh jzpfukef\? ra&mufao;aom (psmef r*f zdkvf)
odkY a&muf&ef r&ao;aom (psmef r*f zdkvf) udk &&ef
rsufarSmuf rjyK&ao;aom (edAÁmef) udk
rsufarSmufjyK&ef vkHYv rxkwfukef/ &[ef;wdkY
bpwkw→w&m;onf olawmfaumif;w&m;\
ysufjym;jcif;iSg uG,faysmufjcf;iSg jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf olawmfaumif;w&m;\
ysufjym;jcif;iSg uG,faysmufjcf;iSg jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf
olawmfaumif;w&m;\ wnfjcf;iSg rysufjym;jcif;iSg
ruG,faysmufjcf;iSg jzpfukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pmoemawmfü &[ef;onf aumif;pGm
oif,ltyfaom okwfudk aumif;pGm xm;tyfaom
yk'fAsnf;wdkYjzifh oifMum; ukef\? &[ef;wdkY
aumif;pGm xm;tyfaom yk'fAsnf;\ teufonfvnf; odvG,fV
&[ef;wdkY pyXrw&m;onf olawmfaumif;w&m;\
wnfjcf;iSg rysufjym;jcif;iSg ruG,faysmufjcf;iSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;wdkYonf
qdkqHk;rvG,f\? qdkqHk;rvG,fonfudk jyKwwf ukefaom
w&m;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkukef\? oGefoifaom
pum;udkonf;chEdkifukef\? ½dkaopGm em,l ukefV
&[ef;wdkY p'kwd,w&m;onf olawmfaumif;w&m;\
wnfjcf;iSg rysufjym;jcif;iSg ruG,f aysmufjcf;iSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; tMuif &[ef;wdkYonf
tMum;tjrifrsM;ukef\? ygVdawmfudk
ElwfiHkaqmifukef\? w&m;awmfudk aqmifukef\?
0denf;awmfudk aqmifukef\? ygwdarmufudk
aqmifukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkYonf okwfudk olwpyfg;tm;
½dkaopGm ydkYcsukef\? xdk&[ef;wdkY
uG,fvGefojzifh okwåefonf t&if;rlvrjywf?
(A[kokw&Sdaom &[ef;[laom) wnf&m &SdV &[ef;wdkY
pwwd,w&m;onf olawmfauMif;w&m;\ wnfjCIF;iSg
rysufjym;jCIF;iSg ruG,faysmufjCIF;iSg jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
oDwif;BuD;&[ef;wdkYonf ypönf;rsm;jCIF;iSg
rusifhukef? odu©m oHk;yg;ü avsmhavsmh r,lukef?
atmufodkY oufapwwfaom w&m;wdkYudk jznfhjCIF;ü
a&SUoGm;hrjzpfukef? qdwfNidrfjCIF; (0da0uoHk;yg;) ü
wm0efrJhrjzpfukef? ra&mufao;aom (psmef r*f
zdkvfodkY) a&muf&ef r&ao;aom (psmef r*f zdkvf)
udk &&ef rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom (edAÁmef) udk
rsufarSmuf jyK&ef vkHYvxkwfukef\?
aemifvmaemufom;wdkYonf xdk oDwif;BuD;wdkY\
trlt&modkY twkvdkuf ukef\? xdk
aemifvmaemufom;wdkYonfvnf; ypönf;rsm;jCIF;iSg
rusifhukef? (odu©moHk;yg;ü) avsmhavsmh r,lukef?
atmufodkY oufapwwfaom w&m;udk jznfhjCIF;ü
a&SUoGm;rjzpfukef? qdwfNidrfjCIF; (0da0uoHk;yg;) ü
wm0efrJh rjzpfukef? ra&mufao;aom (psmef r*f
zdkvf)odkY a&muf&ef r&ao;aom (psmef r*f zdkvf)
udk &&ef rsufarSmufrjyK&ao;aom (edAÁmef)udk
rsufarSmufjyK&ef vkHYvxkwfukefV &[ef;wdkY
ppwkW→w&m;onf olawmfauMif;w&m;\wnfjCIF;iSg
rysufjym;jCIF;iSg ruG,faysmufjCIF;iSg jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf olawmfauMif;w&m;\
wnfjCIF;iSg rysufjym;jCIF;iSg ruG,faysmufjCIF;iSg
jzpfukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom £`E´d,0*f NyD;V

(17) 2-y#dy'g0*f 1-oHcdwåokwf

161/ &[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&J NiKdjiifpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh?
qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifhwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-0dw→m&okwf

162/ &[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&J NiKdjiifpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh?
qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifhwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf yifudk,foabmtm;jzifhvnf;
jyif;xefaom &m* oabm&Sd\? &m*aMumifhjzpfaom
qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udk rjywf cHpm;&\?
yifudk,foabm tm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom a'gooabm

&Sd\? a'goaMumifhjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udk rjywfcHpm;&\?
yifudk,foabmtm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom arm[oabm&Sd\?
arm[aMumifh jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udk
rjywf cHpm;&V xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; oE`da`E`
0D&d,da`E` owda`E` orm"da`E` ynda`E`tm;jzifh
pEkHYaom £a`E`ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf p£a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\ EkHYjcif;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcif;iSg rd rd\ (tjcm;rJhü
tusKd;ay;wwf aom) r*form"dodkY EkHYaES;pGm
a&mufV &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm
usifh&í EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf yifudk,foabmtm;jzifhvnf;
jyif;xefaom &m*hoabm&Sd\? &m*aMumifhjzpfaom
qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udk rjywf cHpm;&\?
yifudk,foabm tm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom a'gooabm
&Sd\? a'goaMumifhjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udk rjywf cHpm;&\?
yifudk,foabmtm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom arm[oabm&Sd\?
arm[aMumifh jzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udk
rjywf cHpm;&V xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; o'`da`E` 0D&d,da`E`
' owda`E` orm"da`E` ynda`E`tm;jzifh pvGefujaom
£a`E` ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf p£a`E`ig;yg;wdkY\ vGefujjcif;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcif;iSg rd rd\ (tjcm;rJhü
tusKd;ay; wwfaom) r*form"dodkY vsifjrefpGm
a&mufV &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm
usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf

yifudk,foabmtm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom &m*oabm r&Sd?
&m*aMumifhjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udk
rjywf rcHpm;&? yifudk,f oabmtm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom
a'gooabm r&Sd? a'goaMumifhjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk; romjcif;udk rjywfrchpm;&?
yifudk,foabmtm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom arm[oabmr&Sd?
arm[aMumifhjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udk
rjywf rcHpm;&? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; o'`da`E´/y/ ynda`E´
tm;jzifh pEkHYaom fa`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;
jzpfukef\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pfa`E´ig;yg;wdkY\
EkHYjcif;aMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjcif;iSg
rdrd\ (tjcm;rjhü tusKd;ay;wwfaom) r*form"dodkY
EkHYaES;pGm a&mufV &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk
csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&S
daom tusifh[lí qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
yifudk,foabmtm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom &m*oabm r&Sd?
&m*aMumifhjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;udk
rjywf rcHpm;&? yifudk,f oabmtm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom
a'gooabmr&Sd? a'goaMumifhjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udk rjywf rcHpm;&?
yifudk,foabmtm;jzifhvnf; jyif;xefaom arm[oabm
r&Sd? arm[aMumifhjzpfaom qif;&Jjcif;
ESvHk;romjcif;udk rjywf rcHpm;&? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
o'`da`E´ 0D&d,da`E´ owda`E´ orm"da`E´ ynda`E´
tm;jzifh pvGefujaom fa`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;jzpfukef\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pfa`E´
ig;yg;wdkY\ vGefujjcif;aMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefjcif;iSg rdrd\ (tjcm;rjhü tusKd;ay;wwfaom)
r*form"dodkY vsifjrefpGm a&mufV &[ef;wdkY
ptusifhudk csrf;om vG,fulpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom

todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[k qdktyf\ &[ef;wdkY
tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tokbokwf

163/ &[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&J NiKdjiifpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh?
qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifhwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (rdrd) udk,fü rwifhw,f[k
tzefwvJv] ½lí ae\? (oHk;aqmiftyfaom) tm[m&ü
pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfç tvHk;pHkaom avmuü
rarGUavsmfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfç tvHk;pHkaom
ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tjrJr&Sd[k tzefwvJv] ½lavh&Sdonf
jzpfí ae\ xdk yk*¾Kdvftm; aojcif;udk
tm½HkjyKíjzpfaoM trSwf]onm}onf rdrdoEÅmefü
aumif;pGm uyfí wnf\? xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf o'`gAdkvf
[d&DAdkvf MowåyÜAdkvf 0D&d,Adkvf ynmAdkvf
tm;jzifh paou©Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk trSDjyKí ae\ xdk
yk*¾Kdvftm; o'`da`E´ 0D&d,a`E´ owda`E´ orm"da`E
´ ynda`E´tm;jzifh pEkHYukefaom £a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;jzpfukef\ xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf xdk £a`E
´ig;yg;wdkY\ EkHYjcif;aMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefjcif;iSg rdrd\ (tjcm;rjhü tusKd;ay;wwf aom)
r*form"dodkY EkHYaES;pGm a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY
ptusifhudk qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rdrdudk,fü rwifhw,f[k
tzeffwvJv] ½lí ae\? (oHk;aqmiftyfaom) tm[m&ü
pufqkyfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfç tvHk;pHkaom avmuü
rarGUavsmf zG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfç tvHk;pHkaom
ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tjrJr&Sd[k tzeffwvJv]
½lavh&Sdonfjzpfí ae\ xdk yk*¾Kdvftm; aojcif;udk
tm½HkjyKí jzpfaom trSwf]onm}onf rdrdoEÅmefü
aumif;pGm uyfí wnf\? xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf o''gAdkvf/y/
ynmAdkvftm;jzifh baou©Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk
trSDjyKí ae\ xdk yk*¾Kdvftm; o''d'da`E'/y/ ynda`E
'tm;jzifh pvGefujaom £a`E'ig;yg;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;jzpfukef\ xdk yk*¾Kdvfonf p£a`E
'ig;yg;wdkY\ vGefujjcif;aMumifh tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
ukefjcif;iSg rdrd\ (tjcm;rjhü tusKd;ay;wwfaom)
r*form"dodkY vsifjrefpGm a&muf\ &[ef;wdkY
ptusifhudk qif;&JNiKdjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf} ESifh
wuGjzpfaom? oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&}ESifh wuG
jzpfaom? (eD0&P) uif;jcif;aMumifhjzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom
yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí ae\ MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&}wdkY\ csKyfjcif;aMumifh rdrd
oEÅmefü pdwfudk Munfvifapwwfaom? pdwf\
wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d} udk jzpfyGg;apwwfaom?
MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf} r&Sdaom? oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&}
r&Sdaom? wnfMunfjcif;]orm"d}aMumifhjzpfaom?
ESpfodrfhjcif;]yDwd} csrf;omjcif;]okc} &Sdaom

'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\ ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
udkvnf; rpJGrufjCIF;aMumifh atmufarhjCIF;]owd}ç
qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}ESifh jynfhpHkonf jzpfí
vspfvSL¹/₂lvsuf ae\? csrf;omjCIF;]okc} udkvnf;
udk,fjzifh cHpm;\? t&d,myk^{*3}/₄³/₄KdvfwdkYonf tMuif
(wwd,psmef)aMumifh xdkoludk]]vspfvSL¹/₂lol
owd&Sdol csrf;ompGm aeavh&Sdol}}[k ajymMum;
ukef\? xdk wwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} udkvnf; y,fjCIF;aMumifh
qif;&JjCIF;]'ku©}udkvnf; y,fjCIF;aMumifh
a&S;OD;uyifvQif Orf;omjCIF;]aomreó}
ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}wdkY\ csKyfESifhjCIF;aMumifh
qif;&Jvnf;r[kwf csrf;omvnf;r[kwfaom
vspfvSL¹/₂lrl]Oayu©m}aMumifh jzpfonfh owd\
pifMu,fjCIF;&Sdaom pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí ae\
xdk yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf o''gAdkvf/y/ ynmAdkvftm;jzifh
paou©Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk trSDjyKí ae\ xdk
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvftm; o''da`E´/y/ ynda`E´ tm;jzifh þEkHYaom
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfukef\ xdk
yk^{*3}/₄Kdvfonf þ£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ EkHYjCIF;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjCIF;iSg rdrd\ (tjcm;rJhü
tusKd;ay;wwfaom) r*form"dodkY EkHYaES;pGm
a&mufV &[ef;wdkY þtusifhudk
csrf;omvG,fulpGmhusifh&í EkHYaES;aom todÓPf
&Sdaom tusifh[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif
MuHpnfjCIF;]0dwuf} ESifhwuGjzpfaom?
oHk;oyfjCIF;]0dpm&} ESifhwuG jzpfaom? (eD0&P)
uif;jCIF;aMumifhjzpfaom? ESpfodrfhjCIF;]yDwd}
csrf;omjCIF;]okc} &Sdaom yXr psmefodkY a&mufí
ae\y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY/y/ wwd,psmefodkY/y/

pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí aeV xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
o''gAdkvf [d&DAdkvf MowåyÜAdkvf 0D&d,Adkvf
ynmAdkvftm;jzifh paou©Adkvf ig;yg;wdkYudk
trSDjyKí aeV xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; o''da`E´ 0D&d,da`E´
owda`E´ orm"da`E´ ynda`E´tm;jzifh vGefujaom
pfa`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfukefV xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf pfa`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ vGefujcif;aMumifh
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY ukefjCIF;iSg rdrd\ (tjcm;rJhü
tusKd;ay;wwfaom) r*form"dodkY vsifjrefpGm a&mufV/
&[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&i
vsifjrefaom tod ÓPf&Sdaom tusifh[k qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-yXr crokwf

164/ &[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- onf;rcHjCIF;[laom tusifh?
onf;chjCIF;[laom tusifh? qHk;rjCIF;[laom tusifh?
Nidrf;apjCIF;[laom tusifhwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkYonf;rcHjCIF;[laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aomolonf qJa&;oludk jyefí
qJa&;\? xdyg;oludk jyefí xdyg;\? ykwfcwfoludk jyefí
ykwfcwfV &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudkonf;rcHjCIF;[laom
tusifh[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkYonf;chjCIF;[laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf qJa&;oludk jyefí
rqJa&;? xdyg;oludk jyefí rxdyg;? ykwfcwfoludk jyefí
rykwfcwf/ &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudkonf;chjCIF;[laom
tusifh[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY qHk;rjCIF;[laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
 &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh
 tqif;]½lyg½Hk}udk jrifaomf (rdef;r a,musfm; paom)
 oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,l avhr&Sd? (vufajc paom t*Fg
 jyHK;[ef&,f[efpaom trlt&m) trSwfvu©Pmudk
 pJG,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) pu©Ka`E´udk
 rapmifhpnf;bjaevQif ,if; (pu©Ka`E´udk
 rapmifhpnf;jcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
 rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}
 [laom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkkyonf xdk
 rapmifhpnf;oludk vdkufí ESdyfpufukef&m\
 (xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf) xdk pu©Ka`E´udk
 apmifhpnf;jCIF;iSg usifh\? pu©Ka`E´udk apmifhpnf;\?
 pu©©Ka`E´ü apmifhpnf;jCIF;odkY a&muf\ em;jzifh
 toH]o'g½Hk} udk Mum;aomf/y/ ESmacgif;jzifh
 teHY]*E¨m½Hk}udk erf;aomf/y/ vQmjzifh
 t&om]&om½Hk}udk vsufaomf/y/ udk,fjzifh
 tawGU]azm|AÁm½kH}udk xdaomf/y/ pdwfjzifh oabm
]"r®m½Hk} udk odaomf (rdef;ra,musfm; paom)
 oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,lavhr&Sd? (vufajc paom t*Fg
 jyHK;[ef &,f[efpaom trlt&m) trSwfvu©Pmudk
 pJG,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) reda`E´udk
 rapmifhpnf;bjaevQif ,if; (reda`E´udk rapmifhpnf;jCIF;
 [laom) taMumif;aMumifh rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm}
 ESvHk;romjCIF;]a'greó}[laom ,kwfnHhaom
 tukodkvfw&m;wdkkyonfhxdk rapmifhpnf; oludk
 vdkufí ESdyfpufukef&m\? (xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf)
 xdk reda`E´udk apmifhpnf;jCIF;iSg usifh\? reda`E´udk
 apmifhpnf;\? reda`E´ü apmifhpnf;jCIF;odkY a&muf\
 &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk qHk;rjCIF;[laom tusifh[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY Nidrf;apjCIF;[laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
 &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom
 umr0dwufudk vufrcH? y,fpGefY\? y,fazsmuf\
 Nidrf;ap\? uif;atmif jyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjCIF;odkY

a&mufap\? jzpfay:vmaom Asmyg'Odwufudk/y/ jzpfay:
vmaom Od[đom0dwufudk jzpfwdkif;
jzpfwdkif;ukefaom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk
vufrcH? y,fpGefY\? y,fazsmuf\? Nidrf;ap\? uif;atmif
jyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjCIF;odkY a&mufapV &[ef;wdkY
ptusifhudk Nidrf;apjCIF;[laom tusifh[k qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-'kwd, crokwf

165/ &[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- onf;rcHjCIF;[laom tusifh?
onf;cHjCIF;[laom tusifh? qHk;rjCIF;[laom tusifh?
Nidrf;apjCIF;[laom tusifhwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkYonf;rcHjCIF;[laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aom olonf tcsrf; tyl
qmavmifjCIF; rGwfodyfjCIF; rSuf jCIF av aeyl a>r uif;
oef;wdkY\ udkufcJjCIF; tawGUwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
raumif;ojzifh qdktyfç raumif;ojzifh a&mufvmaom
pum;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; onf;rcHEdkif? udk,fü jzpfaom
jyif;xef Murf;MuKwf pyf&Sm; usifem rom,mzG,f
rESpfoufzG,f jzpfaom aoavmufaom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkonf;rcHEdkifaom oabm&SdV
&[ef;wdkY ptusifhudkonf;rcHjCIF;[laom tusifh[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkYonf;cHjCIF;[laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aom olonf tcsrf; tyl
qmavmifjCIF; rGwfodyfjCIF; rSuf jCIF av aeyl a>r uif;oef;
wdkY\ udkufcJjCIF; tawGUwdkYudkvnf;aumif;?
raumif;ojzifh qdktyfç raumif;ojzifh a&mufvmaom

pum;wdkYudkvnf;aumif; onf;chEdkif\? udk,fü jzpfaom
jyif;xef Murf;MuKwf pyf&Sm; usifem rom,mzG,f
rESpfoufzG,fjzpfaom aoavmufaom
qif;&Ja0'emwdkYudkonf;chEdkifaom oabm &SdV
&[ef;wdkY ptusifhudkonf;chJcif;[laom tusifh[k qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY qHk;rjcif;[laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh
tqif;]½lyg½Hk}udk jrifaomf (rdef;r a,musfm; paom)
oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,lavhr&Sd/y/ em;jzifh
toH]o'g½Hk} udk Mum;aomf/y/ ESmacgif;jzifh
teHY]*E"m½Hk}udk erf;aomf/y/ vQmjzifh
t&om]&om½Hk}udk vsufaomf/y/ udk,fjzifh
tawGU]azm|AÁm½kH} udk awGUaomf/y/ pdwfjzifh
oabm]"r®m½Hk} udk odaomf (rdef;r
a,musfm;paom) oP²mefedrdwfudk pGJ,lavhr&Sd?
(vufajc paom t*Fg NyKH;[ef &,f[ef paom trlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmudk pJG,lavhr&Sd? (tu,fí) reda`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;bjaevQif ,if; (reda`E´udk rapmifhpnf;jcif;
[laom) taMumif;aMumifh rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}
ESvHk;romjcif;]a'greó}[laom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf xdk rapmifhpnf;oludk vdkufí
ESdyfpufukef&m\? (xdkYaMumifh &[ef;onf) xdk
reda`E´udk apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? reda`E´udk
apmifhpnf;V reda`E´ü apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&mufV
&[ef;wdkY ptusifhudkhqHk;rjcif;[laom tusifh[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY Nidrf;apjcif;[laom tusifh[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jzpfay:vmaom
umr0dwufudk vufrcH? y,fpGefY\? y,fazsmuf\?
Nidrf;ap\? uif;atmif jyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjcif;odkY
a&mufap\? jzpfay:vmaom Asmyg'0dwufudk/y/ jzpfay:
vmaom Od[đom Odwufudk jzpfwdkif;
jzpfwdkif;ukefaom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk
vufrcH? y,fpGefY\? y,fazsmuf\? Nidrf;ap\? uif;atmif

jyK\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;odkY a&mufapV &[ef;wdkY
ptusifhudk Nidrf;apjcf;[laom tusifh[k qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-Ob,okwf

166/ &[ef;wdkY tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&J NidKjiifpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh?
qif;&JNidKjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifhwdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY xdk tusifhav;rsKd;wdkYwGif tMuif
tusifhonf qif;&JNidKjiifpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk ESpfyg;pHkjzifhyif
,kwfnHh\[k qdktyfV ptusifhudk qif;&J NidKjiifpGm
usifh&aomaMumifhvnf; ,kwfnHh\[k qdktyfV
ptusifhudk EkHYaES;aom todÓPf
&SdaomaMumifhvnf; ,kwfnHh\[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
ptusifhudk ESpfyg;pHkaom taMumif;jzifhyif ,kwfnHh\
[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk av;yg;aom tusifhwdkYwGif tMuif
tusifhonf qif;&JNidKjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjref aom
todÓPf&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk
qif;&Jjcf;aMumifh ,kwfnHh\[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk av;yg;aom tusifhwdkYwGif tMuif
tusifhonf csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk EkHYaES;aom
todÓPf&SdaomaMumifh ,kwfnHh\[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY xdk av;yg;aom tusifhwdkYwGif tMuif
tusifhonf csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk
ESpfyg;pHkjzifhvnf; jrwf\[k qdktyfV ptusifhudk
csrf;ompGm usifh&aomaMumifhvnf; jrwf\[k qdktyfV
ptusifhudk vsifjrefaom todÓPf&SdaomaMumifhvnf;
jrwf\[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY ptusifhudk ESpfyg;pHkaom
taMumif; jzifhvnf; jrwf\[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
tusifhwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-r[marm*³/₄v'meokwf

167/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefrax&fxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmef ESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdkNyD;qHk;apNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifvsuf toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefrax&ftm; ppum;udk
rdefYqdk\-

ighoQifarm*³/₄vmef tusifhwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&J
NidKjiifpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifh? qif;&JNidKjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh?
csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifhwdkYwnf;/ ighoQif tusifhwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif pav;rsKd;ukefaom
tusifhwdkYwGif tb,fodkYaom tusifhudk pGJí oif\
pdwfonf (wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS uif;vGwfygoenf;[k (rdefYqdk\)/

ighoQifom&dykMwm tusifhwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&J
NidKjiifpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifh? qif;&JNidKjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh?
csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifhwdkYwnf;/ ighoQif tusifhwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif pav;rsKd;ukefaom
tusifhwdkkYwGif tMuif tusifhonf qif;&JNidKjiifpGm
usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sd\? ptusifhudk pGJí ig\
pdwfonf (wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS uif;vGwf\[k (qdk\)/

owårokwf/

8-om&dykwåokwf

168/ xdktcg toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf
toQifom&dykMwmxHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif toQif
om&dykMwmESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
ajymqdk NyD;qHk;apNyD; wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifvsuf toQifom&dykMwmtm; bpum;udk rdefYqdk\-

ighoQifom&dykMwm tusifhwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&J
NidKjiifpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifh? qif;&JNidKjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh?
csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifhwdkYwnf;/ ighoQif tusifhwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif av;rsKd;ukefaom
ptusifhwdkkYwGif tb,fodkYaom tusifhudk pGJí oif\

pdwfonf (wPSm 'd|dwdkYjzifh) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS uif;vGwfygoenf;[k (rdefYqdk\)/

ighoQifarm*³/₄vmef tusifhwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- qif;&J
NidKjiifpGm usifh&í EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifh? qif;&JNidKjiifpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom
todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh? csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í
EkHYaES;aom todÓPf&Sdaom tusifh?
csrf;omvG,fulpGm usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sdaom
tusifhwdkYwnf;/ ighoQiftusifhwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ ighoQif pav;rsKd;ukefaom
tusifhwdkYwGif tMuif tusifhonf csrf;om vG,fulpGm
usifh&í vsifjrefaom todÓPf&Sd\? ptusifhudk pGJí ig\
pdwfonf (wPSm'd|d wdkYjzifh) rpGJvrf;rlí
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYrS uif;vGwf\k (qdk\)/

t|rokwf/

9-oocFg&okwf

169/ &[ef;wdkY pyk*³/₄Kdvfav;a,mufwdkYonf
avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,fhav;a,mufwdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
rsufarSmufb0üyif tm;xkwfrl&Sdonf jzpfí
udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;apwwf\ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf udk,fcE"mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrSaemufü tm;xkwfrl&Sdonfjzpfí
(udavomwdkYudk) Nidrf; apwwf\ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf rsufarSmufb0üyif
tm;xkwfrlr&SdbJ (udavomwdkYudk) Nidrf;apwwf\
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
udk,fcE"m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
tm;xkwfrlr&SdbJ (udavomwdkYudk) Nidrf;apwwf\
(pav; a,mufwdkYwnf;)/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rsufarSmufb0üyif tm;xkwfrl&Sdonf jzpfí
udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;apwwfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf (rdrd) udk,fü rwifhw,faom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh tzefwvJvJ ½lí ae\? oHk;aqmifzG,f
(tm[m&) ü pufqkyf &GH&SmzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfç
tvHk;pHkaom avmuü rarGUavsmfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfç
tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tjrJr&Sd[k tzefwvJvJ
½lavh&Sdonf jzpfí ae\? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; aojcif;udk
tm½HkkyKí jzpfaom trSwf]onm}onf rdrdoEÅmefü
aumif;pGm uyfí wnfV xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf o'gAdkvf
[d&DAdkvf MowåyÜAdkvf 0D&d,Adkvf
ynmAdkvftm;jzifh paou©Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk
trSDjyKí aeV xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; o'da`E´ 0D&d,da`E´
owda`E´ orm"da`E´ ynda`E´tm;jzifh pvGefujaom
£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfukefV xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf þ£a`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ vGefujjcf;aMumifh
rsufarSmufb0üyif tm;xkwfrl&Sdonf jzpfí
udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;apwwfV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rsufarSmufb0üyif tm;xkwfrl&Sdonf jzpfí
udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;ap wwfonf rnfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
udk,fcE"mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
tm;xkwfrl&Sdonf jzpfí udavomwdkYudk
Nidrf;apwwfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf (rdrd) udk,fü rwifhw,faom tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh
tzefwvJvJ ½lí ae\? oHk;aqmif zG,f (tm[m&) ü
pufqkyfzG,f&Sd\[k trSwf&Sdonfç tvHk;pHkaom
avmuü rarGUavsmfzG,f[k trSwf&Sdonfç tvHk;pHkaom
ocFg&w&m;wdkYü tjrJr&Sd[k tzefwvJvJ ½lavh&Sdonf
jzpfí ae\? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; aojcif;udk tm½HkkyKí
jzpfaom trSwf]onm}onf rdrdoEÅmefü aumif;pGm
uyfí wnfV xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf o'gAdkvf [d&DAdkvf
MowåyÜAdkvf 0D&d,Adkvf ynmAdkvftm;jzifh

paou©Adkvf ig;yg;wdkYudk trSDjyKí ae\? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; o''da`E´ 0D&d,da`E´ owda`E´
orm"da`E´ ynda`E´ tm;jzifh þEkHYaom fa`E
´ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfukef\ xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
þfa`E´ig;yg;wdkY\ EkHYjcif;aMumifh
udk,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufüf
tm;xkwfrlESifh wuGjzpfaom udavomwdkYudk
Nidrf;ap wwfv/ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
udk,fcE``mysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tm;xkwfrl
&Sdonfjzpfí udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;apwwfonf rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rsufarSmufb0üyif tm;xkwfrlr&SdbJ udavomwdkYudk
Nidrf;apwwfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/
yXrpsmefodkY/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY/y/
wwd,psmefodkY/y/ pwkw→psmefodkY a&mufí ae\?
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf o''gAdkvf/y/ ynmAdkvftm;jzifh
paou©Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk trSDjyKí ae\
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; o''da`E´/y/ ynda`E´tm;jzifh
þvGefuJaom fa`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf xif&Sm;jzpfukef\
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf þfa`E´ig;yg;wdkY\
vGefuJjcif;aMumifh rsufarSmufb0üyif tm;xkwfrlr&SdbJ
udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;apwwfv/ &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rsufarSmufb0üyif tm;xkwfrlhr&SdbJ
udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;apwwfonf rnf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
udk,fcE``m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS aemufü
tm;xkwfrlr&SdbJ udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;apwwfoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS
uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY/y/
'kwd,psmefodkY/y/ wwd,psmefodkY/y/ pwkw→
psmefodkY a&mufí ae\? xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvfonf o''gAdkvf
[d&DAdkvf MowåyÜAdkvf 0D&d,Adkvf
ynmAdkvftm;jzifh paou© Adkvfig;yg;wdkYudk

trSDjyKí aeV xdkyk^{3/4}dKvftm; þ£a`E´ig;yg;wdkYonf
xif&Sm;jzpfukefV xdk yk^{3/4}Kdvfonf þ£a`E´
ig;yg;wdkY\ EkHYjCIF;aMumifh udk,fcE¨mysufpD;í
aoNyD;onfrS aemufü tm;xkwfrlr&SdbJ
udavomwdkYudk Nidrf;apwwfV &[ef;wdkY þodkYvQif
yk^{3/4}Kdvfonf udk,fcE¨m ysufpD;í aoNyD;onfrS
aemufü tm;xkwfrlr&SdbJ udavomwdkYudk
Nidrf;apwwfonf rnfV &[ef;wdkY
þyk^{3/4}dKvfav;a,mufwdkYonf avmuü xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-,k*eE¨okwf

170/ tuREkfyfonf þodkY Mum;emcJh&ygonf-
tcgwpfyg;ü toQiftmeE´monf aumorÁD jynf
aCmodwm^{1/2}Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV/
xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQif&[ef;wdkY}}[k ac:V/
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif}}[k toQiftmeE´mtm;
jyefMum;avQmufxm; ukefV toQiftmeE´monf
bpum;udk rdefYqdk\-

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;a,musfm;jzpfap &[ef;rdef;rjzpfap
rnfolrqdk ig\ txHü t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufjCIF;udk
ajymMum;\? xdk&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;rtm;vHk;onf
r*fav;yg;wdkYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk
r*fav;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
(t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufaMumif; udk ajymMum;\)/

tb,fav;yg;wdkYenf;[lrl- ighoQifwdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf orxvQif a&SUoGm; &Sdaom
0dyóemudk yGg;rsm;\? orxvQif a&SUoGm;&Sdaom
0dyóemudk yGg;rsm;aom xdk&[ef;tm;

(aomwmywåd) r*fonf xif\? xdk&[ef;onf xdk r*fudk
rSD0J\? yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzeفرsm;pGm jyK\? xdk r*fudk
rSD0Jaom yGg;rsm;aom Budrfzeفرsm;pGm jyKaom
xdk&[ef;tm; oHa,mZOفwdkYonf aysmuf ukef\?
tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpفرsKd;um; &[ef;onf
0dyóemvQif a&SUoGm;&Sdaom orxudk yGg;rsm;\?
0dyóemvQif a&SUoGm;&Sdaom orxudk yGg;rsm;aom
xdk&[ef;tm; r*fonf xif\? xdk&[ef;onf xdk r*fudk
rSD0J\? yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzeفرsm;pGm jyK\? xdk r*fudk
rSD0Jaom yGg;rsm;aom Budrfzeفرsm;pGm jyKaom
xdk&[ef;tm; oHa,mZOفwdkYonf aysmufukef\?
tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpفرsKd;um; &[ef;onf orx +
0dyóem udk tpHkzGJUí yGg;rsm;\? orx + 0dyóemudk
tpHkzGJUíyGg;rsm;aom xdk&[ef;tm; r*fonf xif\?
xdk&[ef;onf xdk r*fudk rSD0J\? yGg;rsm;\?
Budrfzeفرsm;pGm jyK\? xdk r*fudk rSD0Jaom
yGg;rsm;aom Budrfzeفرsm;pGm jyKaom xdk&[ef;tm;
oHa,mZOفwdkYonf aysmufukef\? tEko,wdkYonf
uif;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY aemufwpفرsKd;um;
&[ef;tm;w&m;wdkYü ysH UvGifhjcif;]"r®K'"pö}onf
txl;ojzifh ,ltyfaom pdwfjzpf\? ighoQifwdkY tMuif tcgü
xdk 0dyóempdwfonf (a*gp&ZÑwå) edAÁmefüomvQif
aumif;pGm wnf\? aumif;pGm epf\? aumif;pGm
wnfMunf\? pdwfudk aumif;pGm xm;\? xdktcg
xdk&[ef;tm; r*fonf xif\? xdk&[ef;onf xdk r*fudk
rSD0J\? yGg;rsm;\? Budrfzeفرsm;pGm jyK\? xdk r*fudk
yGg;rsm;aom rSD0Jaom Budrfzeفرsm;pGmjyKaom
xdk&[ef;tm; oHa,mZOفwdkYonf aysmufukef\?
tEko,wdkYonf uif;ukef\

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;a,musfm;jzpfap &[ef;rdef;rjzpfap
 rnfolrqdk ig\ txHü t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufjCIF;udk
 ajymMum;\? xdk&[ef;a,musfm; &[ef;rdef;rtm;vHk;onf
 pr*fav;yg;wdkYjzifhaomfvnf;aumif;? xdk
 r*fav;yg;wdkYwGif wpfyg;yg;jzifhaomfvnf;aumif;
 (t&[wåzdkvfodkY a&mufjCIF;udk ajymMum;\)[k
 (rdefYqdk\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf y#dy'g0*f NyD;V

(18) 3-oalöwed,0*f 1-apwemokwf

171/ &[ef;wdkY roDJCIF;]t0dZÆm}[laom
 taMumif;aMumifhomvQif udk,f (um,'Gg&) &Sdvwf
 aomf udk,f (um,'Gg&)ü jzpfaoM vIHUaqmfri]apwem}
 [laom taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om
 qif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? &[ef;wdkY Elwf (0pD'Gg&)
 &Sdvwfaomf Elwf (0pD'Gg&) ü jzpfaoM
 vIHUaqmfri]apwem}[laom taMumif;aMumifh
 rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? &[ef;wdkY
 pdwf (raem'Gg&) &Sdvwfaomf pdwf (raem'Gg&) ü
 jzpfaoM vIHUaqmfri]apwem}[laom taMumif;aMumifh
 rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf jzpfay:V

&[ef;wdkY xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; tMuif um,ocFg&[laom
 taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf
 jzpfay:\? udk,fwdkifrlvnf; xdk um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV/
 &[ef;wdkY xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; tMuif um,ocFg&[laom
 taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf
 jzpfay:\? &[ef; wdkY olwpfyg;wdkYonfrlvnf; xdk
 yk^{*3/4}Kdvf\ xdk um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifMuukefV/
 &[ef;wdkY xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvf tm; tMuif um,ocFg&[laom
 taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf

jzpfay:\? aumif;pGm odvsufrlvnf; xdk um,ocFg&udk
jyKpD&if\ &[ef;wdkY xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; tMuif um,
ocFg&[laom taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om
qif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? aumif;pGm rodbj vsufrlvnf; xdk
um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&if\

&[ef;wdkY xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; tMuif 0pDocFg&[laom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf
jzpfay:\? udk,fwdkifrlvnf; xdk 0pDocFg&udk
jyKpD&if\ &[ef;wdkY xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; tMuif
0pDocFg&[laom taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
csrf;om qif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? &[ef;wdkY
olwpyfg;wdkYonfrlvnf; xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvf\$ xdk
0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&ifMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY xdk
 $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; tMuif 0pDocFg&[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? aumif;pGm
odvsufrlvnf; xdk 0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&if\ &[ef;wdkY
xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; tMuif 0pDocFg&[laom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf
jzpfay:\? aumif;pGm rodbjvsufrlvnf; xdk
0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&if\

&[ef;wdkY xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; tMuif raem
ocFg&[laom taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om
qif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? udk,fwdkifrlvnf; xdk raem
ocFg&udk jyKpD&if\ &[ef;wdkY xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$;
tMuif raem ocFg&[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? &[ef; wdkY
olwpyfg;wdkYonfrlvnf; xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvf\$ xdk raem
ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifMuukef\ &[ef;wdkY xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvf$
tm; tMuif raem ocFg&[laom taMumif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? aumif;pGm
odvsufrlvnf; xdk raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&if\ &[ef;wdkY
xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; tMuif raem ocFg&[laom
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf

jzpfay:\? aumif;pGm rodbJvsuf rlvnf; xdk raem
ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV

papwemw&m;wdkYü rodjcif;]t0dZÆm}onf tzezfef
usa&muf\? rodjcif;]t0dZÆm}\ omvQif (t&[wår*f) jzifh
t<uif;rJhuif;jcif; csKyfjCIF;aMumifh xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
tMuif (um, ocFg&[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? xdk
udk,f]um,ocFg&}onf rjzpf/ xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; tMuif
(0pDocFg&[laom) taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü
csrf;om qif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? xdk pum;]0pDocFg&}onf
rjzpf/ xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; tMuif (raem ocFg&[laom)
taMumif;aMumifh rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;omqif;&Jonf
jzpfay:\? xdk pdwf]raem ocFg&}onf rjzpf/ xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; tMuif apwemuH taMumif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? xdk
v,fajrozG,fjzpfaoM apwemuHonf rjzpf/y/
xdk ,majrozG,fjzpfaoM apwemuHonf rjzpf/y/ xdk
taMumif;onf rjzpf/y/ tMuif taMumif;aMumifh
rdrdoEÅmefü csrf;om qif;&Jonf jzpfay:\? xdk
wnf&mtaMumif;onf rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY twåabmudk &jcif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY tMuif twåabmudk &jcif;ü rdrd\ vIH
haqmfrl]apwem}onf jzpf\? olwpyfg;\ vIH
haqmfrl]apwem}onf rjzpf? xdk twåabmudk
&jcif;rsKd;onf &SdV &[ef;wdkY tMuif twåabm udk
&jcif;ü olwpyfg;\ vIH haqmfrl]apwem}onf jzpf\? rdrd\
vIH haqmfrl]apwem}onf rjzpf? xdk twåabmudk
&jcif;rsKd;onf &SdV &[ef;wdkY tMuif twåabmudk
&jcif;ü rdrd\ vIH haqmfrl]apwem}onfvnf; jzpf\?
olwpyfg;\ vIH haqmfrl]apwem}onfvnf; jzpf\? xdk
twåabmudk &jcif;rsKd;onf &SdV &[ef;wdkY tMuif
twåabmudk &jcif;ü rdrd\ vIH haqmfrl]apwem}onfvnf;
rjzpf? olwpyfg;\ vIH haqmfrl]apwem}onfvnf; rjzpf?

xdk twåabmudk &jcif;rsKd;onf &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
twåabmudk &jcif;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkY a[mtyfaomf toQifom&dykMwmonf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmuf\ toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tusOf;a[mawmfrltyfaom pw&m;\
teufudk wynfhawmfonf tus,ftm;jzifh podkY odygonf?
toQifbk&m; xdk (twåabmudk &jcif;) wdkYwGif tMuif
twåabmudk &jcif;onf &Sd\? ,if;twåabmudk &jcif;ü
rdrd\ apwemonf jzpf\? olwpfyg;\ apwemonf rjzpf?
rdrd\ apwem[laom taMumif;aMumifh xdk
owå0gwdkY\ xdk udk,frS a&GUavsmjcif;onf jzpfV/
toQifbk&m; xdk (twåabmudk &jcif;) wdkYwGif tMuif
twåabmudk &jcif;onf &Sd\? ,if;twåabmudk &jcif;ü
olwpfyg;\ apwemonf jzpf\? rdrd\ apwemonf rjzpf?
olwpfyg;\ apwem[laom taMumif;aMumifh xdk
owå0gwdkY\ xdk udk,frS a&GUavsmjcif;onf jzpfV/
toQifbk&m; xdk (twåabmudk &jcif;) wdkYwGif tMuif
twåabmudk &jcif;onf &Sd\? ,if; twåabmudk &jcif;ü
rdrd\ apwemonfvnf; jzpf\? olwpfyg;\ apwemonfvnf;
jzpf\? rdrdapwemç olwpfyg;apwem[laom
taMumif;aMumifh xdk owå0gwdkY\ xdk udk,frS
a&GUavsmjcif;onf jzpfV toQifbk&m; xdk (twåabmudk
&jcif;) wdkYwGif tMuif twåabmudk &jcif;onf
&Sd\? ,if;twåabmudk &jcif;ü rdrd\ apwemvnf; rjzpf?
olwpfyg;\ apwemvnf; rjzpf? xdk taMumif;jzifh
tb,fewfjA[®mwdkYudk rSwftyfygukefoenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/ om&dykMwm xdk taMumif;jzifh
ae0onmemonm,webHkodkY a&mufukefaom xdk
jA[®mwdkYudk rSwftyfukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; tMuif taMumif; taxmuftyHUaMumifh
pavmuü tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkYonf xdk udk,frS
a&GUavsmukefaomf pumrbHkodkY
vma&mufwwfaomaMumifh tm*grDyk*³/₄KdvfwdkY

rnfukef\? xdk taMumif; taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;?
toQifbk&m; tMuif taMumif;taxmuftyHhaMumifh
pavmuü tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkYonf xdk udk,frS
a&GUavsmukefaomf pumrbHkodkY rvm
a&mufwwfaomaMumifh tem*grDyk*³/₄KdvfwdkY
rnfukef\? xdk taMumif;taxmuftyHUum; tb,fygenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/ om&dykMwm pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf atmufydkif; oHa,mZOOfwdkYudk
ry,fukef? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf rsufarSmufb0üyif
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\? xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf xdk psmefudk om,m\? xdk psmefudk
tvdk&Sd\? xdk psmefjzifh ESpfodrfhjicif; odkY
a&muf\? xdk psmefü wnfvsuf xdk psmefudk
ESvHk;oGif;í xdk psmefü tBudrfrsm;pGm
aeavh&Sdonfç r,kwfaom psmef&Sdonfjzpfí aojcif;udk
jyKvwfaomf ae0onmemonm,webHkü jzpfukefaom
jA[®mwdkY\ toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf\? xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf xdk bHkrS a&GUavsmvwfaomf
pumrbHkodkY vma&mufwwfaomaMumifh
tm*grDyk*³/₄dKvf rnf\

om&dykMwm pomoemawmfü tcsKdUaom
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf atmufydkif;oHa,mZOOfwdkYudk y,fukef\?
xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf rsufarSmufb0üyif
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí ae\? xdk
yk*³/₄Kdvfonf xdk psmefudk om,m\? xdk psmefudk
tvdk&Sd\? xdk psmefjzifh ESpfodrfhjicif;odkY a&muf\?
xdk psmefü wnfvsuf xdk psmefudk ESvHk;oGif;í xdk
psmefü tBudrfrsm;pGm aeavh&Sdonfç r,kwfaom
psmef&Sdonfjzpfí aojcif;udk jyKvwfaomf
ae0onmemonm,webHkü jzpfukefaom jA[®mwdkY\
toif;0iftjzpfodkY a&muf\? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf xdk bHkrS
a&GUavsmvwfaomf p(cE"mig;yg;&Sd) bHkodkY
rvma&mufwwfaomaMumifh tem*grDyk*³/₄Kdvf rnf\?
om&dykMwm tMuif (Mo& rÇm*d,oHa,mZOOfudk

ry,fjCIF;[laom) taMumif;taxmuftyHhaMumifh
tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkYonf xdk udk,frS a&GUavsm
ukefvwfaomf
pumrbHkodkYvma&mufwwfaomaMumifh
tm*grDyk*¾KdvfwdkY rnfukef\? ponfum; taMumif;
taxmuftyHhwnf;/ om&dykMwm tMuif (Mo&
rÇm*d,oHa,mZOfudk y,fjCIF;[laom)
taMumif;taxmuftyHhaMumifh tcsKdUaom
owå0gwdkYonf xdk udk,frS a&GUavsmukefvwfaomf
p(cE¨mig;yg;&Sd) bHkodkY
rvma&mufwwfaomaMumifh tem*grDyk*¾Kdvf
rnfukef\ ponfum; taMumif; taxmuftyHhwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-0dbwådokwf

172/ xdktcg toQifom&dykMwmonf
&[ef;wdkYudk]]ighoQif &[ef;wdkY}}[k ac:\
&[ef;wdkYonf]]ighoQif}}[k toQifom&dykMwmtm;
jyefMum; avQmufxm;Muukef\ toQifom&dykMwmonf
bpum;udk rdefYqdk\-

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;jzpfí wpfq,fhig;&uf&SdNyD;aom
igonf teufig;yg;wdkYü tjym;tm;jzifh cGJjcrf;a0zefí
odaom (tw→y#do rÇd'g) ÓPfudk taMumif;tm;jzifhç
tu©&mtm;jzifh rsufarSmuf jyKEdkifcJhNyD? xdk
(tw→y#do rÇd'g) ÓPfudk igonf
taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh a[mMum;\? xifpGm
a[majym\? odap\? jzpfap\? zGifhjy\? a0zef\?
ay:vGifatmif jyK\? (tw→y#do rÇd'gü) ,HkrSm;
awG;awmaom yk*¾Kdvfonf ighudk tar;jyóemjzifh
(csOf;uyfavmh)? igonf (xdkoltm;) ajzqdkojzifh
(pdwfudk ESpfoufaptHh)? tMuif q&monf

igwdkYodtyfaom w&m;wdkYü
aumif;pGmhvdr®mawmfrl\? xdk q&monf igwdkY\
rsufarSmufü jzpfawmfrlV

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;jzpfí wpfq,fhig;&uf&SdNyD;aom
igonf taMumif;ig;yg;wdkYü tjym;tm;jzifh cGJjcrf;a0zefí
odaom ("r®y#do rdÇ'g) ÓPfudk taMumif;tm;jzifhç
tu©&mtm;jzifh rsufarSmuf jyKEdkifcJhNyD? xdk
("r®y#do rÇd'g) ÓPfudk igonf
taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh a[mMum;\? xifpGm a[m
ajym\? odap\? jzpfap\? zGifhjy\? a0zef\? ay:vGifatmif
jyK\? ("r®y#do rÇd'gÓPfü) ,HkrSm; awG;awmaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ighudk tar;jyóemjzifh (csOf;uyfavmh)?
igonf (xdkoltm;) ajzqdk ojzifh (pdwfudk
ESpfoufaptHh)? tMuif q&monf igwdkYodtyfaom
w&m;wdkYü aumif;pGm vdr®m awmfrl\? xdk
q&monf igwdkY\ rsufarSmufü jzpfawmfrlV

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;jzpfí wpfq,fhig;&uf&SdNyD;aom
igonf rm*"bmomudk tjym;tm;jzifh cGJjcrf;a0zefí
odaom (ed^{1/2}kwådy#do rdÇ'g) ÓPfudk
taMumif;tm;jzifhç tu©&mtm;jzifh rsufarSmuf
jyKEdkifcJhNyD? xdk (ed^{1/2}kwådy#do rÇd'g) ÓPfudk
igonf taMumif;trsKd;rsKd;jzifh a[mMum;\? xifpGm
a[majym\? odap\? jzpfap\? zGifhjy\? a0zef\?
ay:vGifatmif jyK\? (ed^{1/2}kwådy#do
rÇd'gÓPfü) ,HkrSm;awG;awmaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
ighudk tar;jyóemjzifh (csOf;uyfavmh)? igonf
(xdkoltm;) ajzqdkojzifh (pdwfudk ESpfoufaptHh)?
tMuif q&monf igwdkYodtyfaom w&m;wdkYü
aumif;pGm vdr®mawmfrl\? xdk q&monf igwdkY\
rsufarSmufü jzpfawmfrlV

ighoQifwdkY &[ef;jzpfí wpfq,fhig;&uf&SdNyD;aom
igonf a&S;ÓPfoHk;yg;wdkYü tjym;tm;jzifh
cGJjcrf;a0zefí odaom (y#dbmey#do rdÇ'g) ÓPfudk

taMumif;tm;jzifhç tu©&mtm;jzifh rsufarSmuf
 jyKEdkifcJhNyD? xdk (y#dbmey#do rÇd'g) ÓPfudk
 igonf taMumif; trsKd;rsKd;jzifh a[mMum;\? xifpGm
 a[majym\? odap\? jzpfap\? zGifhjy\? a0zef\
 ay:vGifatmif jyK\? (y#dbmey#dorÇd'g
 ÓPfü) ,HkrSm;awG;awmaom yk*¾Kdvfonf ighudk
 tar;jyóemjzifh (csOf;uyfavmh)? igonf (xdkoltm;)
 ajzqdkojzifh (pdwfudk ESpfoufaptHh)? tMuif q&monf
 igwdkYodtyfaom w&m;wdkYü aumif;pGm
 vdr®mawmfrl\? xdk q&monf igwdkY\ rsufarSmufü
 jzpfawmfrl\[k (rdefYqdk\)/

'kwd,okwf

3-r[maum|duokwf

173/ xdktcg toQifr[maum|duonf
 toQifom&dykMwmxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQif
 om&dykMwmESifh twl Orf;ajrmufOrf;om Elwfquf
 ajymqdk\? Orf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum; udk
 NyD;qHk;apNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
 toQifom&dykMwmtm; ppum;udk qdk\-

ighoQif awGUxdjcif;\wnf&m]zóm,we}
 ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rJhuif;jcif; csKyfjcif;aMumifh
 tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf &Sdavoavm[k
 avQmuf\ ighoQif podkY rqdkoifhyg/ ighoQif
 awGUxdjcif;\ wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\
 t<uif;rJh uif;jcif; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom)
 wpfpHkwpfckonf r&Sdavoavm[k (avQmuf\)/ ighoQif
 podkY rqdkoifhyg/ ighoQif awGUxdjcif;\
 wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rJh uif;jcif;
 csKyfjcif;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf
 &Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf;r&Sdoavm[k (avQmuf\)/ ighoQif
 podkY rqdk oifhyg/ ighoQif awGUxdjcif;\

wnf&m]zóm ,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;r]huif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf
&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfoavm[k (avQmuf\)?
ighoQif podkY rqdkoifhyg/

]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\ wnf&m]zóm ,we}
ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;r]h uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh
tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf &Sdavoavm}}[k (ig)
ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif podkY rqdkoifhyg}}[k (oif)
qdkbdV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\ wnf&m]zóm,we}
ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;r]h uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh
tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf r&Sdavoavm}}[k
(ig) ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif podkY rqdkoifhyg}}[k (oif)
qdkbdV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\ wnf&m]zóm ,we}
ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;r]h uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh
tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf &Sdvnf;&Sd
r&Sdvnf;r&Sdavoavm}}[k (ig) ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif
podkY rqdkoifhyg}}[k (oif) qdkbdV]]ighoQif
awGUxdjcf;\ wnf&m]zóm ,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\
t<uif;r]h uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom)
wpfpHkwpfckonf r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf &Sdonfvnf;
r[kwfov oavm}}[k (ig) ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif podkY
rqdkoifhyg}}[k (oif) qdkbdV ighoQif a[mqdk
awmfrlaom pw&m;\ teufudk tb,fodkYvQif
rSwf&ygtHhenf;[k avQmufV

ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\wnf&m]zóm,we}
ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;r]h uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh
tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf &Sd\}}[k qdkaom
olonf rcsJUoifhaom t&mudk csJUV]]ighoQif
awGUxdjcf;\wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\
t<uif;r]h uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom)
wpfpHkwpfckonf r&Sd}}[k qdkaom olonf
rcsJUoifhaom t&mudk csJUV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\
wnf&m]zóm ,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;r]h uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf

&Sdvnf; &Sd\? r&Sdvnf;r&Sd}}[k qdkaom olonf
 rcsJUoifh aom t&mudk csJUV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcif;\
 wnf&m]zóm,we}ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
 csKyfjcif;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf
 &Sdonfvnf;r[kwf r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k qdkaom olonf
 rcsJUoifhaom t&mudk csJUV ighoQif awGUxdjcif;\
 wnf&m]zóm ,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;ESifhtrQ
 (oHo&mudk csJUwwfaom wPSm rme 'd|d[k
 qdktyfaom) yyíöw&m;\ jzpfjcif;onf &Sd\? yyíöw&m;\
 jzpfjcif;ESifhtrQ awGUxdjcif;\ wnf&m]zóm ,we}
 ajcmufyg;wdkY\ jzpfjcif;onf &Sd\? ighoQif
 awGUxdjcif;\ wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg; wdkY\
 t<uif;rjh uif;jcif; csKyfjcif;aMumifh (oHo&mudk
 csJUwwfaom wPSm rme 'd|d[kqdktyfaom)
 yyíöw&m;wdkY\ csKyfjcif;onf jzpf\? yyíöw&m;wdkY\
 Nidrf;jcif;onf jzpf\[k (rdefYqdk\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-tmeE´okwf

174/ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf toQifr[maum|
 duxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQifr[m aum|duESifhtwl
 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
 trSwf&zG,f pum;udk NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü
 xdkifvsuf toQifr[maum|dutm; bpum;udk qdk\-

ighoQif awGUxdjcif;\wnf&m]zóm,we}
 ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif; csKyfjcif;aMumifh
 tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf &Sdavoavm[k
 avQmufV ighoQif podkY rqdk oifhyg/ ighoQif
 awGUxdjcif;\wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\
 t<uif;rjh uif;jcif; csKyfjcif;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom)
 wpfpHkwpfckonf r&Sdavoavm[k (avQmuf\)/ ighoQif
 podkY rqdkoifhyg/ ighoQif awGUxdjcif;\

wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wfpfHkwpfckonf
&Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf; r&Sdavoavm[k (avQmuf\)/
ighoQifhþodkY rqdkoifhyg/ ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\
wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wfpfHkwpfckonf
r&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf &Sdonfvnf; r[kwfav oavm[k
(avQmuf\)/ ighoQif þodkY rqdkoifhyg ([kqdk\)/

]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\
wnf&m]zóm,we}ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wfpfHkwpfckonf
&Sdavoavm}}[k (ig) ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif þodkY rqdk
oifhyg}}[k (oif) qdkbdV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\ wnf&m
]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wfpfHkwpfckonf
r&Sdavoavm}}[k (ig) ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif þodkY
rqdkoifhyg}}[k (oif) qdkbdV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\
wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wfpfHkwpfckonf
&Sdvnf;&Sd r&Sdvnf; r&Sdavoavm}}[k (ig)
ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif þodkY rqdkoifhyg}}[k (oif)
qdkbdV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\ wnf&m]zóm,we}
ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh
tjcm; (udavom) wfpfHkwpfckonf &Sdonfvnf; r[kwf
r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwfoavm}}[k (ig) ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif
þodkY rqdkoifhyg}}[k (oif) qdkbdV ighoQif
a[mqdktyfaom þw&m;\ teufudk tb,fodkYvQif
rSwf&ygtHhenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\ wnf&m]zóm,we}
ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh
tjcm; (udavom) wfpfHkwpfckonf &Sd\}}[k qdkaom
olonf rcsJUoifhaom t&mudk csJUV]]ighoQif
awGUxdjcf;\wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\
t<uif;rjh uif;jcif; csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom)

wpfpHkwpfckonf r&Sd}}[k qdkaom olonf
rcsJUoifhaom t&mudk csJUV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\
wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf
&Sdvnf;&Sd\? r&Sdvnf;r&Sd}}[k qdkaom olonf
rcsJUoifhaomt&mudk csJUV]]ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\
wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh tjcm; (udavom) wpfpHkwpfckonf
&Sdonfvnf;r[kwf r&Sdonfvnf; r[kwf}}[k qdkaom olonf
rcsJUoifhaom t&mudk csJUV ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\
wnf&m]zóm ,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ jzpfjcf;ESifhtrQ
oHo&mudk csJUwwfaom]yyíö}w&m;wdkY\
jzpfjcf;onf &Sd\? yyíöw&m;wdkY\ jzpfjcf;ESifhtrQ
awGUxdjcf;\ wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\
jzpfjcf;onf &Sd\? ighoQif awGUxdjcf;\
wnf&m]zóm,we} ajcmufyg;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh uif;jcif;
csKyfjcf;aMumifh oHo&mudk
csJUwwfaom]yyíö}w&m;wdkY\ csKyfjcf;onf jzpf\?
yyíöw&m;wdkY\ Nidrf;jcif;onf jzpf\[k (rdefYqdk\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-Oy0gPokwf

175/ xdktcg toQifOy0gPonf
toQifom&dykMwmXHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif toQif
om&dykMwmESifhtwl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om
Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
NyD;qHk;apNyD;í wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
toQifom&dykMwmtm; bpum;udk avQmuf\-

]]ighoQifom&dykMwm todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzifh
(0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udk jyKygoavm[k avQmuf\? ighoQif
podkY tqHk;udk jyKjcf;onf rjzpfEdkif/ ighoQif
tusifh]p&P} jzifh (0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udkhjyKygoavm[k

(avQmuf\)/ ighoQif podkY tqHk;udk jyKjCIF;onf
rjzpfEdkif/ ighoQif todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}jzifh
(0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udk jyKygoavm[k (avQmuf\)/ ighoQif
podkY tqHk; udk jyKjCIF;onf rjzpfEdkif/ ighoQif
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}udk z,fxm;í (0#fqif;&J\)
tqHk;udk jyKygoavm[k (avQmuf\)/ ighoQif podkY
tqHk;udk jyKjCIF;onf rjzpfEdkif/

]]ighoQifom&dykMwm todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzifh
(0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udk jyKoavm}}[k (ig)
ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif podkY tqHk;udk rjyKEdkif}}[k
(oif) qdkbdV]]ighoQifom&dykMwm tusifh]p&P} jzifh
0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKoavm}}[k (ig)
ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif podkY tqHk;udk rjyKEdkif}}[k
(oif) qdkbdV]]ighoQifom&dykMwm todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} jzifh (0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udk jyKoavm}}[k
(ig) ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif podkY tqHk;udk rjyKEdkif}}
[k (oif) qdkbdV]]ighoQifom&dykMwm
todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}udk z,fxm;í (0#fqif;&J\)
tqHk;udk jyK oavm}}[k (ig) ar;tyfaomf]]ighoQif
podkY tqHk;udk rjyKEdkif}}[k (oif) qdkbdV ighoQif
tb,fodkYvQif (0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udk jyKygoenf;[k
avQmufV

ighoQif todÓPf]0dZÆm} jzifh (0#fqif;&J\)
tqHk;udk tu,fí jyKonfjzpftHh? pGJvrf;jcif;
jzpfvsufomvQif 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKonf jzpf&m\?
ighoQif tusifh]p&P} jzifh (0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udk tu,fí
jyKonfjzpftHh? pGJvrf;jcif; jzpfvsufomvQif 0#fqif;&J\
tqHk;udk jyKonf jzpf&m\? ighoQif todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P}jzifh (0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udk tu,fí jyKonf
jzpftHh? pGJvrf;jcif; jzpfvsufomvQif 0#fqif;&J\
tqHk;udk jyKonf jzpf&m\? ighoQif todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P}udk z,fxm;í (0#fqif;&J\) tqHk;udk tu,fí
jyKonfjzpftHh? ykxkZOfonf 0#fqif;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKonf
jzpf&mV xdk pum; rSef\? ighoQif ykxkZOfonf

todÓPf]0dZÆm} tusifh]p&P}rS uif;V ighoQif
tusifh]p&P}rS csKdUwJhaom olonf[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
rod rjrif/ tusifh]p&P}ESifh
jynfhpHkolonfom[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? jrif\
[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odonf jrifonf jzpfí (0#fqif;&J\
tqHk;udk jyK\[k (rdefYqdk\)/

ylörokwf/

6-tm,mpeokwf

176/ &[ef;wdkY o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf aumif;pGm awmifhwvdkrl]](igonf)
om&dykMwm arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkY\ oabmESifh wlrQaom
oabm&Sdol jzpf&vdk\}}[k awmifhw&mV &[ef;wdkY
ig\wynfh &[ef;wdkYwGif om&dykMwmESifh
arm^{*3/4}vmefwdkYonf csdefozG,f jzpfukef\
Eldif;&SnfhaMumif; (yrmP) jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;rdef;ronf aumif;pGm awmifhwvdkrl]](igonf)
acrmdbu©KeDESifh OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDwdkY\
oabmESifh wlrQaom oabm&Sdol jzpf&vdk\}}[k
awmifhw &mV &[ef;wdkY ig\wynfhr
&[ef;rdef;rwkYwGif acrmdbu©KeDESifh
OyÜv0Pfbdu©KeDwdkYonf csdefozG,f jzpfukef\
Eldif;&SnfhaMumif; (yrmP) jzpfukefV

&[ef;wdkY o''gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oygoumonf aumif;pGm awmifhwvdkrl]](igonf)
pdwåol<u,fESifh [wåu tmV0urif;om;wdkY\
oabmESifhwlrQaom oabm&Sdol jzpf&vdk\}}[k
awmifhw&mV &[ef;wdkY ig\wynfh OygoumwdkYwGif
pdwåol<u,fESifh [wåu tmV0urif;om; wdkYonf

csdefozG,f jzpfukef\? Eldif;&SnfhaMumif; (yrmP)
jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHkaom
Oygodumronf aumif;pGm awmifhwvdkrl]]
(igonf)hckZÆKwå&m OygodumrESifh
a0VKu@uD&Gmol eE´rmwmwdkY\
oabmESifhwlrQaom oabm&Sdol jzpf& vdk\}}[k
awmifhw&m\ &[ef;wdkY ig\wynfhrjzpfao
OygodumrwdkYwGif ckZÆKwå&mESifh
a0VKu@uD&Gmol eE´rmwmwdkYonf csdefozG,f
jzpfukef\? Eldif;&SnfhaMumif; (yrmP) jzpfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-&m[kvokwf

177/ xdktcg toQif&m[kvmonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom &m[kvmtm;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf bpum;udk rdefYawmfrl\-

&m[kvm twGif;oEÅmefüjzpfao tMuif
ajr]yx0D}"mwfonfvnf;aumif;? tyoEÅmefüjzpfao
tMuif ajr]yx0D}"mwfonfvnf;aumif; &Sd\
poabmw&m;onf ajr]yx0D}
"mwfrQomwnf;?]]pyx0D"mwfonf ighOpömr[kwf?
pyx0D"mwfonf igr[kwf? pyx0D"mwfonf
ighudk,fr[kwf}}[k podkY xdk
yx0D"mwfudk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifh (0dyóemçr*f) ynmjzifh
½ltyf\? podkY xdk yx0D"mwfudk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;

ynmjzifh ½lɟɟif;aMumifh yx0D"mwfü NiD;aiGU\?
yx0D"mwfü pdwfonf wyfɟɟif;uif;V

&m[kvm twGif;oEÅmefüjzpfaom tMuif
a&]tmayg}"mwfonfvnf;aumif;? tyoEÅmefüjzpfaom
tMuif a&]tmayg}"mwfonfvnf;aumif; &Sd\
poabmw&m;onf a&]tmayg}"mwfrQ
omwnf;?]]ptmayg"mwfonf ighOpömr[kwf?
ptmayg"mwfonf igr[kwf? ptmayg"mwfonf
ighudk,fr[kwf}}[k podkY xdk
tmayg"mwfudk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifh (0dyóemçr*f) ynmjzifh
½ltyf\? podkY xdk tmayg"mwfudk[kwfrSefaom
twdkif; ynmjzifh ½lɟɟif;aMumifh tmayg"mwfü
NiD;aiGU\? tmayg"mwfü pdwfonf wyfɟɟif;uif;V

&m[kvm twGif;oEÅmefüjzpfaom tMuif
rD;]awaZm}"mwfonfvnf;aumif;? tyoEÅmefü jzpfaom
tMuif rD;]awaZm}"mwfonfvnf;aumif; &Sd\
poabmw&m;onf rD;]awaZm}
"mwfrQomwnf;?]]pawaZm"mwfonf ighOpömr[kwf?
pawaZm"mwfonf igr[kwf? pawaZm "mwfonf
ighudk,fr[kwf}}[k podkY xdk
awaZm"mwfudk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; oifhaom
taMumif; tm;jzifh (0dyóemçr*f) ynmjzifh ½ltyf\?
podkY xdk awaZm"mwfudk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
ynmjzifh ½lɟɟif;aMumifh awaZm"mwfü NiD;aiGU\?
awaZm"mwfü pdwfonf wyfɟɟif;uif;V

&m[kvm twGif;oEÅmefüjzpfaom tMuif av]0ga,m}
"mwfonfvnf;aumif;? tyoEÅmefü jzpfaom tMuif
av]0ga,m} "mwfonfvnf;aumif; &Sd\
poabmw&m;onf av]0ga,m} "mwfrQomwnf;?]]p0ga,m"mwfonf
ighOpömr[kwf? p0ga,m"mwfonf igr[kwf?
p0ga,m"mwfonf ighudk,f r[kwf}}[k podkY xdk
0ga,m"mwfudk oifhaomtaMumif;tm;jzifh

(0dyóemçr*f) ynmjzifh ½ltyf\? podkY xdk
0ga,m"mwfudk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; ynmjzifh
½ljcif;aMumifh 0ga,m"mwfü NiD;aiGU\? 0ga,m"mwfü
pdwfonf wyfjCIF; uif;V

&m[kvm tMuif tcgü &[ef;onf p"mwfav;yg;wdkYü
rdrdudk,f]twå}[lí r½l? rdrdOpöm]twå ed,}[lí r½l/
&m[kvm (xdktcgü) p&[ef;udk wPSmudk jzwfNyD;ol?
oHa,mZOOfudkhvGefajrmufNyD;ol[k qdktyf\?
aumif;pGm axmifvTm;jcif;]rme}udk y,fjCIF;aMumifh
0#fqif;&J\tqHk;udk jyKNyD;ol[k (rdefYawmfrl)/

owårokwf/

8-ZrÁmvDokwf

178/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk*¾Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\
tb,fav;rsKd; wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf Nidrfoufaom? pdwf\ (eD0&PwdkYrS)
vGwfajrmufri]r[*¾Kwf ormywf} wpfckckodkY a&mufí
ae\? xdk&[ef;onf (y&rw¬tm;jzifh xif&Sm;&Sdaom
awblruw&m;taygif;) ouúm,\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk
ESvHk;oGif;\? ouúm,\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;tm; ouúm,\ csKyf&mü
pdwfonf rouf0ifEdkif? rMunfvif? aumif;pGm rwnf?
ra0cGJJEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf
xdk&[ef;tm; ouúm,\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) rarQmfvifhtyf/ &[ef;wdkY
a,mufsm;onf tap;jzifh vdrf;usHaeaom vufjzifh
opfcufudk udkifqGjtHh? xdk a,mufsm;\ xdk vufonf
Niduyf&m oujhodkYvnf;aumif;?
pGJ,l&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
zGJU&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif; &[ef;wdkY ptwl omvQif
&[ef;onf Nidrfoufaom? pdwf\ (eD0&PwdkYrS)

vGwfajrmufri]r[*³/₄Kwformywf} wpfckckodkY a&mufí
ae\ xdk&[ef;onf ouúm,\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk
ESvHk;oGif;\? ouúm,\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;tm; ouúm,\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef)ü pdwfonf rouf0ifEdkif? rMunfvif?
aumif;pGm rwnf? ra0cGJEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;tm; ouúm,\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) rarQmfvifhtyf/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf Nidrfoufaom?
pdwf\ (eD0&PwdekYrS) vGwfajrmufri]r[*³/₄Kwformywf}
wpfckckodkY a&mufí ae\? xdk&[ef;onf ouúm,\
csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk ESvHk;oGif;\? ouúm,\
csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;tm;
ouúm,\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) ü pdwfonf ouf0ifEdkif\
Munfvif\? aumif;pGm wnf\? a0cGJEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;tm; ouúm,\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf/
&[ef;wdkY a,mufsm;onf pifMu,faom vufjzifh opfcufudk
qGJudkifjim;tHh? xdk a,mufsm;\ vufonf
rNiduyf&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?

rpGJ,l&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
rzGJU&mouJhodkYvnf;aumif; &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
&[ef;onf Nidrfoufaom? pdwf\ (eD0&PwdekYrS)
vGwfajrmufri]r[*³/₄Kwformywf} wpfckckodkY a&mufí
ae\ xdk&[ef;onf ouúm,\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk
ESvHk;oGif;\? ouúm,\ csKyf&m (edAÁmef) udk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk yk³/₄Kdvftm; ouúm,\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef)ü pdwfonf ouf0ifEdkif\? Munfvif\
aumif;pGmwnf\? a0cGJEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;tm; ouúm,\ csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyf/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf Nidrfoufaom?
pdwf\ (eD0&PwdekYrS) vGwfajrmufri]r[*³/₄Kwformywf}
wpfckckodkY a&mufí ae\? xdk&[ef;onf t0dZÆmudk

azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk ESvHk;oGif;\?
t0dZÆmudk azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;tm; t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfü pdwfonf rouf0ifEdkif?
rMunfvif? aumif;pGm rwnf? ra0cGJEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;tm; t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
rarQmfvifhtyf/ &[ef;wdkY
ESpfaygif;rsm;pGmhMumjrifhaom
wefpD;wGif;BuD;onf &Sd\? a,mufsm;onf xdk
wefpD;wGif;BuD;\ a&0if&mt0wdkYudk ydwfqdkYí
a&xGuf&m t0wdkYudk zGifhvSpfcJhrl?
rdk;onfvnf;aumif; pGm r&GmoGef;rl xdk wefpD;
wGif;BuD;\ uefaygifusKd;ysufjcif;udk
(rcRwfjzpfvdrfhrnf[k] rarQmfvifhtyfouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf Nidrfoufaom? pdwf\
(eD0&PwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufrl]r[*³/₄Kwf ormywf}
wpfckckodkY a&mufí ae\ xdk&[ef;onf t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wå zdkvfudk ESvHk;oGif;\?
t0dZÆmudk azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;tm; t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfü pdwfonf rouf0ifEdkif?
rMunfvif? aumif;pGm rwnf? ra0cGJEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY
podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;tm; t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
rarQmfvifhtyf/

&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf Nidrfoufaom?
pdwf\
(eD0&PwdkYrS) vGwfajrmufrl]r[*³/₄Kwformywf}
wpfckckodkY a&mufí ae\? xdk&[ef;onf t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk ESvHk;oGif;\?
t0dZÆmudk azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;tm; t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGjwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfü pdwfonf ouf0ifEdkif\
Munfvif\? aumif;pGmwnf\? a0cGJEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY

podkY jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;tm; t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGJ wwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
arQmfvifhtyf\ &[ef;wdkY ESpfaygif;rsm;pGm
Mumjrifh aom wefpD;wGif;BuD;onf &Sd\
a,mufsm;onf xdk wefpD;wGif;BuD;\ a&0if&m
t0wdkYudk zGifhvSpfí a&xGuf&m t0wdkYudk
ydwfqdkYcJhrl rdk;onfvnf;aumif; pGm &GmoGef;cJhrl
xdk wefpD; wGif;BuD;\ uefaygif usKd;ysufjcif;udk
(rcRwfjzpfvdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfouJhodkY
&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf Nidrfoufaom? pdwf\
(eD0&PwdekYrS) vGwfajrmufrl]r[*³/₄Kwf ormywf}
wpfckckodkY a&mufí ae\ xdk&[ef;onf t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGJwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk ESvHk;oGif;\?
t0dZÆmudk azmufcGJwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk
ESvHk;oGif;aom xdk&[ef;tm; t0dZÆmudk azmufcGJ
wwfaom t&[wåzdkvfü pdwfonf ouf0ifEdkif\? Munfvif\
aumif;pGm wnf\? a0cGJEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY podkY
jzpfonf&Sdaomf xdk&[ef;tm; t0dZÆmudk
azmufcGJwwfaom t&[wåzdkvfudk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
arQmfvifhtyf\ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk*³/₄Kdvfav;rsKd;wdkYonf xif&Sm; &Sdukef\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-edAÁmeokwf

179/ xdktcg toQiftmeE´monf
toQifom&dykMwmxHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifom&dykMwmESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfquf
ajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
NyD;qHk;apNyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
toQifom&dykMwmtm;-]]ighoQifom&dykMwm tMuif
taMumif;aMumifh pavmuü tcsKdUukefaom

owå0gwdkYonf rsufarSmufb0üyif udavom
rNidrf;ukef? xdk taMumif; taxmuftyHhum;
tb,fygenf;}}[k avQmuf\

ighoQiftmeE´m pavmuü]]ponmwdkYonf
qkwf,kwfaom tzdkY&Sdukef\}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]ponmwdkYonf &yfwefYwnfaeaom
tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]ponmwdkYonf
xl;aom tzdkY&Sdukef\}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]ponmwdkYonf azmufcGjwwfaom
tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[lívnf;aumif;
owå0gwdkYonf[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rodukef/
ighoQiftmeE´m tMuif (rodjcif;) taMumif;aMumifh
pavmuü tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkYonf rsufarSmufb0üyif
udavom rNidrf;hukef? ponfum; taMumif; taxmuf
tyHhwnf;[k (rdefYqdk\)/

ighoQifom&dykMwm tMuif taMumif;aMumifh
pavmuü tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkYonf rsufarSmuf
b0üyif udavom Nidrf;ukef? xdk taMumif;
taxmuftyHhonf tb,fygenf;[k (avQmuf\)/

ighoQif tmeE´m pavmuü
owå0gwdkYonf]]ponmwdkYonf qkwf,kwfaom
tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]ponmwdkYonf
&yfwefYwnfaeaom tzdkY&Sdukef\}}
[lívnf;aumif;?]]ponmwdkYonf xl;aom
tzdkY&Sdukef\}}[lívnf;aumif;?]]ponmwdkYonf
udavomudk azmufcGjwwfaom tzdkY&Sdukef\}}
[lívnf;aumif; [kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odukef\ ighoQif
tmeE´m tMuif (odjcif;) taMumif;aMumifh pavmuü
tcsKdUaom owå0gwdkYonf rsufarSmufb0üyif udavom
Nidrf;ukef? ponfum; taMumif;taxmuftyHhwnf;[k
(rdefYqdk\)/

e0rokwf/

10-r[mya'ookwf

180/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf abm*NrKdU
tmeE´mapwDü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &[ef;wdkYudk]&[ef;wdkY}}[k
ac:awmfrlV xdk&[ef;wdkYonf]toQif bk&m;}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;MuukefV
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf-

]]&[ef;wdkY jrwaom ñTefjycsuf]r[mya'o}
av;rsKd;wdkYudk a[mMum;aytHh? xdkw&m;wdkYudk
em,lMuukefavmh? aumif;pGm
ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh}}[k
rdefYawmfrlV]]aumif;ygNyD toQifbk&m;}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;
avQmufxm;MuukefV jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk
a[mawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY jrwaom ñTefjycsuf]r[mya'o}
av;rsKd;wdkY[lonf tb,fwdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
p(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY igonf
pw&m;udk jrwpfGmbk&m; rsufarSmufawmfrS
Mum;em&\? rsufarSmufawmfrS oif,l&\?]pum; okwf
tbd"r®mwnf;? pum; 0denf;wnf;? pum;
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trwnf;}}[k}} ajymqdkvmc]hrl
xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk rESpfouftyfao;? rwm;jrpftyfao;?
rESpfouf rwm;jrpfrlí xdk (yk'fAsnf;) wdkYudk
aumif;pGm oif,lvsuf okwf tbd"r®mü ouf0ifaptyfukef\?
0denf;ü aumif;pGm xifap tyfukefV xdk (yk'fAsnf;)
wdkYudk okwf tbd"r®mü ouf0ifaptyfukefaomf
0denf;ü aumif;pGm xifaptyfukefaomf tu,fí okwfüvnf;
rouf0ifukeftHh? 0denf;üvnf; rxifukeftHh?]]ppum;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom

xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;awmftppf r[kwf? p&[ef;\
omvQif raumif;ojzifh oif,ltyfaom pum;wnf;}}[k pt&mü
qHk;jzwf&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkY (qHk;jzwfí) xdk pum;
udk pGefYMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY p(omoemawmf)ü
&[ef;onf]]ighoQifwdkY igonf pw&m;udk
jrwpfGmbk&m; rsufarSmufawmfrS Mum;em&\?
rsufarSmufawmfrS oif,l&\?]pum; okwf tbd"r®mwnf;?
pum; 0denf;wnf;? pum; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trwnf;}
[k}} ajymqdkvmcJhrl xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk
rESpfouftyfao;? rwm;jrpftyfao;? rESpfouf rwm;jrpfrlí
xdk (yk'fAsnf;wdkY) udk aumif;pGm oif,lvsuf okwf tbd
"r®mü ouf0ifaptyfukef\? 0denf;ü aumif;pGm xifaptyf
ukef\ xdk (yk'fAsnf;) wdkYudk okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukefaomf 0denf;ü aumif;pGm xifap
tyfukefaomf tu,fí okwf tbd"r®müvnf; ouf0ifukeftHh?
0denf;üvnf; xifukeftHh? h]]ppum;onf ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom xdk
jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;awmf tppfwnf;? p&[ef;\omvQif
aumif;pGm oif,l tyfaom pum;wnf;}}[k pt&mü
qHk;jzwf&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY pyXrr[mya'oudk aqmifMu
ukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY p(omoemawmf) ü &[ef;onf]]prnfaom
ausmif;ü rax&fESifh wuGaom tBuD;trSL;ESifh
wuGaom oHCmonf ae\? igonf pw&m;udk xdk oHCm\
rsufarSmufrS Mum;em &\? rsufarSmufrS
oif,l&\?]pum; okwf tbd"r®mwnf;? pum; 0denf;wnf;?
pum; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trwnf;}}[k}}
ajymqdkvmcJhrl xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk rESpfouftyfao;?
rwm;jrpftyfao;? rESpfouf rwm;jrpfrlí xdk (yk'fAsnf;)
wdkYudk aumif;pGm oif,lvsuf okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukef\? 0denf;ü aumif;pGm xifaptyfukef\
xdk (yk'fAsnf;) wdkYudk okwf tbd"r®mü

rax&fwdkY\ rsufarSmufrS Mum;em&\? rsufarSmufrS
oif,l&\?]pum; okwf tbd"r®mwnf;? pum; 0denf;wnf;?
pum; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trwnf;}[k}}
ajymqdkvmcJhrl xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk rESpfouftyfao;?
rwm;jrpftyfao;? rESpfouf rwm;jrpf rlí xdk (yk'fAsnf;)
wdkYudk aumif;pGm oif,lvsuf okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukef\? 0denf;ü aumif;pGm xifaptyfukef/
xdk (yk'fAsnf;) wdkYudk okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukefaomf 0denf;ü aumif;pGm
xifaptyfukefaomf tu,fí okwf tbd"r®müvnf;
rouf0ifukeftHh? 0denf;üvnf; rxifukeftHh?]]ppum;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfraom
xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;\ pum;awmftppfhr[kwf? xdk
rax&fwdkY\omvQif raumif;ojzifh oif,ltyfaom
pum;wnf;}}[k pt&mü qHk;jzwf&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY podkY
(qHk;jzwfi) xdk pum;udk pGefYMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY p(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf]]prnfaom
ausmif;ü tMum;tjrifrsu;ukef aom ygVdtm*Hk
ElwfiHkaqmifukefaom okwf tbd"r®mudk
aqmifukefaom 0denf;udk aqmifukefaom rmwdumudk
aqmifukefaom rsm;pGmaom rax&fjzpfukefaom
&[ef;wdkYonf aeukef\? igonf pw&m;udk xdk
rax&fwdkY\ rsufarSmufrS Mum;em&\? rsufarSmufrS
oif,l&\?]pum; okwf tbd"r®mwnf;? pum; 0denf;wnf;?
pum; jrwpfGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trwnf;}[k}}
ajymqdkvmcJhrl xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk rESpfouftyfao;?
rwm;jrpftyfao;? rESpfouf rwm;jrpf rlí xdk (yk'fAsnf;)
wdkYudk aumif;pGm oif,lvsuf okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukef\? 0denf;ü aumif;pGm xifaptyfukef/
xdk (yk'fAsnf;) wdkYudk okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukefaomf 0denf;ü aumif;pGm
xifaptyfukefaomf tu,fí okwf tbd"r®müvnf;
ouf0ifukeftHh? 0denf;üvnf; xifukeftHh?]]ppum;onf

ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdk jrwpGmbk&m;\ pum;awmf tppfwnf;? xdk
rax&fwdkY\omvQif aumif;pGm oif,ltyfaom
pum;wnf;}}[k pt&mü qHk;jzwf&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY þwwd,
r[m ya'oudk aqmifMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY þ(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf]]þrnfaom
ausmif;ü tMum;tjirfrsm;aom ygVdtm*Hk
ElwfiHkaqmifaom okwf tbd"r®mudkaqmifaom
0denf;udk aqmifaom rmwdumudk aqmifaom
wpfOD;aom rax&fonf ae\? igonf þw&m;udk xdk
rax&f\ rsufarSmufrS Mum;em&\? rsufarSmufrS
oif,l&\?]pum; okwf tbd"r®mwnf;? þum; 0denf;wnf;?
þum; jrwpGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trwnf;}}[k}}
ajymqdkvmcJhrl xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk rESpfouftyf ao;?
rwm;jrpftyfao;? rESpfouf rwm;jrpfrlí xdk (yk'fAsnf;)
wdkYudk aumif;pGm oif,lí okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukef\? 0denf;ü aumif;pGm xifaptyfukef/
xdk (yk'fAsnf;)wdkYudk okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukefaomf 0denf;ü aumif;pGm
xifaptyfukefaomf tu,fí okwf tbd"r®müvnf;
rouf0ifukeftHh? 0denf;üvnf; rxifukeftHh?]]þpum;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdk jrwpGmbk&m;\ pum;awmf tppf r[kwf? xdk rax&f\
omvQif raumif;ojzifh oif,ltyfaom pum;wnf;}}[k pt&mü
qHk;jzwf&rnf/ &[ef;wdkY þodkY (qHk;jzwfí) xdk
pum;udk pGefYMuukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY þ(omoemawmf)ü &[ef;onf]]þrnfaom
ausmif;ü tMum;tjirfrsm;aom ygVdtm*Hk
ElwfiHkaqmifaom okwf tbd"r®mudk aqmifaom
0denf;udk aqmifaom rmwdumudk aqmifaom
wpfOD;aom rax&fonf ae\? igonf þw&m;udk xdk
rax&f\ rsufarSmufrS Mum; em&\? rsufarSmufrS

oif,l&\?]pum; okwf tbd"r®mwñf;? pum; 0denf;wnf;?
pum; jrwpGmbk&m;\ tqHk;trwnf;}[k}]
ajymqdkvmcJhrl xdk&[ef;\ pum;udk rESpfouf tyfao;?
rwm;jrpftyfao;? rESpfouf rwm;jrpfrlí xdk (yk'fAsnf;)
wdkYudk aumif;pGm oif,lí okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukef\? 0denf; ü aumif;pGm xifaptyfukef/
xdk (yk'fAsnf;) wdkYudk okwf tbd"r®mü
ouf0ifaptyfukefaomf 0denf;ü aumif;pGm
xifaptyfukefaomf tu,fí okwf tbd"r®müvñf;
ouf0ifukeftHh? 0denf;üvñf; xifukeftHh?]]ppum;onf
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdk jrwpGmbk&m;\ pum; awmf tppfwnf;? xdk rax&f/
omvQif aumif;pGm oif,ltyfaom pum;wnf;}}[k
pt&mühqHk;jzwf&rñf/ &[ef;wdkY ppwkw→ r[mya'oudk
aqmifMuukefavmh/ &[ef;wdkY r[mya'o wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf oalöwed,0*f NyD;V

(19) 4-jAm[®P0*f 1-a,m"mZD0okwf

181/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom ol&Jaumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;\
toHk;awmfchjzpf\? rif;\ vuf½Hk;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü ol&Jaumif;onf
(ypfuGif;aumif;aom) t&yfüvñf; vdr®m\? ta0;üvñf;
jrm;udk usa&mufapEdkif\? rcRwfr,Gif; pl;0ifatmifvñf;
ypfEdkif\? BuD;pGmaom txnfudk,fudkvñf;
azmufxGif;apEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom ol&Jaumif;onf

rif;tm; xdkuf\? rif;\ toHk;awmfcHjzpf\? rif;\ vuf¹/₂Hk;
[líomvQif a&wGufjCIF;odkY a&mufV/ &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif t*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifhjynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoMfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkuf\? {nfhonfwdkYtvdkYiSg
pDrHxm;aom 0w→Kudkaomfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkuf\? wrvGeftwGuf &nfarQmfaom tvSLudk
cHxdkuf\? vuftkyfcsD&ef xdkuf\? owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;v,fajr jzpfV/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf (ypfuGif;aumif;aom) t&yfüvnf; vdr®m\?
ta0;üvnf; jrm;udk usa&mufapEdkif\? rcRwfr,Gif;
pl;0ifatmifvnf; ypfEdkif\? BuD;pGmaom
txnfudk,fudkvnf; azmufxGif;apEdkifV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf
(ypfuGif;aumif;aom) t&yfü vdr®moenf;? &[ef; wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oDv&SdV/y/
odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf (ypfuGif;aumif;aom) t&yfü
vdr®mV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf ta0;üvnf; jrm;udk
usa&mufapEdkifoenf;? &[ef; wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf twdwf tem*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaoM
twGif;oEÅmef tyoEÅmefvnf;jzpfaoM Murf;wrf;
El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaoM t,kwf tjrwfvnf;jzpfaoM ta0;
teD;vnf; jzpfaoM ¹/₂kyf[lorQ tm;vHk;udk]]p¹/₂kyfonf
ighOpömr[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf igr[kwf? p¹/₂kyfonf igh
udk,fr[kwf}}][k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
0dyóemynmjzifh ¹/₂l\? a0'em[lorQ tm;vHk;udk/
onm[lorQ tm;vHk;udk/ ocFg&[lorQ tm;vHk;udk/ twdwf
tem*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaoM twGif;oEÅmef
tyoEÅmefvnf;jzpfaoM Murf;wrf;El;nHhonfvnf;jzpfaoM
t,kwf tjrwfvnf; jzpfaoM ta0; teD;vnf;jzpfaoM
0dnmPf[lorQ tm;vHk;udk]]p0dnmPfonf

ighOpömr[kwf? p0dnmPfonf igr[kwf? p0dnmPfonf
ighudk,fr[kwf}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm rSefuefaom
0dyóemynmjzifh ½l\? &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
ta0;ü jrm;udk usa&mufapEdkif\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rcRwfr,Gif;
pl;0ifapEdkifoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf]]ponfum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
od\y/]]ponfum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef)odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf rcRwfr,Gif;
pl;0ifapEdkif\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf BuD;pGmaom
txnfudk,fudk azmufcGJEdkifoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf BuD;pGmaom
t0dZÆmtpkudk azmufcGJEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQifh&[ef;onf BuD;pGmaom txnfudk,fudk
azmufcGJEdkif\ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd; wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoimfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkuf\y/ owå0gtaygif;\n
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-yg#dabm*okwf

182/ &[ef;wdkY orPjzpfap jAm[®Pjzpfap ewfjzpfap
rm&fewfjzpfap jA[®mjzpfap avmuü
rnfonfhyk*¾Kdvfyifjzpfapw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
wm0efcHEdkifol wfpfHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sday/

tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- orPjzpfap jAm[®Pjzpfap
ewfjzpfap rm&fewfjzpfap jA[®m jzpfap avmuü
rnfonfh yk*¾Kdvfyifjzpfap
tdkjcif;oabmudk]]rtdkaptHh}}[k wm0efcHEdkifol

wpfpHk wpfa,mufrQ r&Sday/ orPjzpfap jAm[®Pjzpfap
ewfjzpfap rm&fewfjzpfap jA[®mjzpfap avmuü
rnfonfhyk*¾Kdvfyifjzpfap
emjcif;oabmudk]]remaptHh}}[k wm0efcHEdkifol
wpfpHk wpfa,mufrQ r&Sday/ orPjzpfap jAm[®Pjzpfap
ewfjzpfap rm&fewfjzpfap jA[®mjzpfap avmuü
rnfonfhyk*¾Kdvfyifjzpfap
aojcif;oabmudk]]raoaptHh}}[k wm0efcHEdkifol
wpfpHk wpfa,mufrQ r&Sday/ orPjzpfap jAm[®Pjzpfap
ewfjzpfap rm&fewfjzpfap jA[®mjzpfap avmuü
rnfonfhyk*¾Kdvfyifjzpfap udavom\
tm½Hkjzpfukefaom wpfzefb0opfudk jzpfapwwf
ukefaom ylyefjcif;ESifh wuGjzpfukefaom qif;&Jaom
tusKd;&Sdukefaom aemiftcg y#doaE"aejcif; tdkjcif;
aojcif;udk jzpfapwwfukefaom a&S;u rdrdonf
jyKtyfNyD;ukefaom ,kwfnHhukefaom uHwdkY\
tusKd;udk]]rjzpfaptHh}}[k wm0efcHEdkifol
wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sday/

&[ef;wdkY orPjzpfap jAm[®Pjzpfap ewfjzpfap
rm&fewfjzpfap jA[®mjzpfap avmuü rnfonfh
yk*¾Kdvfyifjzpfap pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
wm0efcHEdkifol wpfpHkwpfa,mufrQ r&Sday[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-okwokwf

183/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
&SOofheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&m a0VK0ef ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg r*"rif;\
trwfBuD;jzpfaoom 0óum&ykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif
jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om (Elwfquf)

ajym qdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk
NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaomae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\-

toQifa*gwr]]rnfolrqdk jrifonfudk]podkY igjrif\}[k
ajymqdkcJhrl xdk ajymqdk&mü tjypfr&Sd? rnfolrqdk
Mum;onfudk]podkY igMum;\}[k ajymqdkcJhrl xdk
ajymqdk&mü tjypfr&Sd/ rnfolrqdk
awGUonfudk]podkY igawGU\}[k ajymqdkcJhrl
xdkodkY ajymqdk&mü tjypfr&Sd/ rnfolrqdk
odonfudk]podkY igod\}[k ajymqdkcJhrl? xdk
ajymqdk&mü tjypfr&Sd}}[k tuREkfyf podkY
0g'&Sdygonf? podkY t,l&Sdygonf[k (avQmuf\)/

ykPÖm; jrif&orQudk]]ajymqdktyf\}}[lí igrqdk?
ykPÖm; jrif&orQudk]]rajymqdktyf\}}[lívnf; igrqdk?
ykPÖm; Mum;&orQudk]]ajymqdktyf\}}[lí igrqdk?
ykPÖm; Mum;&orQudk]]rajymqdktyf\}}[lívnf; igrqdk/
ykPÖm; awGU&orQudk]]ajymqdktyf\}}[lí igrqdk?
ykPÖm;hawGU&orQudk]]rajymqdktyf\}}[lívnf;
igrqdk? ykPÖm; od&orQudk]]ajymqdktyf\}}[lí
igrqdk? ykPÖm; od&orQudk]]rajymqdktyf\}}[lívnf;
igrqdk/

ykPÖm; taMumif;rlum; jrif&onfudk
ajymqdkkaomoltm; tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wdk;yGg;í
ukodkvfw&m;wdkY qkwf,kwfukefrl podkYaom
jrijfjcf;udk]]rajymqdktyf\}}[k igqdkV ykPÖm;
jrijf&onfudk rajymqdkkaomoltm; ukodkvfw&m;wdkY
qkwf,kwfí tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wdk;yGg;ukefrl
podkYaom jrijfjcf;udk]]ajymqdktyf\}}[k igqdkV

ykPÖm; Mum;&onfudk ajymqdkkaomoltm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wdk;yGg;í ukodkvfw&m;wdkY
qkwf,kwfukefrl podkYaom
Mum;jcf;udk]]rajymqdktyf\}}[k igqdkV ykPÖm;
Mum;&onfudk rajymqdkkaom oltm;

ukodkvfw&m;wdkY qkwf,kwfí tukodkvfw&m;wdkY
wdk;yGg;ukefrl podkYaom
Mum;jcif;udk]]ajymqdktyf\}}[k igqdkV

ykPÖm; awGUonfudk ajymqdkamoltm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wdk;yGg;í ukodkvfw&m;wdkY
qkwf,kwfukefrl podkYaom
awGUjCIF;udk]]rajymqdktyf\}}[k igqdkV ykPÖm;
awGU&onfudk rajymqdk aom oltm;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkY qkwf,kwfí tukodkvfw&m;wdkY
wdk;yGg;ukefrl
podkYaomawGUjCIF;udk]]ajymqdktyf\}}[k igqdkV

ykPÖm; od&onfudk ajymqdkamoltm;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY wdk;yGg;í ukodkvfw&m;wdkY
qkwf,kwfukefrl podkYaom odjCIF;udk]]rajymqdktyf\}}
[k igqdkV ykPÖm; od&onfudk rajymqdk aom oltm;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkY qkwf,kwfí tukodkvfw&m;wdkY
wdk;yGg;ukefrl podkYaom odjCIF;udk]]ajymqdktyf\}}
[k igqdk\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ xdktcg r*"rif;\n
trwfBuD;jzpfaom 0óum& ykPÖm;onf jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlaom w&m;pum;udk tvGefESpfouf
0rf;ajrmufvsuf ae&mrS xum zJoGm;avownf;/

wwd,okwf/

4-tb,okwf

184/ xdktcg ZmPkaómPdykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ESifh
twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfqufajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,f pum;udk NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü
xdkifvsuf jrwpGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmufl-

toQifa*gwr]]aojCIF;oabm&Sdonf jzpfygvuf
aojCIF;rS raMumufaom xdwfvefYjCIF;odkY ra&mufaom

olrnfonf r&SdEdkif}}[k tuREkfyf podkY 0g'&Sdygonf
podkY t,l&Sdygonf[k (avQmuf\)/ ykPÖm;
aojcif;oabm&Sdonf jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS aMumufaom
xdwfvfYjcif;odkY a&mufaom olvnf; &SdV ykPÖm;
aojcif;oabm&Sdonf jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS raMumufaom
xdwfvfYjcif;odkY ra&mufaom olvnf; &SdV

ykPÖm; aojcif;oabm&Sdonfjzpfvsuf aojcif;rS
aMumufaom xdwfvfYjcif;odkY a&mufaom ol[lonf
tb,fenf;? ykPÖm; pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
umr*kPfwdkYü ruif;aom &m* &Sd\? ruif;aom qE
'&Sd\? ruif;aom cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;&Sd\? ruif;aom
rGwfodyfjcif;&Sd\? ruif;aom ylyefjcif;&Sd\? ruif;aom
wPSm &Sd\? xdkolodkY jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem
wpfrsKd;rsKd;us a&muf\? jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem
wpfrsKd;rsKd; usa&mufoltm;]]cspfcifzG,f&m
umr*kPfwdkYonf ighudk {uefpGefYMuvsdrfhrnf?
igonfvnf; cspfcifzG,f&m umr*kPfwdkYudk
pGefY&awmhrnf}}[k tMuH jzpfV/ xdkolonf pdk;&drf\?
yifyef;\? idka<u;\? &ifbwfpnfwD; jrnfwrf;\?
jyif;pGmawGa0hjcif;odkY a&mufV/ ykPÖm;
aojcif;oabm&Sdonf jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS aMumufaom
xdwfvfYjcif;odkY a&mufaom ol[lonf polyifwnf;/

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf udk,fü ruif;aom &m*&Sd\? ruif;aom qE'&Sd\?
ruif;aom cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;&Sd\? ruif;aom
rGwfodyfjcif;&Sd\? ruif;aom ylyefjcif;&Sd\? ruif;aom
wPSm&Sd\? xdkolodkY jyif;jyaoma&m*g
temwpfrsKd;rsKd; usa&muf\? jyif;jyaom
a&m*gtemwpfrsKd;rsKd;
usa&mufoltm;]]cspfcifzG,f&m udk,fonf ighudk
{uefpGefYvdrfh rnf? igonfvnf; cspfcifzG,f&m udk,fudk
pGefY&awmhrnf}}[k tMuHjzpfV/ xdkolonf pdk;&drf\?
yifyef;\? idka<u;\? &ifbwfpnfwD; jrnfwrf;\? jyif;pGm
awGa0jcif;odkY a&mufV/ ykPÖm;

aojcif;oabm&Sdonfjzpfvsuf aojcif;rS aMumufaom
xdwfvfYjcif;odkY a&mufaom ol[lonf polyifwnf;/

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf aumif;rludk rjyK&ao;? ukodkvfudk rjyK&ao;?
aMumufrufzG,frS wm;jrpfa&;udk rjyK&ao;?
raumif;rludk jyKNyD;jzpfae\? Murf;MuKwfrludk
jyKNyD;jzpfae\? npfEGrf;rl (tukodkvf) udk
jyKNyD;jzpfae\? xdkolodkY jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem
wpfrsKd;rsKd; usa&muf\? jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem
wpfrsKd;rsKd; usa&mufoltm;]]igonf aumif;rludk
rjyKrdavpGwum;? ukodkvfudk rjyKrdavpGwum;?
aMumufrufzG,frS wm;jrpf a&;udk rjyKrdavpGwum;?
raumif;rludk jyKrdcJhNyDwum;? Murf;MuKwfrludk
jyKrdcJhNyDwum;? npfEGrf;rludk jyKrdcJhNyDwum;?
tcsif;wdkY aumif;rludk rjyK&ao;aom ukodkvfudk
rjyK&ao;aom aMumufruf zG,frS wm;jrpfa&;udk
rjyK&ao;aom raumif;rludk jyKNyD;jzpfaeaom
Murf;MuKwfrludk jyKNyD; jzpfaeaom npfEGrf;rludk
jyKNyD;jzpfaeaom yk³/₄KdvfwdkY\ vm;&m]*wd}
[lorQodkY b0aemiftcg ig vm;&awmhtHhwum;}}[k
podkY tMuHjzpfV xdkolonf ylaqG;\? yifyef;\? idka<u;\?
&ifbwfpnfwD; jrnfwrf;\? jyif;pGm awGa0jcif;odkY
a&mufV ykPÖm; aojcif; oabm&Sdonf jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS
aMumufaom xdwfvfYjcif;odkY a&mufaom ol[lonf
polyifwnf;/

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf olawmfaumif;w&m;ü ,HkrSm;\? ra0cGJEdkif?
qHk;jzwfjcif;odkY ra&mufEdkif? xdkolodkY jyif;jyaom
a&m*gtem wpfrsKd;rsKd; usa&muf\? jyif;jyaom
a&m*gtem wpfrsKd;rsKd; usa&mufoltm;]]pifppf igonf
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü ,HkrSm;cJhpGwum;?
ra0cGJEdkifcJhpGwum;? rqHk;jzwfEdkifcJhpGwum;}}
[k tMuHjzpfV xdkolonf pdk;&drf\? yifyef;\? idka<u;\?
&ifbwfpnfwD; jrnfwrf;\? jyif;pGmawGa0jcif;odkY

a&muf\ ykPÖm; aojcif;oabm &Sdonf jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS
aMumufaom xdwfvefYjcif;odkY a&mufaom ol[lonf
polyifwnf;/ ykPÖm; aojcif;oabm&Sdonf jzpfvsuf
aojcif;rS aMumufaom olwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

ykPÖm; aojcif;oabm &Sdonfjzpfvsuf aojcif;rS
raMumufaom xdwfvefYjcif;odkY ra&muf aom ol[lonf
tb,fenf;? ykPÖm; pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf
umr*kPfwdkYü &m*uif;\? qE´uif;\? cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;
uif;\? rGwfodyfjcif; uif;\? ylyefjcif; uif;\? wPSmuif;\?
xdkolodkY jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem wpfrsKd;rsKd;
usa&muf\? jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem wpfrsKd;rsKd;
usa&mufoltm;]]cspfcifzG,f&m umr*kPfwdkYonf
ighudk {uef pGefYMuvdrfhrnf? igonfvnf;
cspfcifzG,f&m umr*kPfwdkYudk pGefY&awmhrnf}}[k
tMuHrjzpf/ xdkolonf rpdK;&drf? ryifyef;? ridka<u;?
&ifbwfpnfwD; rjrnfwrf;? jyif;pGm awGa0jcif;odkY
ra&muf/ ykPÖm; aojcif;oabmh&Sdonf jzpfvsuf
aojcif;rS raMumufaom xdwfvefYjcif;odkY ra&mufaom
ol[lonf polyifwnf;/

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf udk,fü &m*uif;\? qE´uif;\? cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; uif;\?
rGwfodyfjcif; uif;\? ylyefjcif; uif;\? wPSmuif;\?
xdkolodkY jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem wpfrsKd;rsKd;
usa&muf\? jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem wpfrsKd;rsKd;
usa&muf oltm;]]cspfcifzG,f&m udk,fonf ighudk {uef
pGefYvdrfhrnf? igonfvnf; cspfcifzG,f&m udk,fudk
pGefY&awmhrnf}}[k tMuHrjzpf/ xdkolonf rpdK;&drf?
ryifyef;? ridka<u;? &ifbwfpnfwD; rjrnfwrf;?
jyif;pGmawGa0jcif;odkY ra&muf/ ykPÖm;
aojcif;oabm&Sdonf jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS raMumufaom
xdwfvefYjcif;odkY ra&mufaom ol[lonf polyifwnf;/

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf raumif;rludk rjyK? Murf; MuKwfrludk rjyK?

npfEGrf;rl (tukodkvf) udk rjyK? aumif;rludk
jyKNyD;jzpf\? ukodkvfudk jyKNyD;jzpf\?
aMumufrufzG,frS wm;jrpfa&;udk jyKNyD;jzpf\?
xdkolodkY jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem wpfrsKd;rsKd;
usa&muf\? jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem wpfrsKd;rsKd;
usa&mufoltm;]]igonf raumif;rludk rjyK?
Murf;MuKwfrludk rjyK? npfEGrf;rludk rjyK?
aumif;rludk jyKNyD;NyD? ukodkvfudk jyKNyD;NyD?
aMumuf rufzG,frS wm;jrpfa&;udk jyKNyD;NyD?
tcsif;wdkY pifppf raumif;rludk rjyKaom
Murf;MuKwfrludk rjyKaom npfEGrf;rludk rjyKaom
aumif;rludk jyKNyD;aom aMumufrufzG,frS
wm;jrpfa&;udk jyKNyD;aom olwdkY\ vm;&m
*wd[lorQodkY b0aemifcg igvm;&awmhtHh wum;}}[k
tMuHjzpfV xdkolonf rpdK;&drf? ryifyef;? ridka<u;?
&ifbwfpnfwD; rjrnfwrf;? jyif;pGm awGa0jcif;odkY
ra&muf/ ykPÖm; aojcif;oabm&Sdonf jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS
raMumufaom xdwfvefYjcif;odkY ra&mufaom ol[lonf
polyifwnf;/

ykPÖm; aemufwpfrsKd;um; pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,HkrSm;? a0cGJEdkif\?
qHk;jzwfEdkif\? xdkolodkY jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem
wpfrsKd;rsKd; usa&muf\? jyif;jyaom a&m*gtem
wpfrsKd;rsKd; usa&mufoltm;]]igonf pifppf
olawmfaumif;w&m;ü r,HkrSm;? a0cGJ Edkif\?
qHk;jzwfEdkif\}}[k tMuHjzpfV xdkolonf rpdK;&drf?
ryifyef;? ridka<u;? &ifbwfpnfwD; rjrnfwrf;? jyif;pGm
awGa0jcif;odkY ra&muf/ ykPÖm; aojcif;oabm&Sdonf
jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS raMumufaom xdwfvefYjcif;odkY
ra&mufaom ol[lonf polyifwnf;/ ykPÖm; aojcif;
oabm&Sdonf jzpfvsuf aojcif;rS raMumufaom
xdwfvefYjcif;odkY ra&mufaom olwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygaypGwum;? toQifa*gwr (w&m; awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygaypGwum;/y/ toQifa*gwr onf
tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrS pí toufxufqHk; (&wemokH;yg;udk)
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfjCIF;odkY a&mufaom Oygoum[k
rSwfawmfrlyg[k (avQmuf\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-orPopömokwf

185/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
tvGefxif&Sm; ausmfapmukefaom
y&dAdkZfrsm;pGmwdkYonf odyÜdeDjrpurf;
y&dAdkZf t&Hü aeukef\ tb,fy&dAdkZfwdkYenf;[lrl-
tEébm&y&dAdkZf 0&"&y&dAdkZf
oukvk'g,Dy&dAdkZfESifhhtvGefxif&Sm;
ausmfapmukefaom tjcm;y&dAdkZfwdkYwnf;? xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf naecsrF;tcg
udef;atmif;awmfrl&mrS xvsuf odyÜdeDjrpurf;
y&dAdkZft&HodkY csOf;uyfawmfrl\

xdktcg pka0;xdkifaeukefaom omoemawmfrS
wpfyg;aom t,l&Sdonfh xdk
y&dAdkZfwdkYtm;]]ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
jAm[®PopömwdkY jzpfukef\? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
jAm[®P opömwdkY jzpfukef\}}[k ptMum;pum;onf
jzpfay:vm\ xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf y&dAdkZfwdkY
xHodkY csOf;uyfawmfrlNyD;vQif cif;xm;aom ae&mü
xdkifawmfrlvsuf xdk y&dAdkZfwdkYtm;-

y&dAdkZfwdkY ,cktcg tb,fpum;jzifh
pka0;xdkifaeMuukefoenf;? igrvmrDtwGif; oifwdkY\
rNyD;ao;aom tMum;pum;onfum; tb,fenf;[k ar;awmfrl\

toQifa*gwr pae&mü pka0;xdkifaeMuukefaom
tuREkfyfwdkYtm;]]ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
jAm[®PopömwdkY jzpfukef\? ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf;
jAm[®PopömwdkY jzpfukef\}}[k ptMum;pum;
jzpfay:vmygonf[k (avQmufMuukef\)/

y&dAdkZfwdkY pjAm[®Popömap;rsKd;wdkYudk
igonf udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí
a[mMum;tyfukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
y&dAdkZfwdkY pavmuü jAm[®Ponf]]owå0g
tm;vHk;wdkYudk rowftyf}}[k podkY qdk\
podkYqdkom jAm[®Ponf rSefuefonfudkom qdk\
rrSefonfudk rqdk/ xdk jAm[®Ponf xdk trSefjzifh]]ig
orP}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig jAm[®P}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig
jrwwol}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig wlol}}[k
rxifrSwf?]]ig ,kwfol}}[k rxifrSwf/ pifppfaomfum;
xdkodkY qdk&mü trSefudkom xl;aomÓPjzifh odí
owå0gwdkYudk apmifha&Smufjcif;iSg
oem;jcif;iSgomvQif usifh\

y&dAdkZfwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; jAm[®Ponf
tvHk;pHkaom umr*kPfwdkYonf tjrJr&Sdukef?
qif;&Jukef\? azmufjyefaom oabm&Sdukef\}}[k qdk\
podkYqdkom jAm[®Ponf rSefonfudk om qdk\
rrSefonfudk rqdk/ xdk jAm[®Ponf xdk trSefjzifh]]ig
orP}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig jAm[®P}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig
jrwwol}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig wlol}}[k
rxifrSwf?]]ig ,kwfol}}[k rxifrSwf/ pifppfaomfum;
xdkodkY qdk&mü trSefudkom xl;aom ÓPjzifh odí
umr*kPfwdkYudk NiD;aiGUjcif;iSg wyfrufjcif;uif;jcif;iSg
csKyfjcif;iSgomvQif usifh\

y&dAdkZfwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
jAm[®Ponf]]tvHk;pHkaom b0wdkYonf tjrJr&Sdukef/y/
trSefudkom xl;aom ÓPjzifh odí b0wdkYudk

NiD;aiGUjCIF;iSg uif;jywfjCIF;iSg csKyfjCIF;iSgomvQif
usifhV

y&dAdkZfwdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um;
jAm[®Ponf]]igonf wpfpHkwpfckü rdrdtwåudk rjrif?
wpfpHk wpfa,muf\ aMumifhMujCIF;üvnf; rdrdtwåudk
rjrif? igonf wpfpHkwpfckü (olwpfyg;twåudk) rjrif?
igonf wpfpHkwpfcküvnf; (olwpfyg;twåudk) ig\
aMumifhMuzG,f}}[k rjrif? podkYqdkaom jAm[®Ponf
rSefonfudkom qdk\? rrSefonfudk rqdk/ xdk
jAm[®Ponf xdk trSefjzifh]]ig orP}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig
jAm[®P}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig jrwwol}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig
wlol}}[k rxifrSwf?]]ig ,kwfol}}[k rxifrSwf/
pifppfaomfum; xdkodkY qdk&mü trSefudkom xl;aom
ÓPjzifh odíaMumifhMujCIF; r&Sdol\ tjzpfonfomvQif
jzpfaom tusifhudk usifhV y&dAdkZfwdkY
bjAm[®Popöm av;rsKd;wdkYudk igonf xl;aom ÓPjzifh
odí rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[m\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíörökwf/

6-Or®*¾okwf

186/ xdktcg &[ef;wpfyg;onf
jrwwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif &Sdcdk;í
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaevsuf
jrwwpGmbk&m;tm;-]]toQifbk&m; tb,fw&m;onf
avmuudk aqmifyg oenf;? tb,fw&m;onf avmuudk
qGjiifygoenf;? jzpfay:aeaom tb,fw&m;\ tvdkodkY
(avmuonf) vdkufygae&ygoenf;}}[k avQmufV

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? &[ef; oifhtm;
jzpfay:vmaom ÓPfonf aumif;yg ay\? oifhtm;
xifjrirvmaom ÓPfonf aumif;ay\? tar;ykpämonf
aumif;ayV &[ef; oifonf]]toQifbk&m; tb,fw&m;onf

avmuudk aqmifygoenf;? tb,fw&m;onf avmuudk
qJGiifygoenf;? jzpfay:aeaom tb,fw&m;\ tvdkodkY
(avmuonf) vdkufygae&yg oenf;}}[k ar;avQmufonf
r[kwfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; rSefyg\}}/

&[ef; pdwfonf avmuudk aqmif\? pdwfonf avmuudk
qGJiif\? jzpfay:aeaom pdwf\ tvdkodkY (avmuonf)
vdkufygae&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdk&[ef;onf]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m; a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk
tvGefESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufonf jzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
aemufxyf ykpämudk ar;avQmufjyef\ -]]toQifbk&m;
rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sd\? w&m;udk aqmif\ rsm;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sd\? w&m;udk aqmif\}}[k qdktyfygV
toQifbk&m; tb,frQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh rsm;aom
tMum;tjrif&Sdolw&m;udk aqmifol jzpfygoenf;}}[k
(avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? &[ef; oifhtm;
jzpfay:vmaom ÓPfonf aumif;ay\? oifhtm; xifjrifvmaom
ÓPfonf aumif;ay\? tar;ykpämonf aumif;ayV &[ef;
oifonf]]toQifbk&m; rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sd\?
w&m;udk aqmif\ rsm;aom tMum;tjrif &Sd\? w&m;udk
aqmif\}}[k qdktyfygV toQifbk&m; tb,frQaom
twdkif;t&Snfjzifh rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdolw&m;udk
aqmifoljzpfygoenf;}}[k ar;avQmufonf r[kwfavm[k
(ar;awmf

rl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; rSefyg\}}/

&[ef; igonf okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef;
£wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[k qdktyfaom
rsm;pGmaom w&m;wdkYudk a[mtyfukefV &[ef;
av;ydk'f&Sdaom *gxm\ teufudk odí ygVdudk odí

avmukwå&mw&m; udk;yg;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifholudk]]rsm;aom tMum;tjrif&Sdolw&m;udk
aqmifol}}[k qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdk&[ef;onf]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
jrwpGmbk&m; a[mawmfrltyfaom w&m; awmfudk
tvGefESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufonfjzpfí jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
aemufxyf ykpämudk ar;avQmuf jyefV]]toQifbk&m;
tMum;tjrif&Sd\? (udavomudk) azmufxGif;wwfaom
ynm&Sd\ tMum; tjrif&Sd\? (udavomudk)
azmufxGif;wwfaom ynm&Sd\[k qdktyfyg\?
toQifbk&m; tb,frQ aom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh
tMum;tjrif&Sdol (udavomudk) azmufxGif;wwfaom
ynm&Sdol jzpfyg oenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? &[ef; oifhtm;
jzpfay:vmaom ÓPfonf aumif; ay\? oiftm; xifjrifvmaom
ÓPfonf aumif;ay\? tar;ykpämonf aumif;ayV &[ef;
oifonf]]toQifbk&m; tMum;tjrif&Sd\? (udavomudk)
azmufxGif;wwfaom ynm&SdV

tMum;tjrif&Sd\? (udavomudk) azmufxGif;wwfaom
ynm&Sd\[k qdktyfyg\? tb,frQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh
tMum;tjrif&Sdolç (udavomudk) azmufxGif;wwfaom
ynm&Sdol jzpfygoenf;[k ar;avQmufonf r[kwfavm}}[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; rSefyg\}}/

&[ef; þomoemawmfü &[ef;tm;]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k Mum;em&\? xdk qif;&J\ oabmudk r*fynmjzifh
xdk;xGif;í jrifV]]pum; qif;&Jjzpfamumif;wnf;}}[k
Mum;em&\? xdk qif;&Jjzpfamumif;\ oabmudkvnf;
r*fynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í jrifV]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef)wnf;}}[k Mum;em&\? xdk qif;&JcsKyf&m
(edAÁmef)\ oabmudkvnf; r*fynmjzifh xdk;xGif; í
jrifV]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k Mum;em&\? xdk

qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifh\
oabmudkvnf; r*fynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í jrifV &[ef;
podkYvQif tMum;tjrif&Sdolonf (udavomudk)
azmufxGif;wwfaom ynm&Sdol jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdk&[ef;onf]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mawmfrlaom w&m;awmfudk
tvGefESpfouf 0rf;ajrmufonfjzpfí jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;
aemufxyfykpämudk
ar;avQmufjyefV]]toQifbk&m;]ynm&Sd\ ynmBuD;\?
ynm&Sd\ ynmBuD;\}}[k qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m;
tb,frQaom twdkif;t&Snfjzifh ynm&Sdol ynmBuD;ol
jzpfygoenf;}}[k (avQmuf\)/

&[ef; aumif;aypG aumif;aypG? &[ef; oiftm;
jzpfay:vmaom ÓPfonf aumif;ay\? oiftm; xifjrifvmaom
ÓPfonf aumif;ay\? tar;ypämonf aumif;ayV &[ef;
oifonf]]toQifbk&m;]ynm&Sd\ ynmBuD;\? ynm&Sd\
ynmBuD;\}}[k qdktyfyg\? toQifbk&m; tb,f rQaom
twdkif;t&Snfjzifh ynm&Sdol ynmBuD;ol jzpfygoenf;}}
[k ar;avQmufonf r[kwfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

]]toQifbk&m; rSefyg\}}/

&[ef; pomoemawmfü ynm&Sdol ynmBuD;olonf
rdrdqif;&J&ef rvIHUaqmf? olwpfyg; qif;&J&ef
rvIHUaqmf? ESpfyg;pHkwdkY qif;&J&ef rvIHUaqmf?
MuHpnfcJhaomf rdrd\ tpD;tyGg;ç olwpfyg;\
tpD;tyGg;ç rdrdolwpfyg; ESpfyg;pHkwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;ç
tvHk;pHkaom owåavmu\ tpD;tyGg;udk omvQif
MuHpnfV &[ef; podkYvQif ynm&Sdol ynmBuD;ol jzpf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-0óum&jAm[®Pokwf

187/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
&SOfheufwdkYtm; tpmauR;&mjzpfaom
a0VK0efausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
r*"rif;\ trwfBuD;jzpfaom 0óum& ykPÖm;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;ESifh
twl 0rf;ajrmuf0rf;om Elwfquf ajymqdk\? 0rf;ajrmufzG,f
trSwf&zG,fpum;udk NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom
ae&müxdkifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifa*gwr ol,kwfonf ol,kwfudk]]ptoQifum;
ol,kwfwnf;}}[k odEdkif&mtHhavm[k avQmuf\
ykPÖm; ol,kwfonf ol,kwfudk]]ptoQifum; ol,kwfwnf;}}
[k podkY odEdkif&m aom taMumif;tcGifh r&Sd[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifa*gwr ol,kwfonf
olawmfaumif;udk]]ptoQifum; olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k
odEdkif&mtHhavm[k (avQmuf\)? ykPÖm;
ol,kwfonfholawmfaumif;udk]]ptoQifum;
olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k podkY odEdkif&maom
taMumif;tcGifhvnf; r&Sd[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/ toQifa*gwr
olawmfaumif;onf olawmfaumif;udk]]ptoQif um;
olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k odEdkif&m tHhavm[k
(avQmuf\)? ykPÖm; olawmfaumif;onf
olawmfaumif;udk]]ptoQifum; olawmfaumif;wnf;]][k
odEdkif&maom taMumif;tcGifh &Sd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/
toQifa*gwr olawmfaumif;onf ol,kwfudk]]ptoQifum;
ol,kwfwnf;}}[k odEdkif&mtHhavm[k (avQmuf\)?
ykPÖm; olawmfaumif;onf ol,kwfudk]]ptoQifum;
ol,kwfwnf;}}[k odEdkif&maom taMumif;tcGifhvnf;
&Sd\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifa*gwr tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr
rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfygaypG?]]ykPÖm; ol,kwfonf
ol,kwfudk]ptoQifum; ol,kwfwnf;}}[k odEdkif&maom
taMumif;tcGifh r&Sd/ ykPÖm; ol,kwfonf
olawmfaumif;udk]ptoQifum;]olawmfaumif;wnf;}}[k
odEdkif&maom taMumif;tcGifhvnf; r&Sd/ ykPÖm;

olawmfaumif;onf olawmfaumif;udk]ptoQifum;
olawmfaumif;wnf;}[k odEdkif&maom taMumif;tcGifh
&Sd\ ykPÖm; olawmfaumif;onf ol,kwfudk]ptoQifum;
ol,kwfwnf;}[k odEdkif&maom taMumif;tcGifhvnf;
&Sd\}}[k ppum;udk toQifa*gwronf tvGefaumif;pGm
a[mawmfrl\

toQifa*gwr tcgwpfyg; awma',sykPÖm;\ y&dowfö
olwpfyg;wdkYtm; ujh&JU¹/₂lwfcscjcf;udk
jzpfapukef\?]]&mr\om; (O'urnfaom &aoh) &[ef;ü
tvGefMunfnKdí &mr\om; (O'urnfaom &aoh) &[ef;ü
&Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjcf; vuftkyfcsDjcf;
t¹/₂dktaojyKjcf; oabm&Sdonfh vGefuJpGm
ESdrfhcsaom tjcf;t&mudk jyKaom p{aV,srnfaom
rif;onf rdkuf\? &mr\om; (O'urnfaom &aoh) &[ef;ü
tvGefMunfnKdukefí &mr\om; (O'urnfaom &aoh)
&[ef;ü &Sdcdk;jcif; c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjcf;
vuftkyfcsDjcf; t¹/₂dktaojyKjcf; oabm&Sdonfh
vGefuJpGmESdrfhcsaom tjcf;t&mudk jyKukefaom
{aV,srnfaom rif;\ tvkyftauR; ,ru arm^{*3}/₄v' O^{*3}/₄ em0dE
´uD *E"AA t^{*3}/₄da0órnfukefaom
ptNcHt&Hy&dowfwdkYonfvnf; rdkufukef\[k
(ujh&JU¹/₂lwfcscjcf;udk jzpfapukef\)/

awma',sykPÖm;onf xdk y&dowf&SdvlwdkYudk
penf;jzifh odap\ - tcsif;wdkY xdk igqdkrnfh pum;udk
tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefMuoenf;? ynm&Sdaom
{aV,srnfaom rif;onf omrefjyKoifh aomtrlESifh
tvGeftuJjyKoifhaom trlwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
omrefqdkoifhaom pum;ESifh tvGef tuJqdkoifhaom
pum;wdkYüvnf;aumif; tusKd;udk jrifjcf;iSg
tpGrf;EdkifqHk;aom olwdkYxuf txl; ojzifh tusKd;udk
jrifjcf;iSg pGrf;Edkifoavm[k (ar;\)/ toQifykPÖm;
ptwdkif;rSef\? ynm &Sdaom {aV,srnfaom rif;onf
omrefjyKoifhaom trlESifh tvGeftuJjyKoifhaom
trlwdkYüvnf;aumif;? omrefqdkoifhaom pum;ESifh

tvGeftuJqdkoifhaom pum;wdkYüvnf;aumif; tusKd;udk
jrifjCIF;iSg tpGrf;EdkifqHk;aom olwdkYxuf txl;ojzifh
tusKd;udk jrifjCIF;iSg pGrf;EdkifygV ([k ajymqdk\)]/

tcsif;wdkY ynm&Sdaom {aV,srif;xuf txl;ojzifh
ynm&Sdaom &mr\om; (O'u rnfaom&aoh) &[ef;onf
omrefjyKoifhaom trlESifh tvGeftuJjyKoifhaom
trlwdkYüvnf;aumif;? omrefqdkoifhaom pum;ESifh
tvGeftuJqdkoifhaom pum;wdkYüvnf;aumif; tusKd;udk
jrifjCIF;iSg tpGrf;EdkifqHk;aom olwdkYxuf txl;ojzifh
tusKd;udk jrifjCIF;iSg pGrf;EdkkifaomaMumifh
{aV,srif;onf &mr\om; (O'urnfaom&aoh) &[ef;ü
tvGefMunfnKd\? &mr\om; (O'urnfaom&aoh) &[ef;ü
&Sdcdk;jCIF; c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjCIF; vuftkyfcsDjCIF;
t¹/₂dktaojyKjCIF;oabm&Sdaom vGefuJpGm
ESdrfhcshaom tCIF;t&mudk jyKV

tcsif;wdkY igqdkrnfh pum;udk tb,fodkY
rSwfxifukefoenf;? ynm&Sdukefaom {aV,s rnfaom rif;\
tvkyftauR; ,ru arm^{*3}/₄v' O^{*3}/₄ em0dE'uD *E"AA
t^{*3}/₄da0ówdkYonf omrefjyK oifhaom trlESifh
tvGeftuJjyKoifhaom trlwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
omrefqdkoifhaom pum;ESifh tvGef tuJqdkoifhaom
pum;wdkYüvnf;aumif; tusKd;udk jrifjCIF;iSg
tpGrf;EdkifqHk;aom olwdkYxuf txl; ojzifh tusKd;udk
jrifjCIF;iSg pGrf;Edkifoavm[k (ar;\)]/ toQifykPÖm;
ptwdkif;rSef\? ynm&Sd ukefaom {aV,srnfaom rif;\
tvkyftauR; ,ru arm^{*3}/₄v' O^{*3}/₄ em0dE'uD *E"AA t^{*3}/₄d
a0ówdkYonfvnf; omrefjyKoifhaom trlESifh
tvGeftuJjyKoifhaom trlwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
omrefqdkoifhaom pum;ESifh tvGeftuJqdkoifhaom
pum;wdkYüvnf;aumif; tusKd;udk jrifjCIF;iSg
tpGrf;EdkifqHk;aom olwdkYxuf txl;ojzifh tusKd;udk
jrifjCIF;iSg pGrf;Edkifyg\[k (ajymqdk\)]/

tcsif;wdkY ynm&Sdukefaom {aV,srif;\
tvkyftauR;wdkYxuf txl;ojzifh ynm&Sdaom &mr\om;
(O'urnfaom &aoh) &[ef;onf omrefjyKoifhaom trlESifh
tvGeftuJjyKoifhaom trlwdkYüvnf;aumif;?
omrefqdkoifhaom pum;ESifh tvGeftuJqdkoifhaom
pum;wdkYüvnf;aumif; tusKd;udk jrifjCIF;iSg
tpGrf;EdkifqHk;aom olwdkYxuf txl;ojzifh tusKd;udk
jrifjCIF;iSg pGrf;Edki\? xdkYaMumifh {aV,srif;\
tvkyftauR;wdkYonf &mr\om; (O'urnfaom &aoh) &[ef;ü
tvGefMunfnKdukef\? &mr\om; (O'urnfaom &aoh)
&[ef;ü &Sdcdk;jCIF; c&D;OD;BuKdqdkjCIF;
vuftkyfcsDjCIF; t¹/₂dktaojyKjCIF;oabm&Sdaom
vGefuJpGm ESdrfUcsaom tjCIF;t&mudk jyKukef\[k
(odap\)/

toQifa*gwr tHhzG,f&SdygaypG? toQifa*gwr
rjzpfzl;jrj jzpfygaypG?]]ykPÖm; ol,kwfonf
ol,kwfudk]ptoQifum; ol,kwfwnf;}[k podjCIF;onf
taMumif; tcGifh r[kwf/ ykPÖm; ol,kwfonf
olawmfaumif;udk]ptoQifum; olawmfaumif;wnf;}[k
podjCIF;onfvnf; taMumif;tcGifh r[kwf/ ykPÖm;
olawmfaumif;onf olawmfaumif;udk]ptoQifum;
olawmf aumif;wnf;}[k odEdkif&maom taMumif;
tcGifhonf &Sd\ ykPÖm; olawmfaumif;onf
ol,kwfudk]ptoQifum; ol,kwfwnf;}[k odEdkif&maom
taMumif;tcGifhonfvnf; &Sd\}}[k ppum;udk
toQifa*gwr onf tvGefaumif;pGm a[mMum;awmfrlyg\
toQifa*gwr ,cktcgü tuREkfyfwdkYonf oGm;ygukeftHh?
tuREkfyfwdkYonf tvkyfudpörsm;ygukef\? jyKzG,f
rsm;jym;ygukef\[k (avQmuf\)/ ykPÖm; ,cktcgü
oGm;&ef tcsdefudk oifod\ (oGm;&efrSm
oifhtvdktwdkif;yif jzpf\)[k rdefYawmfrl\ xdktcg r*"rif\
trwfBuD;jzpf aom 0óum&ykPÖm;onf jrwpGmbk&m;
a[mawmfrlityfaom w&m;awmfudk tvGefESpfouf
0rf;ajrmufvsuf ae&mrS xí zJoGm; avownf;/

owårokwf/

8-Oyuokwf

188/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf &mZN*Kd[fjynf
*dZÑuk#fawmifü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg
r@dum\om; Oyuonf jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;NyD; vQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifvsuf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifbk&m; rnfolrqdk olwpfyg;tm;
ujh&JU½lwfcscif;udk jzpfap\? xdkolwpfyg;tm;
ujh&hJ½lwfcscif;udk jzpfapol tm;vHk;onf
(ukodkvfw&m;udk) rjzpfapEdkif? (ukodkvfw&m;)
udkhrjzpfapEdkifolonf ujh&JUxdkufol pGyfpJGxdkufol
jzpf\k tuREkfyf podkY0g'&Sdygonf
podkYt,l&Sdygonf[k (avQmuf\)/ Oyu rnfolrqdk
olwpfyg;tm; ujh&JU½lwfcscif;udk jzpfapcJhrl
olwpfyg;tm; ujh&JU½lwfcscif;udk jzpfapolonf
ukodkvfw&m;udk rjzpfapEdkifcJhrl ukodkvfw&m;udk
rjzpfapEdkifolonf ujh&JUxdkufol pGyfpJGxdkufol
jzpf\hygrl Oyu oifonfyif olwpfyg;udk
ujh&JU½lwfcscif;udk jzpfap\? olwpfyg;udk
ujh&JU½lwfcscif;udk jzpfapaom oifonfyif
ukodkvfw&m;udk rjzpfapEdkif? ukodkvfw&m;udk
rjzpfapEdkifaom oifonfyif ujh&JUxdkufol
pGyfpJGxdkufol jzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; a&rS OD;acgif;ay:umrQ jzpfao
ig;udkyif BuD;pGmaom ausmhuGif;jzifh zJGUbd
ouJhodkY toQifbk&m; ptwlvomvQif
OD;acgif;ay:umrQomvQif jzpfao tuREkfyfudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf BuD;pGmaom 0g'ausmhuGif;jzifh
zJGUtyfyg\k (avQmuf\)/

Oyu igonf]]pum; tukodkvfwnf;}}[k ynwfl?
xdkodkY ynwf&mü]]podkYaom taMumif;aMumifhvnf;
xdk oabmw&m;onf tukodkvfjzpf\}}[k (jyaom)
yk'fwdkYonf twdkif; t&Snf r&Sdukef? tu©&mwdkYonf
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukef? jrwpGmbk&m;\ "r@a'oemonf
twdkif; t&Snf r&Sd? Oyu igonf]]xdk tukodkvfudk
y,ftyf\}}[k ynwfl? xdkodkY
ynwf&mü]]ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; xdk tukodkvfudk
y,ftyf\}}[k (jyaom) yk'fwdkYonf twdkif;t&Snf
r&Sdukef? tu©&mwdkYonf twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukef?
jrwpGmbk&m;\ "r@a'oemonf twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd/

Oyu igonf]]pum; ukodkvfwnf;}}[k ynwfl? xdkodkY
ynwf&mü]]podkYaom taMumif;aMumifh xdk
oabmw&m;onf ukodkvfjzpf\}}[k (jyaom) yk'fwdkYonf
twdkif;t&Snf r&Sdukef? tu©&mwdkYonf
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sdukef? jrwpGmbk&m;\ "r@a'oemonf
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd? Oyu igonf]]xdk ukodkvfudk
yGg;rsm;tyf\}}[k ynwfl?
xdkodkYynwf&mü]]ptaMumif;aMumifhvnf; xdk
ukodkvfudk yGg;rsm;tyf\}}[k (jyaom) yk'fwdkYonf
twdkif;t&Snf r&Sdukef? tu©&mwdkYonf twdkif;t&Snf
r&Sdukef? jrwpGmbk&m;\ "r@a'oemonf
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg r@dum\om; Oyuonf
jrwpGmbk&m;a[mawmfrltyfaom pum;awmfudk
tvGef ESpfouf Orf;ajrmufí ae&mrSxNyD;aomf
jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf t½dktaojyKNyD;vQif
a0a'[D rdzk&m;\om; r*"wdkif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;xHodkY
csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ESifhtwl ajymqdkcJh orQaom
pum;tvHk;pHkudk Mum;avQmufV

podkY Mum;avQmufaomf a0a'[Drdzk&m;\om;
r*"wdkif;&Sif tZmwowfrif;onf trsuf xGufí
rESpfouf&um; r@dum\om;

Oyutm;]]pqm;zdk&Gmom; oli,fonf tvGef
(*kPfaus;Zl;udk) zsuftqD;pGwum;? tvGef
ElwfMurf;pGwum;? tvGef cufxefpGwum;? ,if;odkY
qm;zdk&Gmom;pifvsufvnf; ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom xdk
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk xdyg;csKyfcs,ftyf\lí rSwfxifbd\
Oyu oifonf zjavavmh? ysufpD;avavmh? oifhudk
igrjrfvdk}}[k qdkavownf;/

t|rokwf/

9-opädu&PD,okwf

189/ &[ef;wdkY rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom
w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY udk,fjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\
&[ef;wdkY owdjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom
w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? &[ef;wdkY rsufpdjzifh
rsufarSmuf jyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\
&[ef;wdkY ynmjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom
w&m;wdkYonfh&Sdukef\

&[ef;wdkY udk,fjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom
w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY vGwfajrmufrl
(0darmu©) &Spfyg;wdkYudk udk,fjzifh
rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

&[ef;wdkY owdjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom
w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY a&S;ü aezl;aom
cE"mtpOfudk owdjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfukef\

&[ef;wdkY rsufpdjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom
w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY owå0gwdkY\
aojcif; jzpfay;jcif;udk rsufpdjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyf\

&[ef;wdkY ynmjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom
w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukef&m (t&[wåzdkvf) udk
ynmjzifh rsufarSmufjyKtyf\ &[ef;wdkY
rsufarSmufjyKtyfaom w&m;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

e0rokwf/

10-Oaygoxokwf

190/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
ykAÁm½Hkausmif; rd*g&rmwm]0domcg}\
jymom'fausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfri\ xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf xdk OykofaeYü &[ef;
taygif;NcH&Hvsuf xdk kifaeawmfri\ xdktcg
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf qdwfqdwfaeaom &[ef;taygif;udk
apmif;ijhMunfh½lawmfri &[ef;wdkYtm; bpum;udk
rdefYawmfri\-

&[ef;wdkY py&dowfonf ('kóDvtjzpf[laom)
tzsif;rSuif;\? &[ef;wdkY py&dowfonf ('kóDv[laom)
tzsif;r&Sd? pifMu,f\? (oDv[laom) tESpfüwnf\
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY oabm&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCm ,if;odkYoabm&Sdaom y&dowfudk avmuü
zl;ajrmf&efrQaomfvnf; &EdkifcJ\
&[ef;wdkY ,if;odkYoabm&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCm ,if;odkYoabm&Sdaom y&dowfonf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoamfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufwef\? {nfhonfwdkYtvdkYiSg pDrHxm;aom
0w→Kudkaomfvnf; cHxdkuf\? wrvGeftwGuf
&nfarQmfaom tvSLudk cHxdkuf\? vuftkyf csD&ef
xdkuf\? owå0gtaygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpf\ &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkY oabm&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCm ,if;odkYoabm&Sdaom y&dowftm; tenf;i,f

ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf rsm;pGm tusKd;&Sd\?
rsm;pGm ay;vSLtyfaom tvSLonf tvGefrsm;pGm
tusKd;&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY ,if;odkYoabm&Sdaom
&[ef;oHCm ,if;odkYoabm&Sdaom y&dowfudk
zl;ajrmf&ef ,lZem t&m taxmif ta&twGuf&Sdaom
t&yfwdkYodkYvnf; &du©mxkyfjzifh oGm;oifh\

&[ef;wdkY p&[ef;taygif;ü ewftjzpfodkY
a&mufaeaom &[ef;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? &[ef;wdkY
p&[ef;taygif;ü jA[®mtjzpfodkY a&mufaeaom
&[ef;wdkYonf &Sdukef\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef; taygif;ü
rwkefrvlyfjcf;odkYa&mufaeaom &[ef;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\? &[ef;wdkY p&[ef;taygif;ü t&d,mtjzpfodkY
a&mufaeaom &[ef;wdkYonf &Sdukef\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf ewftjzpfodkY
a&mufaeoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufí
ae\? MuHpnfjcf;]0dwuf} oHk;oyfjcf;]0dpm&}wdkY\
Nidrf;jcf;aMumifh/y/ 'kwd,psmefodkY/ wwd,psmef
odkY/ pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí ae\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf OyywådewftjzpfodkY a&muf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf jA[®mtjzpfodkY
a&mufaeoenf;? &[ef;wdkYhpomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
arwåmESifhwuGaom pdwfjzifh wpfckaom t&yfudk
ysHUESHUapí ae\? xdkYtwl ESpfckajrmufaom
t&yfudk/ xdkYtwl oHk;ckajrmufaom t&yfudk/ xdkYtwl
av;ckajrmuf aom t&yfudk ysHUESHUapí ae\?
penf;tm;jzifh txuf atmuf zDvm t&yfudk ysHUESHUapí
ae\? tvHk;pHkaomt&yf tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYü
rdrdESifhwlpGm owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom
owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom jrwfaom tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sdaom &efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom
arwåmESifh ,SOfaom pdwfjzifh ysHUESHUapí ae\?
oem;jcf; u½kPm/ Orf;ajrmufjcf; rk'dwm/

vspfvSL¹/₂ljcif; Oayu©mESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh
wpfckaom t&yfudk yshUESHU apí ae\? xdkYtwl
ESpfckajrmufaom t&yfudk/ xdkYtwl oHk;ckajrmufaom
t&yfudk/ xdkYtwl av;ckajrmufaom t&yfudk
yshUESHUapí ae\? penf;tm;jzifh txuf atmuf zDvm
t&yfudk yshUESHUapí ae\? tvHk;pHkaom t&yf
tvHk;pHkaom owå0gwdkYü rdrdESifhwlpgm
owå0gtm;vHk;yg0ifaom owåavmuudk jyefYajymaom
jrwfaom tydkif;tjcm; r&Sdaom
&efr&SdaomaMumifhMur&Sdaom vspfvSL¹/₂ljcif;
Oayu©mESifh,SOfaom pdwfjzifh yshUESHUapí aeV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf jA[®mtjzpfodkY
a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf rwkefrvlyfjCIF;odkY
a&mufoenf;- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü cyfodrf;aom
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh ¹/₂kyfÜjzpfaom
trSwf]¹/₂lyonm}wdkYudk vGef ajrmufí
xcdckufjCIF;]y#dConm}wdkY\ csKyfjCIF;aMumifh
txl;xl;aom onmwdkYudk
ESvHk;roGif;jCIF;aMumifh]]aumif;uifonf tydkif;tjcm;
r&Sd}}[k (podkYyGg;rsm;vsuf) tmumomelöm,w
psmefodkY a&mufíaeV cyfodrf;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
tmumomelöm,wepsmefudk vGef
ajrmufí]]yXrm¹/₂kyÜ0dnmPfonf tqHk;r&Sd}}[k
(podkYyGg;rsm;vsuf) 0dnmPlöm,wepsmefodkY
a&mufíaeV cyfodrf;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
0dnmPlöm,wepsmefudk vGefajrmufí]]pdk;pOf;rQ
r&Sd}}[k (podkYyGg;rsm;vsuf)
tmudlönm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV cyfodrf;aom
tjCIF;t&m tm;jzifh tmudlönm,wepsmefudk vGefajrmufí
ae0onmemonm,wepsmefodkY a&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY
podkkYvQif &[ef;onf rwkefrvlyfjCIF;odkY a&mufV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf
t&d,mtjzpfodkYa&mufoenf;- &[ef;wdkY

pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;/y/]]pum; qif;& csKyf&m
(edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; odV &[ef;wdkY podkkYvQif
&[ef;onf t&d,mtjzpfodkY a&muf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf jAm[®P0*f NyD;V

(20) 5-r[m0*f 1-aomwmEk*wokwf

191/ &[ef;wdkY aomwyom'odkY
tpOfavQmufukefaom Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh
½lqifjciftyfí? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í
odtyfukefaom (y&d,wf)w&m;wdkY\
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfaom
tusKd;qufwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf
Zmwf tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom w&m;udk oifMum;\?
xdk&[ef;tm; xdkw&m;wdkYonf aomwyom'odkY
tpOfavQmufukefV Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh
½lqifjciftyfukefí? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í
odtyfukefV xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;onf jzpfí aovGef
&aomf ewfbHkwpfrsKd;rsKd;ü jzpf\? xdk
ewfbHkühcsrf;omjcif;&Sdaom xdk
yk*¾Kdvftm;w&m;tpkwkYonf ay:vGif xif&Sm;ukefV
&[ef;wdkY owdjzpfjcif;onf EkHYaES;ao;\? xdk
owå0gonfum; vsifpGm omvQifw&m;xl;udk &EdkifV
&[ef;wdkY ponfum;aomwyom'odkY
tpOfavQmufukefaom? Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh
½lqifjciftyfukefí? ynmjzifh xdk;xGif;í odtyfukefaom

w&m;wdkY\ (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfaom
yXrtusKd;qufwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf okwf a*,s
a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r®
a0'v'[laom w&m;udk oifMum;\? xdk&[ef;tm;
xdkw&m;wdkYonf aomwyom'odkY tpOfavQmufukef/
Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh ½lqifjciftyfukefí?
ynmjzifh aumif;pGmxdk;xGif;í odtyfukef/ xdk&[ef;onf
owdvGwfuif;onfjzpfí aovGef&aomf ewfbHk
wpfrsKd;rsKd;ü jzpf\? xdk ewfbHkü
csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom xdk yk*¾Kdvftm; (y&d,wf)
w&m;tpkwdkYonf ray:vGif rxif&Sm;ukef?
pifppfaomfum; wefcdk;BuD;í pdwf\ avhvmjcif;odkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;onf ewfy&dowfűw&m;udk
a[mMum;\? xdk yk*¾Kdvftm;
a&S;b0u]]igusifhcJhzl;aom jrwwfaom tusifh[laom xdk
"r®0de,onf (,ck &[ef;a[maeaom) p"r®0de,yifwnf;}}
[k tMuHjzpf/ &[ef;wdkY owdjzpfjcif;onf EkHYaES;ao;\?
xdktcgü xdk owå0gonf vsifpGmomvQifw&m;xl;udk
&Edkif/ &[ef;wdkY pnfBuD;oHü vdr®muRrf;usifaom
a,musfm;onf c&D;&SnfoGm; vwfaomf
pnfBuD;oHHudk Mum;&m\? xdk a,musfm;tm; xdk
pnfBuD;oHü]]pnfBuD;oHavavm? pnfBuD;oH
r[kwfavavm}}[k ,HkrSm;jcif; awG;awmjcif; rjzpfb]
pnfBuD;oH[líomvQif trSef qHk;jzwfjcif;odkY
a&muf&mouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif &[ef;onf
okwf a*,s a0,sm u&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf
tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom w&m;udk oifMum;\?
xdk&[ef;tm; xdkw&m;wdkYonf aomwyom'odkY
tpOfavQmufukef/ Elwfű avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh
½lqifjciftyfukefí? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í
odtyfukef/ xdk&[ef;onf owd vGwfuif;onf jzpfí
aovGef&aomf ewfbHkwpfrsKd;rsKd;ü jzpf\? xdk
ewfbHkü csrf;omjcif; &Sdaom xdk yk*¾Kdvftm;

(y&d,wf)w&m;tpkwdkYonf ray:vGif rxif&Sm;ukef?
pifppfaomfum; wefcdk;BuD;í pdwf\ avhvmjcif;odkY
a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;onf ewfy&dowfűw&m;udk
a[mMum;\? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvftm;]]a&S;b0u
igusifhcJhzl;aom jrwfaom tusifh[laom xdk "r®0de,onf
(,ck &[ef; a[maeaom) p"r®0de,yifwnf;}}[k
pdwftMuHjzpfV &[ef;wdkY owdjzpfjcif;onf
EkHYaES;ao;\? xdktcgű xdk owå0gonf
vsifpGmomvQifw&m;xl;udk &EdkifV &[ef;wdkY ponf
um;aomwyom'odkY tpOfavQmufukefaom? Elwfjzifh
avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh ½lqifjciftyfukefí? ynmjzifh
aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odtyfukefaom w&m;wdkY\
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfaom
'kwd,tusKd;qufwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf okwf a*,s
a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r®
a0'v'[laom w&m;udk oifMum;\? xdk&[ef;tm;
xdkw&m;onf aomwyom'odkY tpOfavQmufukefV
Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh ½lqifjciftyfukefí
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odtyfukefV
xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;vsuf aovGef&aomf ewfbHk
wpfrsKd;rsKd;ű jzpf\? xdk ewfbHkü
csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom xdk yk*³/₄Kdvftm; (y&d,wf)
w&m;tpkwdkYonf ray:vGifrxif&Sm;ukef? wefcdk;BuD;í
pdwf\ avhvmjcif;odkY a&mufNyD;aom &[ef;onfvnf;
ewfy&dowfűw&m;ra[m? pifppfaomfum; ewfom;onf
ewfy&dowfűw&m;udk a[m\? xdk yk*³/₄Kdvftm;
a&S;b0u]]igusifhcJhzl;aom jrwfaom tusifh[laom xdk
"r®0de,onf (,ck ewfom; a[maeaom)
p"r®0de,yifwnf;}}[k tMuHjzpfV &[ef;wdkY
owdjzpfjcif;onf EkHYaES;ao;\? xdktcgű xdk owå0gonf
vsifpGmomvQifw&m;xl;udk &EdkifV &[ef;wdkY
c½koif;oHű vdr®muRrf;usifaom a,musfm;onf
c&D;&SnfoGm;vwfaomf c½koif;oHudk Mum;&m\? xdk

a,musfm; tm; xdk c¹/₂koif;oHü]]c¹/₂koif;oH avavm?
c¹/₂koif;oH r[kwfavavm}}[k ,HkrSm;jcif; awG;awmjcif;
rjzpfb]]]c¹/₂koif;oH}}[líomvQif trSefqHk;jzwfjcif;odkY
a&muf&mouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwl omvQif &[ef;onf
okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf
tAÇKw"r® a0'v'[laom w&m;udk oifMum;\?
xdk&[ef;tm; xdkw&m;wdkYonf aomwyom'odkY
tpOfavQmufukef\ Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh
¹/₂lqifjciftyfukefí? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í
odtyfukef\ xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;vsuf
aovGef&aomf ewfbHk wpfrsKd;rsKd;ü jzpf\? xdk
ewfbHkü csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom xdk yk³/₄Kdvftm;
(y&d,wf)w&m;tpkwdkYonf ray:vGif rxif&Sm;ukef?
wefcdk;BuD;í pdwf\ avhvmjcif;odkY a&mufNyD;aom
&[ef;onfvnf; ewfy&dowfüw&m;ra[m? pifppfaomfum;
ewfom;onf ewfy&dowfüw&m;a[m\? xdk
yk³/₄Kdvftm;]]a&S;b0u igusifhcJhzl;aom jrwfaom
tusifh[laom "r®0de,onf (,ck ewfom;a[maeaom)
p"r®0de,yifwnf;}}[k tMuHjzpf\ &[ef;wdkY
owdjzpfjcif;onf EkHYaES;ao;\? xdktcg xdk owå0gonf
vsifpGmomvQifw&m;xl;udk &Edkif\ &[ef;wdkY
ponfum;aomwyom'odkY tpOfavQmufukefaom?
Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh ¹/₂lqifjciftyfukefí?
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odtyfukefaom
w&m;wdkY\ (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfaom
wwd, tusKd;quf aywnf;/

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;onf okwf a*,s
a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef; £wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw"r®
a0'v'[laom w&m;udk oifMum;\? xdk&[ef;tm;
xdkw&m;wdkYonf aomwyom'odkY tpOfavQmufukef\
Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh ¹/₂lqifjciftyfukefí?
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odtyfukef\
xdk&[ef;onf owdvGwfuif;vsuf aovGef&aomf ewfbHk
wpfrsKd;rsKd;ü jzpf\? xdk ewfbHkü

csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; (y&d,wf)
w&m;tpkwdkYonf ray:vGif rxif&Sm;ukef?
wefcdk;BuD;í pdwf\ avhvmjcif;odkY a&mufNyD;aom
&[ef;onfvnf; ewfy&dowfüw&m;ra[m? ewfom;onfvnf;
ewfy&dowfüw&m;ra[m? pifppfaomfum; a&S;OD;pGm
jzpfESifhaom ewfom;onf aemufjzpfvmaom
ewfom;udk]]tcsif;ewfom; a&S;b0u igwdkY
usifhcJhzl;aom jrwfaom tusifh[laom xdk "r®0de,udk
oif atmufarhavmh? tcsif;ewfom; oif atmufarhavmh}}
[k atmufarhap\ xdk ewfom;onf]]tcsif; ewfom; igonf
atmufarh\? tcsif;ewfom; igonf atmufarh\}}[k qdk\
&[ef;wdkY owdjzpfjcif;onf EkHYaES;ao;\? xdktcg xdk
owå0gonf vsifpGmomvQifw&m;xl;udk &Edkif\
&[ef;wdkY ajrrlefY upm;zuf jzpfukefaom
oli,fcsif;ESpfa,mufwdkYonf wpfcgwpf&H wpfae&mü
tcsif;csif; awGUqHk aygif;rdMuukef&m\
oli,fcsif;wpfa,mufonf (wpfa,mufaom)
oli,fcsif;udk]]taqG þtrludkvnf; oifonf atmufarhavam?
þtrludkvnf; oifonf atmufarhavmh}}[k þodkY qdk&m\
xdkoli,fcsif;onf]]taqG igonf atmufarh\? taqG igonf
atmufarh\}}[k qdk&m oujhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
þtwlomvQif &[ef;onf okwf a*,s a0,smu&P *gxm O'gef;
£wd0kwf Zmwf tAÇKw "r® a0'v'[laom w&m;udk
oifMum;\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; xdkw&m;wdkYonf
aomwyom'odkY tpOfavQmufukef\? Elwfjzifh
avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh ½lqifjcityfukefí? ynmjzifh
aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;íodtyfukef\
xdk&[ef;onfhowdvGwfuif;vsuf aovGef&aomf ewfbHk
wpfrsKd;rsKd;ü jzpf\? xdk ewfbHkü
csrf;omjcif;&Sdaom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
(y&d,wf)w&m;tpkwdkYonf ray:vGif rxif&Sm;ukef?
wefcdk;BuD;í pdwf\ avhvmjcif;odkY a&mufNyD;aom
&[ef;onfvnf; ewfy&dowfüw&m;ra[m? ewfom;onfvnf;
ewfy&dowfüw&m;ra[m? pifppfaomfum; a&S;OD;pGm

jzpfESifhaom ewfom;onf aemufrS jzpfvmaom
ewfom;udk]]tcsif;ewfom; a&S; b0u igwdkY
usifhcJhzl;aom jrwfaom tusifh[laom xdk "r®0de,udk
oifatmufarhvmh? tcsif; ewfom; oifatmufarhvmh}}
[k atmufarhapV xdk ewfom;onf]]tcsif; igonf
atmufarh\? tcsif; igonf atmufarh\}}[k qdkV &[ef;wdkY
owdjzpfjcf;onf EkHYaES;ao;\? xdktcg xdk owå0gonf
vsifpGmomvQifw&m;xl;udk &EdkifV &[ef;wdkY
pum;aomwyom'odkY tpOf avQmufukefaom? Elwfjzifh
avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh ½lqifjcityfukefí? ynmjzifh
aumif;pGm xdk;xGif;í odtyfukefaom w&m;wdkY\
(rcRwfjzpfvdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfaom pwkw→tusKd;
qufaywnf;/ &[ef;wdkY aomwyom'odkY
tpOfavQmufukefaom? Elwfjzifh avhvmtyf? pdwfjzifh
½lqifjcityfí? ynmjzifh aumif;pGm
xdk;xGif;odtyfukefaom w&m;wdkY\
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfaom
tusKd;qufwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-Xmeokwf

192/ &[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
taMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh odtyfukefV tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY twlaejcif;jzifh oDvudk
odEdkif\? xdk oDvudkvnf; MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\
cPwpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif;olonfom
odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sdolom
odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif/ &[ef;wdkYYtwl
ajymqdkjcf;jzifh pifMu,fjcf;udk odEdkif\? xdk
pifMu,fjcf;udkvnf; MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\
cPwpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif; olonfom

odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sdolom
odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY
ab;&efwdkYü tpGrf;udk odEdkif\? xdk tpGrf;udkvnf;
MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\? cP wpfjzKwfjzifhum;
rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif;olonfom odEdkif\?
ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sd olom odEdkif\?
ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif/ &[ef;wdkY aqG;aEG;jcif;jzifh
ynmudk odEdkif\? xdk ynmudkvnf; MumjrifhrSom
odEdkif\? cPwpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif?
ESvHk;oGif;olonfom odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum;
rodEdkif? ynm&Sdolom odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum;
rodEdkif/

]]&[ef;wdkY twlaejcif;jzifh oDvudk odEdkif\? xdk
oDvudkvnf; MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\? cP
wpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif;olonfom
odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sd olom
odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif}}[laom bpum;udk
tb,ftaMumif;udk pGJí qdktyf oenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü yk^{*3/4}Kdvftcsif;csif;
twlaeonf&Sdaomf]]ptoQifonf umv MumjrifhpGm
oDvwdkYü usKd; ayguf ajymuf usm;onfudk
jyKavh&Sd\? jrJatmif jyKavhr&Sd? oDvjzifh
tjrJtoufarG;avh r&Sd? ptoQifonf 'kóDvwnf;? ptoQifonf
oDv&Sdol r[kwf}}[k odV

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü yk^{*3/4}Kdvftcsif;csif;
twlaeonf&Sdaomf]]ptoQifonf umv MumjrifhpGm
oDvwdkYü usKd; ayguf ajymuf usm;onfudk
jyKavhr&Sd? jrJatmif jyKavh&Sd\? oDvjzifh
tjrJtoufarG;avh &Sd\? ptoQifonf oDv&Sd\? ptoQifonf
'kóDvr[kwf}}[k odV

]]&[ef;wdkY twlaejcif;jzifh oDvudk odEdkif\? xdk
oDvudkvnf; MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\? cP
wpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif;olonfom

odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sdol om
odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif}}
[laom ,if;pum;udk ptaMumif;udk pJGí qdktyfV (1)

]]&[ef;wdkY twlajymqdkjcf;jzifh pifMu,fjcf;udk
odEdkif\? xdk pifMu,fjcf;udkvnf; MumjrifhrSom
odEdkif\? cPwpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif?
ESvHk;oGif;olonfom odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum;
rodEdkif? ynm&Sdolom odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum;
rodEdkif}}[laom ppum;udk tb,ftaMumif;udk pGJí
qdktyfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü yk^{*3/4}Kdvftcsif;csif;
twlajymqdkonf&Sdaomf]]ptoQifonf wpfa,mufcsif;csif;
wpfrsKd;ajym\? ESpha,mufaom olwdkYESifh
wpfrsKd;ajymjyef\? oHk;a,mufaom olwdkYESifh
wpfrsKd;ajymjyef\? rsm;pGmaom olwdkYESifh
wpfrsKd;ajymjyef\? ptoQifonf a&S;pum;rS
aemufpum;odkY ajymif;\? ptoQifonf rpifMu,faom
pum;&Sd\? ptoQifonf pifMu,faom pum;&Sdonf
r[kwf}}[k odV

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü yk^{*3/4}Kdvftcsif;csif;
twlajymqdkonf&Sdaomf]]ptoQifonf wpfa,muf
csif;csif; ajymqdkouJhodkYyif ESpha,mufaom
olESifhvnf;enf;wl ajymqdk\? oHk;a,mufaom
olwdkYESifhvnf;enf;wl ajymqdk\? rsm;pGmaom
olwdkYESifhvnf;enf;wl ajymqdk\? ptoQifonf
a&S;pum;rS aemufpum;odkY rajymif;? ptoQifonf
pifMu,faom pum;&Sd\? ptoQifonf rpifMu,faom
pum;&Sdonf r[kwf}}[k odV]]&[ef;wdkY
twlajymqdkjcf;jzifh pifMu,fjcf;udk odEdkif\? xdk
pifMu,fjcf;udkvnf; MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\?
cPwpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif;olonfom
odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sdolom
odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif}}
[laom ,if;pum;udk ptaMumif;udk pJGí qdktyfV (2)

]]&[ef;wdkY ab;&efwdkYü tpGrf;udk odEdkif\? xdk
tpGrf;udkvnf; MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\
cPwpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif;olonfom
odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sd olom
odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif}}[laom ppum;udk
tb,ftaMumif;udk pGJí qdktyf oenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf aqGrsKd;wdkY\
ysufpD;jcif;jzifh awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;?
pnf;pdrfysufpD;jcif;jzifh awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;?
tema&m*g[laom ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;]]vmbf&jcif; vmbfr&jcif;
tNcHt&H&Sdjcif; tNcHt&Hr&Sdjcif; uJhh&JUjcif;
csD;rGrf;jcif; csrf;omjcif; qif;&Jjcif;[laom
avmu"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYonf avmuodkY tpOfvdkuf
ukefí avmuonfvnf; avmu"Hw&m;&Spfyg;odkY
tpOfvdkufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhomvQif avmuü
aexdkif&jcif; tvåabmudk &jcif;onf jzpfae\}}[k rqifjcif/
xdkolonf aqGrsKd;wdkY\
ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfysufpD;jcif;jzifh
awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;? tema&m*g[laom
ysufpD;jcif;jzifh awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif; pdk;&drf\
yifyef;\? idka<u;\? &ifbwfpnfwD; jrnfwrf;\? jyif;pGm
awGa0jcif;odkY a&muf\

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
aqGrsKd;wdkY\
ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfysufpD;jcif;jzifh
awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;? tema&m*g[laom
ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;]]vmbf&jcif; vmbfr&jcif;
tNcHt&H&Sdjcif; tNcHt&Hr&Sdjcif; uJh&JUjcif;
csD;rGrf;jcif; csrf;omjcif; qif;&Jjcif;[laom
avmu"Hw&m;&Spfyg;wdkYonf avmuodkY tpOfvdkuf
ukefí avmuonfvnf; avmu"Hw&m;&Spfyg;odkY
tpOfvdkufaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhomvQif avmuü

aexdkif&jcif; twåabmudk &jcif;onf jzpfae\}}[k qifjciV
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf aqGrsKd;wdkY\ ysufpD;jcif;jzifh
awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif;? pnf;pdrfysufpD;jcif;jzifh
awGUBuKHaomfvnf;haumif;? tema&m*g[laom
ysufpD;jcif;jzifh awGUBuKHaomfvnf;aumif; rpdK;&drf
ryifyef; ridka<u; &ifbwfpnfwD; rjrnfwrf; jyif;pGm
awGa0jcif;odkY ra&muf/]]&[ef;wdkY ab;&efwdkYü
tpGrf;udk odEdkif\? xdk tpGrf;udkvnf; MumjrifhrSom
odEdkif\? cPwpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif?
ESvHk;oGif;olonf om odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum;
rodEdkif? ynm&Sdolom odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum;
rodEdkif}}[laom ,if;pum;udk ptaMumif;udk pJGí
qdktyfV (3)

]]&[ef;wdkY aqG;aEG;jcif;jzifh ynmudk odEdkif\?
xdk ynmudkvnf; MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\?
cPwpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif;olonfom
odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sd olom
odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif}}[laom ppum;udk
tb,ftaMumif;udk pGJí qdktyf oenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü yk^{*3/4}Kdvftcsif;csif;
aqG;aEG;vwfaomf]]ptoQif\ (jyóem) ay:vmyHk
(jyóemudk) ESvkH;oGif;yHk jyóemar;yHk
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhyif ptoQifum; ynmrJhwnf;? ptoQifonf
ynm&Sdr[kwf[k od\? xdkodkY odjcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? ptoQifonf eufeJ Nidrfouf rGefjrwfí
MuHqjcif;jzifh rouf0ifEdkifaom odrfarGUí
ynm&SdwdkYom odEdkif aom teuftpkudk
rxkwfaqmifEdkifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;? ptoQif
a[mMum;aom w&m;\ teufudkvnf; tusOf;tm;jzifhjzpfap
tus,ftm;jzifhjzpfap ajym&ef a[m&ef tjym;tm;jzifh
odap &ef xm;&ef zGifhqdk&ef a0zef&ef
ay:vGifatmifjyK&ef rpGrf;EdkifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;
ptoQif um; ynmrJhwnf;? ptoQifonf ynm&Sdolr[kwf}}
[k odV

&[ef;wdkY a&tdkif\ urf;em;ü &yfwnfaeaom
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,musfm;onf ay:vm aom ig;i,fudk
jrif&m\? xdk a,musfm;tm;]]pig;\ ay:vmyHk
a&vldif;udk zsufqD;yHk t[kef vsifjrefyHk
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhyif pig;onf i,f\? pig;onf BuD;onf
r[kwf}}][k od&m ouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlyifvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftcsif;csif; aqG;aEG;vwfaomf]]ptoQif\
(jyóem) ay:vmyHk (jyóem) ESvkH;oGif;yHk
jyóemar;yHk tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhyif ptoQifum;
ynmrJhwnf;? ptoQifonf ynm&Sdr[kwf[k od\ xdkodkY
odjcif;onf tb,fhaMumifhenf;? ptoQifonf eufeJ Nidrfouf
rGefjrwfí MuHqjcif;jzifh rouf0ifEdkifaom odrfarGUí
ynm&SdwdkYom odEdkifaom teuftpkudk
rxkwfaqmifEdkifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;? ptoQif
a[mMum;aom w&m;\ teuf udkvnf;
tusOf;tm;jzifhjzpfap tus,ftm;jzifhjzpfap ajym&ef
a[m&ef tjym;tm;jzifh odap&ef xm;&ef zGifhqdk&ef
a0zef&ef ay:vGifatmifjyK&ef
rpGrf;EdkifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif; ptoQifum;
ynmrJhwnf;? ptoQifonf ynm&Sdr[kwf}}][k od\

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü yk^{*3/4}Kdvf tcsif;csif;
aqG;aEG;vwfaomf]]ptoQif\ (jyóem) ay:vmyHk
(jyóem) ESvkH;oGif;yHk (jyóem) ar;yHk
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhyif ptoQifum; ynm&Sdwnf;? ptoQifonf
ynmrJhol r[kwf[k od\? xdkodkY odjcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? ptoQifonf eufeJ Nidrfouf rGefjrwfí
MuHqjcif;jzifh rouf0ifEdkifaom odrfarGUí
ynm&SdwdkYom odEdkifaom teuftpkudkvnf;
xkwfaqmifEdkifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;? ptoQif
a[mMum;aom w&m;\ teufudkvnf; tusOf;tm;jzifh
jzpfap tus,ftm;jzifhjzpfap ajym&ef a[m&ef tjym;
tm;jzifhodap&ef xm;&ef zGifhqdk&ef a0zef&ef
ay:vGifatmif jyK&ef pGrf;EdkifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;

ptoQifum; ynm&Sdwnf;? ptoQifonf ynmrJhol r[kwf}}
[k odV

&[ef;wdkY a&tdkif\ urf;em;ü &yfwnfaeaom
rsufpdtjrif&Sdaom a,musfm;onf ay:vm aom
ig;BuD;udk jrif&m\? xdk a,musfm;tm;]]pig;\
ay:vmyHk a&vldif;udk zsufqD;yHk t[kef vsifjrefyHk
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhyif pig;onf BuD;\? pig;onf i,fonf
r[kwf}}[k od&m ouJhodkY? h&[ef;wdkY ptwlyifvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftcsif;csif; aqG;aEG;vwfaomf]]ptoQif\ jyóem
ay:vmyHk (jyóem) ESvkH;oGif;yHk (jyóem) ar;yHk
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifhyif ptoQifum; ynm &Sdwnf;?
ptoQifonf ynmrJhol r[kwf[k od\? xdkodkY odjcif;onf
tb,fhaMumifhenf;? ptoQifonf eufeJ Nidrfouf rGefjrwfí
MuHqjcif;jzifh rouf0ifEdkifaom odrfarGUí
ynm&SdwdkYom odEdkifaom teufpkudk
xkwfaqmifEdkifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;? ptoQif
a[mMum;aom w&m;\ teufudkvnf; tusOf;tm;jzifhjzpfap
tus,ftm;jzifhjzpfap ajym&ef a[m&ef tjym;tm;jzifh
odap&ef xm;&ef zGifhqdk&ef a0zef&ef
ay:vGifatmifjyK&ef pGrf;EdkifaomaMumifhvnf;aumif;
ptoQifum; ynm&Sdwnf;? ptoQifonf ynmrJhol r[kwf}}
[k odV (4)

]]&[ef;wdkY aqG;aEG;jcif;jzifh ynmudk odEdkif\
xdk ynmudkvnf; MumjrifhrSom odEdkif\? cP
wpfjzKwfjzifhum; rodEdkif? ESvHk;oGif;olonfom
odEdkif\? ESvHk;roGif;olum; rodEdkif? ynm&Sd olom
odEdkif\? ynmr&Sdolum; rodEdkif}}
[laom ,if;pum;udk ptaMumif;udk pJGí qdktyfV/
&[ef;wdkY ptaMumif;udk ptaMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYjzifh
odtyfukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-b'´d,okwf

193/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV xdktcg b'´d, vdpä0Drif;onf
jrwpfGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpfGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; ppum;udk avQmufxm;\-

]]toQifbk&m;]&[ef;a*gwronf (olwpfyg;wdkYudk)
vSnfhywfwf\? (rdrdzufodkY) vnfa
wwfaom]tm0¥edrm,m}twwfudk
od\? ,if;tm0¥edrm,mjzifh t,lwpfyg;&Sdukefaom
wdw→dwdkY\ wynfhwdkYudk vSnfhywfwf\}[k qdkaom
ppum;udk wynfhawmfMum;zl;ygonf? toQifbk&m;
todkYygenf;?]&[ef;a*gwronf (olwpfyg;wdkYudk)
vSnfhywfwf\? tm0¥edrm,mudk od\? ,if;
tm0¥edrm,mjzifh t,lwpfyg;&Sdukefaom wdw→dwdkY\
wynfhwdkYudk vSnfhywfwf\}][k qdkukef aom
olwdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;qdkonfhtwdkif;yif
qdkMuonf[kwfyg\avm? jrwpfGmbk&m;udk r[kwfrRsef
pGyfpJG&m ra&mufb] &Sdygukef\avm?
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[maom w&m;udkyif wpfqifh
a[mMum;Muonf[kwfyg\avm? jrwpfGmbk&m;\
rlv&if;pum;ESifh (xdkolwdkY\)) wpfqifh
ajymaompum;onf ujh&JUzG,ftaMumif; vHk;0uif;yg\
avm? toQifbk&m; wynfhawmfwdkYonfum;
jrwpfGmbk&m;udk pGyfpGJ&ef tvdkr&SdMuygukef}}
[k avQmufV

b'´d, vmMuukef? oifwdkYonf-

olwpfyg;ajymoH Mum;umrQjzifh ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

tpOftquf pum;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

podkY jzpfzl;owwf[laom pum;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukef vifhOD;?- ðyd#uwf (rdrdwdkY
a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh nDÑGwfayonf[lívnf;
([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQ jzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

enf;rSD;,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

tjcif;t&mudk MuHpnfaomtm;jzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

(igwdkY) MuHpnfESpfoufí ,lxm;aomt,IESifh
wlndayonf[lívnf; ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf)
r,lukefvifhOD;?

rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf; ([kwfNyD
rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;?

igwdkY av;pm;xdkufaom &[ef;\ pum;[lívnf;
([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;/

b'´d,]]pw&m;wdkYum; tukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYum; tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYum; ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfaom
w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkap tyf
aqmufwnftyfonf&Sdaomf tpD;tyGg;rjhjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfukef\}}[k oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkY
udk,fwdkifyif odaomtcg y,fpGefYukef&mV

b'´d, xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? wyfrufjcif;
]avmb}onf owå0g\ twGif;]tZÑwå}oEÅmefü
jzpfay:vmaomf tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg jzpfoavm?
tpD;tyGg;rjhjcif;iSg jzpfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
tpD;tyGg;rjhjcif;iSg jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/ b'´d,
wyfrufaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf
wyfrufjcif;]avmb}ESdyfpuptyf odrf;,ltyfaom
pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí olUtoufudkvnf; owf\? ray;onfudkvnf;

cdk;,l\? olUr,m;udkvnf; oGm;vm\? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; ajymqdk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; xdk
twdkif;jyK&ef aqmufwnfap\? ,if;olUtoufowfjCIF;
ponfonf xdkoltm; MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfEdkifonf
r[kwfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

b'´d, xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
trsufxGufjCIF;]a'go}onf owå0g\y/
awGa0jcif;]arm[]onf owå0g\y/ jcKwfjc,fjCIF;]om&
rÇ}onf twGif;]tZÑwå} oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmaomf
tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg jzpfoavm? tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg
jzpfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/ b'´d,
jcKwfjc,faom yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf jcKwfjc,fjCIF;]om& rÇ}
ESdyfpuftyf odrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
olUtoufudkvnf; owf\? ray;onfudkvnf; cdk;,l\?
olUom;r,m;udkvnf; oGm;vm\? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; ajymqdk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; xdk
twdkif;jyK&ef aqmufwnfap\? ,if;olUtoufowfjCIF;ponfonf
xdkoltm; MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg qif;&Jjcif;iSg rjzpfEdkifonf
r[kwfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

b'´d, xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
pw&m;wdkYonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm?
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
tukodkvfw&m;wdkY jzpfygonf toQif bk&m;/
tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYavm? odkYr[kwf tjypfr]haom
w&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/

tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYjzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/
ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkYavm?
(odkYr[kwf) ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom
w&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ ynm&SdwdkY
ujh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkY jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/

(pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkptyf aumif;pGm
aqmufwnf tyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfukefoavm? odkYr[kwf rjzpfukefoavm?
pt&mü (oifwdkYpdwf) tb,fodkY &Sdoenf;[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ (pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkptyf
aumif;pGm aqmufwnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfygukef\? pae&mü
(wynfhawmfwdkYpdwf) podkY ½dSygonf toQifbk&m;
[k (avQmuf\)/

]]b'´d, vmMuukefavmh? oifwdkYonf
olwpfyg;ajymoH Mum;umrQjzifh ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k
twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;? tpOftquf pum;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY jzpfzl;owwfhl[laom
pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY
a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh nDñGwf ayonf[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;?enf;rSD; ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? tjcif;t&mudk MuHpnfaomtm;jzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? (igwdkY) MuHpnfESpfoufí ,lxm;aom
t,IESifh wlnDayonf[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? rSwf,l
xdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? igwdkY
av;pm;xdkufaom &[ef;\ pum;[lívnf; r,lukef vifhOD;/
b'´d,]]pw&m;wdkYum; tukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYum; tjypf&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
pw&m;wdkYum; ynm&SdwdkY ujh&JUtyfaom
w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkptyf
aqmufwnftyfukefonf&Sdaomf tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg
qif;&Jjcif;iSg jzpfukef\}}[k oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkY
udk,fwdkifyif odaomtcg y,fpGefYukef&m\[k
igqdkcJhaom pum;onf ponfudk pJGí qdkcJhaom
pum;jzpfV

b'´d, oifwdkYonf olwpfyg;ajymoH Mum;umrQjzifh
([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k twnf) r,lukef vifhOD;? tpOftquf
pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY

jzpfzl;owwf[laom pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh
nDñGwfayonf[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
enf;rSD;,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? tjcif;t&mudk
MuHpnfaomtm;jzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? (igwdkY)
MuHpnfESpfoufí ,lxm;aom t,lESifh wlnDayonf[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? igwdkY av;pm;xdkufaom &[ef;\ pum;
[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;/ b'´d,]]pw&m;wdkYum;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum; tjypfrJhaom
w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum; ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYudk
jynfhpHkaptf aqmuf wnftyfukefonf&Sdaomf
tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfukef\}}[k
oifwdkYonf rdrdwdkY udk,fwdkifyif odaomtcg
jynfhpHkapí aeukef&mV

b'´d, xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
rwyfrufjCIF;]tavmb}onf owå0g\ twGif;]tZÑwå}
oEÅmefü jzpfay:vmaomf tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg
jzpfoavm? tpD;tyGg;rJhjcif;iSg jzpfoavm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg jzpfygonf
toQifbk&m;/ b'´d, rwyfrufaom yk*³/₄Kdvfonf wyfrufjCIF;
]avmb} rESdyfpuftyf rodrrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
olUtoufudkvnf; rowf? ray;onfudkvnf; r,l?
olUom;r,m;udkvnf; roGm;vm? r[kwfrSefaom
pum;udkvnf; rqdk? olwpyfg;udkvnf; xdk twdkif;jyK&ef
raqmufwnfap? ,if;olUtouf rowfjCIF;ponfonf xdkoltm;
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&SdjCIF;iSg
csrf;omjCIF;iSg jzpfEdkifonf r[kwfavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

b'´d, xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
trsufrxGufjCIF;]ta'go}onf owå0gVy/
rawGa0jCIF;]tarm[]onf owå0gVy/ rjckwfcj,fjCIF;]tom&

rÇ}onf owå0g\ twGif;]tZRwå} oEÅmefü
jzpfay:vmaomf tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg jzpfoavm?
tpD;tyGg;rJhcif;iSg jzpfoavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/ b'´d,
rjcKwfjc,faom yk*¾Kdvfonf jcKwfjc,fjcif;]om& rÇ}
rESdyfpuftyf rodrf;,ltyfaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
olUtoufudk rowf? ray;onfudk r,l? olUom;r,m;udk
roGm;vm? r[kwfrSefaom pum;udk rajym?
olwpyfyg;udkvnf; xdk twdkif;jyK&ef
raqmufwnfap/ ,if;olUtoufrowfjcif;ponfonf xdkoltm;
MumjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfEdkifygonf toQifbk&m;/

b'´d, xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifukefoenf;?
pw&m;wdkYonf ukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm?
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
ukodkvfw&m;wdkY jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/ tjyph
&Sdaom w&m;wdkYavm? tjyphfrJhaom
w&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ tjyphfrJhaom
w&m;wdkY jzpfygonf toQifbk&m;/ ynm&SdwdkY
uJh&JUtyfaom w&m;wdkYavm? ynm&SdwdkY
csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkY jzpfygonf
toQifbk&m;/ (pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkaptif
aumif;pGmaqmuf wnftyfukefaomf
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif; iSg jzpfukefoavm?
(odkYr[kwf) rzpfukefoavm? pt&mü (oifwdkYpdwf)
tb,fodkY &Sdoenf;[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m;
(pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkaptif aumif;pGm
aqmufwnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfygukef\? pt&mü
(wynfhawmfwdkYpdwf) podkY ½dSygonf toQifbk&m;
[k (avQmuf\)/

]]b'´d, vmMuukefavmh? oifwdkYonf
olwpyfyg;ajymoH Mum;umrQjzifh ([kwfNyD rSefNyD[k

twnf) r,lukefvifhOD;? tpOftquf pum;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? podkY jzpfzl;owwf[laom
pum;rQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;? yd#uwf (rdrdwdkY
a&S;a[mif;usrf;*ef) pmayESifh nDñGwf ayonf[lívnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? MuHqawG;awmí ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;?enf;rSD; ,ljcif;rQjzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? tjcif;t&mudk MuHpnfaomtm;jzifhvnf;
r,lukefvifhOD;? (igwdkY) MuHpnfESpfoufí ,lxm;aom
t,IESifh wlnDayonf[lívnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
rSwf,lxdkufaom oabmrQjzifhvnf; r,lukefvifhOD;?
igwdkY av;pm;xdkufaom &[ef;\ pum;[lívnf; r,lukef
vifhOD;}}/ b'´d,]]pw&m;wdkYum;
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
tjypfr&Sdaom w&m;wdkYwnf;? pw&m;wdkYum;
ynm&SdwdkY csD;rGrf;tyfaom w&m;wdkYwnf;?
(pw&m;wdkYudk) jynfhpHkaptyf
aqmufwnftyfukefaomf tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpfukef\}}[k oifwdkYonf
rdrdwdkYudk,fwdkifyif odaomtcg tpD;tyGg;&Sdaom
w&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkapí aeukef&m\[k
igqdkcJhaom pum;onf ponfudk pJGí qdkcJhaom
pum;jzpfV

b'´d, avmuü (udavomrS) Nidrf;ukefNyD;aom
olawmfauimif;wdkYonf rdrd\ wynfhwkYudk tdk-
a,musfm; vmavmh? oifonf avmbudk y,fazsmufí
aeavmh? avmbudk y,fazsmufí aerl udk,f Elwf
pdwfjzifh avmbaMumifh jzpfaom (tukodkvf) uHudk oif
jyKawmhrnf r[kwf/ a'goudk y,fazsmufí aeavmh?
a'goudk y,fazsmufí aerl udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
a'goaMumifh jzpfaom (tukodkvf) uHudk oif
jyKawmhrnf r[kwf/ arm[udk y,fazsmufí aeavmh?
arm[udk y,fazsmufí aerl udk,f Elwf pdwfjzifh
arm[aMumifh jzpfaom (tukodkvf) uHudk oif
jyKawmhrnf r[kwf/ csKyfcs,fjcif;udk y,fazsmufí

aeavmh? csKyfcs,fjcf;udk y,fazsmufíael udk,f Elwf
pdwfjzifh jckwfcs,fjcf;aMumifh jzpfaom (tukodkvf)
uHudk oif jyKawmhrnf r[kwf[k aqmufwnf apukefV

podkY rdefYawmfrlonf&Sdaomf b'´d,vdpä0Drif;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm;]]toQifbk&m; (w&m; awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygaypG/y/ toQifbk&m;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf tuREfkyfudk ,aeYrS pí toufxufqHk;
(&wemokH;yg;udk) udk;uG,fqnf;uyfol Oygoum[lí
rSwfawmfrlyg[k avQmufV

b'´d, igonf oifhtm;]]b'´d, vmavmh? oifonf ig\wynfh
jzpfbdavmh? igonf q&m jzpftHh}}[k podkY
qdkygoavm[k (ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; podkY rqdkyg/
b'´d, podkYht,l&Sdaom podkY a[mMum;avh&Sdaom
ighudk xif&Sm;r&Sdaom tcsnf;ESD;aom cRwf,Gif;aom
r[kwfrfSefaom pum;jzifh]]&[ef;a*gwronf
(olwpfyg;wdkYudk) vSnfhywfwf\? (rdrdzufodkY)
vnfapwwfaom]tm0¥edrm,m}udk
od\? ,if;tm0¥edrm,mjzifh t,lwpfyg;&Sdukefaom
wdw→dwdkY\ wynfhwdkYudk vSnfhywf\}}[k
tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwkdYonf pGyfpJGukefbd\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/ ta&miftvif;jzifh

toQifbk&m; tm0¥edrm,monf oifhavsmfygayonf?
toQifbk&m; tm0¥edrm,monf aumif;jrwfygayonf?
toQifbk&m; tuREkfyf\ cspfciftyfukefaom
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYonf ptm0¥edrm,mjzifh
vSnfhywfrdygukefrlum; tuREfkyf\ cspfciftyfukefaom
aqGrsKd;om;csif;wdkYtm; &SnfjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcf;iSg csrf;omjcf;iSg
jzpf&mygV toQifbk&m; tvHk;pHk aom
rif;rsKd;wdkYonfvnf; ptm0¥edrm,mjzifh
vSnfhywfrdygukefrlum; tvHk;pHkaom rif;rsKd;wdkY
tm; &SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk;
tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcf;iSg csrf;omjcf;iSg jzpf&mygV

toQifbk&m; tvHk;pHkaom ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkYonf/
ukefonfrsKd;wdkYonf/ olqif;&JrsKd;wdkYonf
ptm0¥edrm,mjzifh vSnfhywfrdygukefrlum;
tvHk;pHkaom olqif;&JrsKd;wdkYtm; &SnfjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg; &Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpf&myg\[k (avQmuf\)/

b'´d, ppum;onf ptwdkif; rSef\? b'´d, ppum;onf
ptwdkif; rSef\? b'´d, tvHk;pHkaom rif;rsKd;wdkYonf
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,fjcif;iSg
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk jynfhpHkapjcif;iSg
ptm0¥edrm,mjzifh vSnfhywfrdygukefrlum;
tvHk;pHkaom rif;rsKd;wdkYtm;vnf; &SnfjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpf&m\ b'´d, tvHk;pHkaom ykPÖm;rsKd;wdkYonf/
ukefonfrsKd;wdkYonf/ olqif;&JrsKd;wdkYonf
tukodkvfw&m;udk y,fjcif;iSg ukodkvfw&m;udk
jynfhpHkapjcif;iSg ptm0¥edrm,mjzifh
vSnfhywfrdygukefrlum; tvHk;pHkaom
olqif;&JrsKd;wdkYtm;vnf; &SnfjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg
jzpf&m\ b'´d, ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom vlavmuonf tukodkvfudk
y,fjcif;iSg ukodkvfw&m;udk jynfhpHkapjcif;iSg
tm0¥edrm,mjzifh vSnfhywfrdygukefrlum; ewf
rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom ewfavmuESifh
orPjAm[®P rif;rsm; vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom vlavmutm;
&SnfjrifhpGmaom umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg
csrf;omjcif;iSg jzpf&m\ b'´d,
ptifBuD;yifBuD;wdkYaomfvnf; tukodkvfw&m;udk
y,f&Sm;jcif;iSg ukodkvfw&m;udk jynfhpHkapjcif;iSg
ptm0¥edrm,mjzifh vSnfhywfrdygukefrlum;
ptifBuD;yifBuD;wdkYtm;vnf; MumjrifhpGmaom
umvywfvHk; tpD;tyGg;&Sdjcif;iSg csrf;omjcif;iSg

jzpfukef&m\? vljzpfoltm;rlum; tb,fqdkzG,f&m
&SdawmhtHhenf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-omrk*d,mokwf

194/ tcgwpfyg;ü toQiftmeE'monf aumvd,wdkif;
aumvd,rif;wdkY\ omrk*d,rnfaom ed*Hk;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfri\ xdktcg omrk*d,ed*Hk;ae
rsm;pGmukefaom aumvd, rif;om;wdkYonf toQiftmeE
'mxHodkY csOf;uyfí toQiftmeE'mudk
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifMu ukef\?
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifMuukefaom xdk
aumvd,rif;om;wdkYtm; toQiftmeE'monf ppum;udk
rdefYawmfri\-

As*çyZÆerif;om;wdkY¹ odawmfri jrifawmfri
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrixdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfri laom
xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf owå0gwdkY\ pifMu,f&ef?
pdk;&drfjcif; idka<u;jcif;wdkYrS vGwfajrmufap&ef?
qif;&Jjcif; ESvHk;romjcif;wdkY\ csKyfNidrf;&ef?
t&d,mr*fudk &&ef? edAÁmefudkrsufarSmufjyK&ef?
ppifMu,faMumif; tm;xkwfri]0D&d,} tpk
av;rsKd;wdkYudk aumif;pGm a[mawmfri ltyfukef/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- oDvpifMu,faMumif; tm;xkwfri
]0D&d,} tpk? pdwf]orm"d}
pifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfri]0D&d,} tpk? 'd|d]ynm}
pifMu,f aMumif;tm;xkwfri]0D&d,} tpk?
Odrkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf} pifMu,faMumif;
tm;xkwfri]0D&d,} tpkwdkYwnf;/

As*çyZÆerif;om;wdkY
oDvpifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfri]0D&d,} tpk[lonf

tb,fenf;? As*çyZÆ rif;om;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf oDv&Sd\y/ odu©myk'fwdkYü aumif;pGm
aqmufwnfí usifh\? As*çyZÆrif;om;wdkY ponfudk oDv\
pifMu,fri[í qdktyfV podkYoabm&Sdaom
oDvpifMu,friudk rjynfhpHkao;ri jynfhpHkaptHh?
jynfhpHkNyD;jzpfri xdk xdk t&mü ynmjzifh
csD;ajr\$muftHh[k xdkodkY jynfhpHkap&m
csD;ajr\$muf&mü jyKvdkri]qE´}?
tm;xkwfjCIF;]0g,mr}? vGefpGm tm;xkwfjCIF;]Oóm[}?
xdkYxuf vGefpGmtm; xkwfjCIF;]OaómV\$D}?
rqkwfepfjCIF;]tyÜ#d0geD}? atmufarhjcif;]owd}?
qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}[laom pw&m;tpkudk
oDvpifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfri]0D&d,} tpk[í qdktyfV

As*çyZÆrif;om;wdkY pdwf]orm"d}
pifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfri]0D&d,} tpk[lonf tb,fenf;?
As*çyZÆrif;om;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/ pwkw¬psmefodkY
a&mufí ae\? As*çyZÆrif;om;wdkY ponfudk pdwf\
pifMu,fri[í qdktyf\? podkYoabm &Sdaom
pdwfpifMu,friudk rjynfhpHkao;ri jynfhpHkaptHh?
jynfhpHkNyD;jzpfri xdk xdk t&mü ynmjzifh
csD;ajr\$muftHh[k xdkodkY jynfhpHkap&m
csD;ajr\$muf&mü jyKvdkri]qE´}?
tm;xkwfjCIF;]0g,mr}? vGefpGm tm;xkwfjCIF;]Oóm[}?
xdkYxufvGefpGmtm;xkwfjCIF;]OaómV\$D}?
rqkwfepfjCIF;]tyÜ#d0geD}? atmufarhjcif;]owd}?
qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}[laom pw&m;tpkudk
pdwf]orm"d}\ pifMu,f aMumif;tm;xkwfri]0D&d,}
tpk[í qdktyfV

As*çyZÆrif;om;wdkY 'd|d]ynm}
pifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfri]0D&d,} tpk[lonf tb,fenf;?
As*çyZÆrif;om;wdkY pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf]]pum;
qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\y/ pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY a&mufaMumif;

tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm od\? As*
çyZÆerif;om;wdkY ponfudk 'd|d]ynm}\ pifMu,frl[lí
qdktyf\? podkYoabm&Sdaom 'd|d]ynm}\ pifMu,frludk
rjynfhpHkao;rl/y/ xdk xdk t&mü ynmjzifh
csD;ajr\$muftHh[k xdkodkY jynfhpHkap&m
csD;ajr\$muf&mü jyKvdkrl]qE´}?
tm;xkwfjCIF;]0g,mr}? vGefpGmtm;xkwfjCIF;]Oóm[}?
xdkYxufvGefpGm tm;xkwfjCIF;]OaómV\$D}?
rqkwfepfjCIF;]tyÜ#d0geD}? atmufarhjcif;]owd}?
qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}[laom pw&m;tpkudk 'd|d]ynm}\
pifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfrl (0D&d,) tpk[lí qdktyf\

As*çyZÆerif;om;wdkY 0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}
pifMu,faMumif; tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} tpk[lonf tb,fenf;?
As*çyZÆerif;om;wdkY
poDvpifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,}tpk?
bpdwfpifMu,f aMumif;tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} tpk? p'd|
d]ynm} pifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} tpkESifh
jynfhpHkaom xdk t&d,mwynfhonf
pGJrufzG,fw&m;wdkYü pdwfudk uif;ap\?
vGwfajrmufzG,fw&m;wdkYü pdwfudk vGwfajrmufap\?
xdkolonf pGJrufzG,fw&m;wdkYü pdwfudk uif;apí
vGwfajrmufzG,fw&m;wdkYü pdwfudk vGwfajrmufapí
toifhtm;jzifhh0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}odkY a&muf\ As*
çyZÆerif;om;wdkY ponfudk 0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}
pifMu,frl[k qdktyf\? podkYoabm&Sdaom
0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf} pifMu,frludk rjynfhpHkao;rl
jynfhpHkaptHh? jynfhpHkNyD;jzpfrl xdk xdk t&mü
ynmjzifh csD;ajr\$muftHh[k xdkodkY jynfhpHkap&m
csD;ajr\$muf&mü jyKvdkrl]qE´}?
tm;xkwfjCIF;]0g,mr}? vGefpGmtm;xkwfjCIF;]Oóm[}?
xdkYxuf vGefuJpGmtm;xkwfjCIF;]OaómV\$D}?
rqkwfepfjCIF;]tyÜ#d0geD}? atmufarhjcif;]owd}?
qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}[laom pw&m;tpkudk

0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}\ pifMu,faMumif;
tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} tpk[lí qdktyfV

As*çyZÆrif;om;wdkY odawmfrl jrifawmfrlí
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
xdk jrwpfGmbk&m;onf owå0gwdkY\ pifMu,f&ef?
pdk;&drfjCIF; idka<u;jCIF;wdkYudk vGefajrmufap&e? f
qif;&JjCIF; ESvHk;romjCIF;wdkY\csKyfNidrf;&ef? t&d,m
r*fudk&&ef? edAÁmefudk rsufarSmufjyK&ef?
ppifMu,faMumif;tm;xkwfrl]0D&d,} tpk
av;rsKd;wdkYudk aumif;pGm a[mawmfrltyfukef\k
(rdefYqdk\)?

pwkw¬okwf/

1/ usm;wdkY\ oGm;vm&m vrf;c&D;ü
wnfxm;aomaMumifh aumvd,NrKdUudk As*
çyZÆNrKdU[lívnf;ac:onf/

Ä

5-0yÜokwf

195/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ouúwdkif;
uydv0wfjynf edaj*m"m¹/₂Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;)
aeawmfrlV xdktcg ed*P²\wynfh omuD0ifrif;0yÜonf
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmef txHodkY csOf;uyfí
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefudk &Sdcdk;NyDvQif wpfckaom
ae&mü xdkifae\? wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom
ed*P²\wynfh omuD0ifrif;0yÜtm;
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmefonf-

0yÜ pavmuü rodrl]t0dZÆm} uif;í odrl]0dZÆm}
jzpfjCIF;aMumifh udk,fjzifh apmifhpnf;rl Elwfjzifh
apmifhpnf;rl pdwfjzifhapmifhpnf;rl jzpf&m\?

0yÜ ,if;taMumif;aMumifh qif;&JcHpm;&aMumif;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf wrvGefb0ü owå0gudk
ESdyfpufukef&m\? xdk taMumif;udk oifjrif\avm[k ar;V
toQifbk&m; pavmuü tusKd;ay;cGifh r&ao;aom
raumif;rluHudk a&S;b0u jyKcJh&m\? xdk
taMumif;aMumifh qif;&JcHpm;&aMumif;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf wrvGefb0ü owå0gudk
ESdyfpufukef&m\? xdk taMumif;udk tuREkfyf jrifyg\[k
(avQmuf\)/

ed*P²\ wynfhjzpfaom 0yÜomuD0ifrif;ESifhtwl
toQifr[marm*³/₄vmef\ ptMum; pum;onf
rNyD;jywfa0;acs/

xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;onf naecsrftcgü
udef;atmif;&mrS xí pnf;a0;&mZ&yfodkY
csOf;uyfawmfrlvsuf cif;xm;aom ae&mü
xdkifawmfrlNyD;vQif toQifr[marm*³/₄vmeftm;-

arm*³/₄vmef ,cktcgü tb,fpum;jzifh
pka0;aeukefoenf;? (igrvmrDtwGif;) rNyD;jywf ao;aom
oifwdkY\ tMum;pum;onf tb,fenf;[k ar;awmfrlV
toQifbk&m; tuREfkyfonf ptpnf;ta0;ü ed*P²\wynfh
0yÜomuD0ifrif;tm;]]0yÜ pavmuü rodrl]t0dZÆm}
uif;í odrl]0dZÆm} jzpfjcif;aMumifh
udk,fjzifhapmifhpnf;rl Elwfjzifhapmifhpnf;rl
pdwfjzifhapmifhpnf;rl jzpf&m\?
0yÜ ,if;taMumif;aMumifh qif;&J cHpm;&aMumif;
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf wrvGefb0ü owå0gudk
ESdyfpufukef&m\? xdk taMumif;udk oifjrif\avm}}[k
ar;ygV toQifbk&m; podkYar;onf&Sdaomf ed*P²\wynfh
0yÜomuD0ifrif;onf tuREfkyftm;]]toQifbk&m; pavmuü
tusKd;ay;cGifh r&ao;aom Raumif;rluHudk a&S;b0u
jyKcJh&m\? xdk taMumif;aMumifh
qif;&JcHpm;&aMumif; tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf
wrwGefb0ü owå0gudk ESdyfpufukef&m\? xdk

taMumif;udk tuREkfyf jrifyg\}}[k qdkygV toQifbk&m;
ponfvQif ed*P²\wynfh 0yÜomuD0ifrif;ESifhtwl
tuREkfyf\ rNyD;jywfaom;aom tMum;pum;ygnwf;?
xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m; <ua&mufawmfrlvmygonf[k
(avQmuf\)/

xdktcg jrwpfGmbk&m;onf ed*P²\wynfh
0yÜomuD0ifrif;tm;]]0yÜ ightm; vdkufavsm oifhaom
t&mudkvnf; tu,fí oif vdkufavsmonf jzpftHh?
wm;jrpfoifhaom t&mudkvnf; tu,fí oif wm;jrpfonf
jzpftHh? iga[mtyfaom ygVd\ teufudk rodCjHrl xdk
t&mü ighudkom vQif]toQifbk&m; pygVdonf tb,fodkY
jzpfygoenf;? pygVd\ teufonf tb,fygenf;}[k jyefí
ar;avQmufjim;tHh? pt&mü igwdkY\ pum;ajymqdkrlonf
jzpf&m\}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; vdkufavsmoifhaom
t&mudkvnf; tuREkfyf vdkufavsmyngrnf?
wm;jrpfoifhaom t&mudkvnf; tuREkfyf wm;jrpfygrnf?
jrwpfGmbk&m;a[mtyfaom ygVd\ teufudk tuREkfyf
rodygrl xdk rodaom t&mü
jrwpfGmbk&m;udkomvQif]]toQifbk&m; pygVdonf
um; tb,fodkY jzpfygoenf;? pygVd\ teufonfum;
tb,fygenf;}}[k jyefí ar;avQmuf ygrnf? pt&mü
tuREkfyfwdkY\ pum;ajymqdkrlonf jzpfygapavmh[k
(avQmuf\)/

0yÜ xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? udk,fjzifh
tm;xkwfrl]um,uH}[laom taMumif;aMumifh qif;&Jjcif;
ylavmifjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom tMuif
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef\? udk,fjzifh
tm;xkwfrl]um,uH} rS MuOfaom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
podkY qif;&Jjcif; ylavmifjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf rjzpfukef? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf topf jzpfaoom uHudkvnf; rjyK?
ta[mif;jzpfaoom uHudkvnf; awGUxdí awGUxdí

uif;onfudk jyK\? udavomwdkYudk aqG;ajrUapwwfaom
(t&d,mr*fwnf;[laom) tusifhonf udk,fwdkif odjrif Edkif\?
tcgrvifh tusKd;ay;\? vmvSnfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lvSnfh[k
zdwfac:jyxdkuf\? rdrd\ udk,fxJpdwfxJü
aqmif,lxm;xdkuf\? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom
udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkif\ 0yÜ tMuif
(t&d,mr*ftusifhwnf;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
owå0gudk qif;&JcHpm;rl\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf wrvGefb0ü tzefwvJvJ
jzpfukef&m\? xdk taMumif;udk oifonf jrif\avm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; podkY rjrifEdkifyg ([k
avQmuf\)/

0yÜ xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? Elwfjzifh
tm;xkwfrl]0pDuH}[laom taMumif;aMumifh qif;&Jjcif;
ylavmifjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom tMuif
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef\? Elwfjzifh
tm;xkwfrl]0pDuH} rS MuOfaom xdk yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvftm;
podkY qif;&Jjcif; ylavmifjcif;\ taMumif; jzpfukefaom
xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf rjzpfukef? xdk
yk $\frac{3}{4}$ Kdvfonf topfjzpfao uHudkvnf; rjyK?
ta[mif;jzpfao uHudkvnf; awGUxdí awGUxdí
uif;onfudk jyK\? udavomwdkYudk aqG;ajrU
apwwfaom (t&d,mr*fwnf;[laom) tusifhonf udk,fwdkif
odjrifEdkif\? tcgrvifh tusKd; ay;\? vmvSnfh $\frac{1}{2}$ lvSnfh[k
zdwfac: jyxdkuf\? rdrd\ udk,fxJ pdwfxJü
aqmif,lxm;xdkuf\? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom
udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkif\ 0yÜhtMuif
(t&d,mr*f tusifhwnf;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
owå0gudk qif;&JcHpm;rl\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf wrvGefb0ü tzefwvJvJ
jzpfukef&m\? xdk taMumif;udk oifonf jrif\avm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; podkY rjrifEdkifyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

0yÜ xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? pdwfjzifh
tm;xkwfrl]raemuH}[laom taMumif;aMumifh qif;&Jjcif;
ylavmifjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom tMuif
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef\? pdwfjzifh
tm;xkwfrl]raemuH} rS MuOfaom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
podkY qif;&Jjcif; ylavmifjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
xdk tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf rjzpfukef? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf topfjzpfaom uHudkvnf; rjyK?
ta[mif;jzpfaom uHudkvnf; awGUxdí awGUxdí
uif;onfudk jyK\? udavom wdkYudk
aqG;ajrUapwwfaom (t&d,mr*fwnf;[laom) tusifhonf
udk,fwdkif odjrifEdkif\? tcg rvifh tusKd;ay;\? vmvSnfh
½lvSnfh[k jyxdkuf\? rdrd\ udk,fx] pdwfxJü
aqmif,lxm;xdkuf\? (t&d,m) ynm&SdwdkYom
udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;EdkifV 0yÜ tMuif
(t&d,mr*ftusifhwnf;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
owå0gudk qif;&JcHpm;rl\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom
tmoa0gw&m; wdkYonf wrvGefb0ü tzefwvJvJ
jzpfukef&m\? xdk taMumif;udk oifonf jrif\avm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; podkY rjrifEdkifyg ([k
avQmuf\)/

0yÜ xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;?
rodjcif;]t0dZÆm} taMumif;aMumifh qif;&Jjcif;
ylavmifjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom tMuif
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf jzpfukef\? rodrl]t0dZÆm} uif;í
odrl]0dZÆm} jzpfjcif;aMumifh xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
podkYqif;&Jjcif; ylavmifjcif;\ taMumif;jzpfukefaom xdk
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYonf rjzpfukef? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
topfjzpfaom uHudkvnf; rjyK? ta[mif;jzpfaom
uHudkvnf; awGUxdí awGUxdí uif;onfudk jyK\?
udavomwdkYudk aqG;ajrU apwwfaom (t&d,mr*fwnf;
[laom) tusifhonf udk,fwdkif odjrifEdkif\? tcgrvifh
tusKd; ay;\? vmvSnfh ½lvSnfh[k zdwfac;jyxdkuf\?
rdrd\ udk,fx] pdwfxJü aqmif,lxm;xdkuf\? (t&d,m)

ynm&SdwdkYom udk,fpDudk,fi odEdkif cHpm;Edkif/
0yÜ tMuif (t&d,mr*ftusifhwnf;[laom)
taMumif;aMumifh owå0gudk qif;&JcHpm;rl\
taMumif;jzpfukefaom tmoa0gw&m; wdkYonf
wrvGefb0ü tzefwvJvJ jzpfukef&m\? xdk taMumif;udk
oifonf jrif\avm ([k ar;awmfrl\)/ toQifbk&m; podkY
rjrirEdkifyg ([k avQmuf\)/

podkY aumif;pGm udavomrS vGwfaom
pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tjrJaejcif; ajcmufsrKd;wdkYudk
&ukef\? xdk (&[EÅm) yk*³/₄Kdvfonf rsufpdjzifh
½lyg½Hkudkjrifamf 0rf;rajrmuf? 0rf;renf;?
atmufarhjcif;]owd}? qifjcifÓPf]orÜZOf} &Sdonfjzpfí
vspfvsl½lvsuf aeV em;jzifh o'g½Hkudk
Mum;aomf/y/ ESmacgif;jzifh *E"m½Hkudk
erf;&SLaomf/y/ vQmjzifh &om½Hkudk vsufaomf/y/
udk,fjzifh azm|AÁm½Hkudk awGUaomf/y/ pdwfjzifh
"r®m½Hkudk odaomf 0rf;rajrmuf? 0rf; renf;?
atmufarhjcif;]owd}? qifjcifÓPf]orÜZOf}&Sdonfjzpfí
vspfvsl½lvsuf aeV xdk yk*³/₄Kdvfonf udk,fvQiftqHk;
&Sdaom a0'emudk cHpm;aomf]]udk,fvQif
tqHk;&Sdaom a0'emudk cHpm;\}}[k od\? toufvQif
tqHk;&Sdaom a0'emudk cHpm;aomf]]toufvQif
tqHk;&Sdaom a0'emudk cHpm;\}}[k
od\?]]udk,fcE"mysufpD;í toufukefqHk;NyD;onfrS
txufü pb0üyif tvHk;pHkaom cHpm;zG,fwdkYudk
rESpfouftyfukefonfjzpfí Nidrf;csrf;ukefvwåHU}}[k odV

0yÜ Oyrmaomfum; opfyifudk pGJí t&dyfonf
xif&m\? a,mufsm;onf aygufwl;hjcif;awmif;udk ,lí
oGm;&m\? xdk a,mufsm;onf xdk opfyifudk tjrpf&if;ü
jzwf&m\? tjrpf&if;udk jzwfí ywf0ef;usif wl;&m\?
ywf0ef;usif wl;í tjrpfwdkYudk Ekwf&m\?
t,kwfqHk;tm;jzifh yef;&if;½dk;wHrQaom
tjrpfao;wdkYudkrlvnf; xkwf&m\? xdkolonf xdk
opfyifudk tydkif;tydkif; jzwf&m\? tydkif;tydkif;

jzwfNyD;í cGJ&m\? cGJNyD;í tpdwftpdwf jyK&m\?
tpdwftpdwfjyKNyD;í avaeylÜ ajcmufaoGUap&m\?
avaeyljzifh ajcmufaoGUapNyD;í rD;jzifh wdkuf&m\?
rD;jzifh wdkufNyD;í jymrD;aoG;udk jyK&m\?
jymrD;aoG;udk jyKNyD;í jyif;xefaom avürlvnf;
vTifh&m\? vsifaom a&tvSOf&Sdaom jrpfürlvnf;
arQm&m\ 0yÜ podkY azsmufy,ftyfaomf
opfyifudkpGJíjzpfaom t&dyfonf tjrpf&f;udk
jzwfNyD;jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY
jyKNyD;jzpf\? topf rjzpfjcif;udk jyKNyD;jzpf\?
wpfzefrjzpfjcif;odkY a&muf\? aemiftcg
jzpfjcif;oabmr&Sd/

0yÜ ptwlyifvQif podkY aumif;pGm udavomrS
vGwfaom pdwf&Sdaom &[ef;tm; tjr] aejcif;
ajcmufrsKd;wdkYudk &ukef\? xdk (&[EÅm)
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rsufpdjzifh ½lyg½Hkudkjrifaomf 0rf;
rajrmuf? 0rf;renf;? atmufarhjcif;]owd}?
qifjcifÓPf]orÜZOf} &Sdonfjzpfí vspfvSL½lvfuf aeV
em;jzifh o'g½Hkudk Mum;aomf/y/ ESmacgif;jzifh
*E"m½Hkudk erf;&SLaomf/y/ vQmjzifh &om½Hkudk
vsufaomf/y/ udk,fjzifh azm|AÅm½Hkudk xdaomf/y/
pdwfjzifh "r®m½Hkudk odaomf 0rf;rajrmuf?
0rf;renf;? atmufarhjcif;]owd}? qifjcifÓPf]orÜZOf}
&Sdonf jzpfí vspfvSL½lvfuf aeV xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
udk,fvQiftqHk;&Sdaom a0'emudk
cHpm;aomf]]udk,fvQiftqHk;&Sdaom a0'emudk
cHpm;\}}[k od\? toufvQiftqHk;&Sdaom a0'emudk
cHpm;aomf]]toufvQiftqHk;&Sdaom a0'em udk
cHpm;\}}[k od\?]]udk,fcE"m ysufpD;í
toufukefqHk;NyD;onfrS txufü pb0üyifvQif
tvHk;pHkaom a0'emwdkYudk rESpfouftyfukefonf jzpfí
Nidrf;csrf;ukefvwåHU}}[k od\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkY rdefYawmfrltyfaomf ed*P²\wynfh
0yÜomuD0ifrif;onf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; bpum; udk

avQmuf\ -]]toQifbk&m; Oyrmaomfum; twdk;tyGg;udk
tvdk&Sdaom a,mufsm;onf a&mif;& rnfh jrif;i,fudk
auR;arG;&m\? xdk a,mufsm;onf twdk;tyGg;udkvnf;
r&&m? xdkYxuf tvGefvnf; yifyef;jcif;
qif;&Jjcif;tzdkY&Sdonfvnf; jzpf&m\ toQifbk&m;
ptwlomvQif twdk; tyGg;udk tvdk&Sdaom tuREkfyfonf
rdkufaom ed*P²udk qnf;uyfvkyfauR;\? xdk
tuREkfyfonf twdk;tyGg;udkvnf; r&? xdkYxuf
tvGefyifyef;jcif; qif;&Jjcif;tzdkY&Sdonfvnf; jzpfyg\
toQif bk&m; xdk tuREkfyfonf ,aeYrSpí rdkufukefaom
ed*P²wdkYü tuREkfyf\ MunfnKdjcif;udk jyif;xef aom
avürlvnf; vTifhyg\? vsifpGmaom a&tvSOfürlvnf;
arQmyg\ toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf)
tvGefESpfoufzG,f &SdygayVy/ toQifbk&m;
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk;
(&wemokH;yg;udk) udk;uG,fqnf;uyfjcif;odkY
a&mufaom Oygoum[lí rSwfawmfrlyg}}[k (avQmuf\)/

ylörokwf?

6-omV\$okwf

196/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpGmbk&m;onf a0omvDjynf
r[m0kefawm jymom'faqmifaygufaom ausmif;ü
(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg omV\$vdpä0Drif;ESifh
tb,vdpä0Drif;wdkYonf jrwpGmbk&m;xHodkY
csOf;uyfMuNyD;vQif jrwpGmbk&m;udk &Sdcdk;vsuf
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifMuNyD;haomf
omV\$vdpä0Drif;onf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifbk&m; oDvpifMu,fjcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif;? NcKd;NcHaomtusifhjzifh
raumif;rludk pufqkyfjcif;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhvnf;aumif; pESpfyg;pHkaom
taMumif;aMumifh MoCav;yg;rS xGufajrmufjcif;udk

ynwfukefaom tcsKdUaom orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
&Sdukef\? toQifbk&m; podkY ynwf&mü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tb,fodkY a[mygoenf;[k avQmuf\

omV\$ igonf oDvpifMu,fjCIF;udk wpfckaom
&[ef;w&m;\ tzdkYtpk[lí a[mawmfrl\? omV\$ tMuif
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf NcKd;jcHaom tusifhjzifh
raumif;rludk pufqkyfjCIF;wnf;[laom t,l&Sdukefvsuf
NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh raumif;rludk
pufqkyfjCIF;tusifhudk tESpf[k rSwfxif ukefvsuf
NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh raumif;rludk pufqkyfjCIF;ü
uyfNidukefvsuf aeukef\? xdk orP jAm[®PwdekYonf
MoCav;yg;rS xGufajrmufjCIF;iSg rxdkufukef/

omV\$ tMuif orPjAm[®PwdekYonf rpifMu,faom
udk,ftusifh &Sdukef\? rpifMu,faom Elwftusifh
&Sdukef\? rpifMu,faom pdwftusifh &Sdukef\?
rpifMu,faom toufarG;jCIF; &Sdukef\? xdk
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf twkr&Sdaom opömaV;yg;udk
aumif;pGm odwwfaom ÓPf tjriftvdkYiSg rxdkufukef?
omV\$ Oyrmaomfum; jrpfudk ul;vdkaom a,mufsm;onf
xufpGmaom "m;rudk udkifpGJí awmtkyfodkY 0if&m\?
xdkolonf xdk awmtkyfö ajzmifhpGmaom ysKdEkaom
(jzpftHhavm rjzpftHhavm[k) awG;awmzG,fr&Sdaom
BuD;pGmaom tifMuif;yifudk jrif&m\? xdk
tifMuif;yifudk t&if;ü jzwf&m\? t&if;udk jzwfNyD;í
tzsm;udk jzwf&m\? tzsm;udk jzwfNyD;í
tcuft&GufwdkYudk aumif;pGm okwfoif&m\?
tcuft&GufwdkYudk aumif;pGm okwfoifNyD;í
"m;rwdkYjzifh a&G&m\? "m;rwdkYjzifh a&GNyD;í
yJcGyfwdkYjzifh a&G&m\? yJcGyfwdkYjzifh a&GNyD;í
(wHpnf;) usm;vQmjzifh wdkuf&m\? usm;vQm
(wHpnf;) jzifh wdkufNyD;í ausmufvHk;jzifh
yGfwfdkuf&m\? ausmufvHk;jzifh yGfwfdkufNyD;í
jrpfudk ul;&m\

omV\$ xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? xdk
a,mufsm;onf jrpfudk ul;&ef xdkufyg oavm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)? toQifbk&m; rul;xdkufyg/ xdkodkY
rul;xdkufjcif;onf tb,faMumifh ygenf;[lrl- toQifbk&m;
ptifMuif;wHk;udk tyü aumif;pGm tajytjypf jyKtyf\?
twGif;üum; rpifMu,f?]]xdk tifMuif;opfwHk;BuD;onf
epfjrKyfvwåHU? a,mufsm;onfvnf; tusKd;rjh
ysufpD;jcif; odkY a&mufvwåHU}}[k xdkoltm;
ptjypfudk (rcRwfjzpfvdrhfrnf[k)
arQmfvifhtyfaomaMumifhwnf;[k (avQmuf\)/

omV\$ ptwlomvQif tMuif orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh raumif;rludk pufqkyjcif;wnf;
[laom t,l&Sdukef\? NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh
raumif;rludk pufqkyjcif; tusifhudk tESpf[k
rSwfxifukef\? NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh raumif;rludk
pufqkyjcif;tusifhü uyfNidukefonf jzpfí aeukef\? xdk
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf MoCav;yg;rS xGufajrmufjcif;iSg
rxdkufukef/ omV\$ tMuif orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
rpifMu,faom udk,ftusifh &Sdukef\? rpifMu,faom
Elwftusifh &Sdukef\? rpifMu,faom pdwftusifh
&Sdukef\? rpifMu,faom toufarG;jcif; &Sdukef\? xdk
orP jAm[®PwdekYonf twkr&Sdaom opö mav;yg;udk
aumif;pGm odwwfaom ÓPftjriftvdkYiSg rxdkufukef/

omV\$ tMuif orPjAm[®PwdekYonf NcKd;NcHaom
tusifhjzifh raumif;rludk pufqkyjcif;[laom
t,lr&Sdukefonf jzpfí NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh
raumif;rludk pufqkyjcif;ü tESpf[khrrSwfxifukefonf
jzpfí NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh raumif;rludk
pufqkyjcif;tusifhü ruyfNidukefonfjzpfí aeukef\? xdk
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf MoCav;yg;rS xGufajrmuf&ef
xdkufukef/ omV\$ tMuif orPjAm[®PwdekYonf
pifMu,faom udk,ftusifh &Sdukef\? pifMu,faom
Elwftusifh &Sdukef\? pifMu,faom pdwftusifh
&Sdukef\? pifMu,faom toufarG;jcif; &Sdukef\? xdk orP

jAm[®PwdkYonf twkr&Sdaom opöma;yg;udk
aumif;pGm odwwfaom ÓPftjriftvdkYiSg xdkuf ukefV

omV§ Oyrmaomfum; jrpfudk ul;vdkaom
a,mufsm;onf xufvSpGmaom "m;rudk udkifpGJí
awmtkyfodkY 0if&m\? xdkolonf xdk awmtkyfö
ajzmifhpGmaom ysKdEkaom (jzpftHhavm rjzpftHh
avm[k) awG;awmzG,fr&Sdaom BuD;pGmaom
tifMuif;yifudk jrif&m\? xdk tifMuif;yifudk t&if;ü
jzwf&m\? t&if;udk jzwfNyD;í tzsm;udk jzwf&m\?
tzsm;udk jzwfNyD;í tcuft&GufwdkYudk aumif;pGm
okwfoif&m\? tcuft&GufwdkYudk aumif;pGm
okwfoifNyD;í "m;rjzifh a&G&m\? "m;rjzifh a&GNyD;í
yJcGyfjzifh a&G&m\? yJcGyfjzifh a&GNyD;í
aqmufudk ,INyD;vQif twGif;ü aumif;rGef pifMu,fpGm
xGif;&m\? twGif;ü aumif;rGef pifMu,fpGm xGif;NyD;í
usm;vQm (wHpnf;) jzifh wdkuf&m\? usm;vQm
(wHpnf;) jzifh wdkufNyD;í ausmufvHk;jzifh
yGwfwdkuf&m\? ausmufvHk;jzifh yGwfwdkufNyD;í
avSudk jyK&m\? avSudk jyKNyD;í wufr xdk;0g;udk
zGJU&m\? wufr xdk;0g;udk zGJUNyD;í jrpfudk ul;&mV

omV§ xdk t&mudk tb,fodkY rSwfxifoenf;? xdk
a,mufsm;onf jrpfudk ul;&ef xdkufyg oavm[k
(ar;awmfrl\)? toQifbk&m; ul;xdkufygV xdkodkY
ul;xdkufjcif;onf tb,hfaMumifhenf;? toQifbk&m;
ptifMuif;yifudk tyü aumif;pGm tajytjypf jyKtyf\?
twGif;üvnf;aumif; pGm pifMu,fatmifjyK\?]]wufr
xdk;0g;udk zGJUxm;aom avSonf repfvwåHU?
a,mufsm;onf csrf;ompGm urf;wpfzufodkY
a&mufvwåHU}}[k xdkoltm; ptusKd;udk
(rcRwfjzpfvdrhfrnf[k) arQmfvifhtyfaomaMumifhwnf;[k
(avQmuf)/

omV§ ptwlyifvQif tMuif orPjAm[®PwdkYonf
NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh raumif;rludk pufqkyjcif;wnf;

[laom tusifhr&Sdukefonfjzpfí NcKd;NcHaom tusifhjzifh
raumif;rludk pufqkyfjcif; tusifhü tESpf[k
rrSwfxifukefonfjzpfí NcKd;NcHaomtusifhjzifh
raumif;rludk pufqkyfjcif;tusifhü ruyfNidukefonfjzpfí
aeukef\? xdk orPjAm[®PwdekYonf MoCav;yg;rS
xGufajrmuf&ef xdkuf ukef\ omV§ tMuif
orPjAm[®PwdekYonf pifMu,faom udk,ftusifh &Sdukef\?
pifMu,faom Elwftusifh &Sdukef\? pifMu,faom
pdwftusifh &Sdukef\? pifMu,faom toufarG;jcif;
&Sdukef\? xdk orPjAm[®PwdekYonf twkr&Sdaom
opöma;yg;udk aumif;pGm odwwfaom ÓPf tjrif
tvdkYiSg xdkufukef\

omV§ Oyrmaomfum; ol&Jaumif; (ppfom;)onf
rsm;pGmukefaom jrm;jzifh jyKtyfaom qef;Mu,faom
trlwdkYudk tu,fí jyKwwfonf jzpftHh? xdktcgü
ol&Jaumif;onf taMumif; oHk;rsKd;wdkYjzifh rif;tm;
xdkuf\? rif;\ toHk;awmfch jzpf\? rif;\ vuf¹/₂Hk;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\ tb,foHk;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
a0;aom t&yfü jrm;udk usapEdkif\? rcRwf r,Gif;
pl;0ifatmif ypfEdkif\? BuD;pGmaom txnfudk,fudk
azmufcGJEdkif\

omV§ ol&Jaumif; (ppfom;)onf a0;aom t&yfü
jrm;udk usapEdkifoujhodkY? omV§ ptwlmvQif
t&d,mwynfhonf aumif;aom wnfMunfjcif;
(r*fzdkvform"d) &Sd\? omV§ aumif;aom wnfMunfjcif;
(orm"d) &Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf twdwf tem*wf
ypöKyÜefjzpfao tZÑwåhoEÅmef
A[d'°oEÅmefüvnf;jzpfao ¹/₂kefY&if;onf
odrfarGUonfvnf;jzpfao ,kwfonf jrwfonfvnf;jzpfao
a0;onf eD;onfvnf;jzpfao ¹/₂kyf[lorQ
tvHk;pHkudk]]ptvHk;pHkaom ¹/₂kyfonf
ighOpömr[kwf? ptvHk;pHkaom ¹/₂kyfonf igr[kwf?
ptvHk;pHkaom ¹/₂kyfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}[k podkY
¹/₂kyfudk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; aumif;aom (0dyóem)

ynmjzifh ½IV tvHk;pHkaom a0'em udk/ tvHk;pHkaom
onmudk/ tvHk;pHkaom ocFg&wdkYudk/ twdwf
tem*wf ypöKyÜefjzpfaom tZÑwåoEÅmef
A[d''oEÅmefüvnf;jzpfaom ½kefY&if;onf
odrfarGUonfvnf;jzpfaom ,kwfonfjrwfonfvnf;jzpfaom
a0;onfeD;onfvnf;jzpfaom
0dnmOf[lorQtm;vHk;udk]]ptvHk;pHkaom 0dnmOfonf
ighOpömr[kwf? ptvHk;pHkaom 0dnmOfonf igr[kwf?
ptvHk;pHkaom 0dnmOfonf ig\ twår[kwf}}[k þodkY
0dnmOfudk[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; aumif;aom (0dyóem)
ynmjzifh ½IV

omV\$ ol&Jaumif; (ppfom;)onf rcRwfr,Gif; pl;0ifatmif
ypfEdkifouJhodkY? omV\$ ptwl omvQif t&d,mwynfhonf
rSefuefaom jrifjCIF;]or®m'd|d} &Sd\? omV\$
rSefuefaom jrifjCIF;&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf]]pum;
qif;&Jwnf;]][k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\y/]]pum; qif;&
csKyf&m (edAÅmef) odkY a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;
[k}}[kwfrSefaomtwdkif; od\

omV\$ ol&Jaumif; (ppfom;)onf BuD;pGmaom
txnfudk,fudk azmufcGJEdkifouJhodkY? omV\$
ptwlomvQif t&d,mwynfhonf udavomrS aumif;pGm
vGwfajrmufrl t&[wåzdkvf]0drkwåd} &Sd\? omV\$
udavomrS aumif;pGm vGwfajrmufrl
t&[wåzdkvf]0drkwåd}&Sdaom t&d,mwynfhonf
BuD;pGmaomrodjCIF;]t0dZÆem}txkudk
azmufcGJEdkif\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-rv'duma'0Dokwf

197/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwpfGmbk&m;onf om0w→djynf
temxydPfolax;\ t&Hjzpfaom aZw0efausmif;ü

(oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrl\ xdktcg rv'dumrdzk&m;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;NyD;vQif
wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifNyD;aomf jrwpGmbk&m;tm;
bpum;udk avQmuf\-

toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf
tqif;vnf; rvS? toGifvnf; raumif;? ½lcsifzG,fvnf; r&Sd?
qif;&Jvnf; qif;&J\? udk,fydkifOpömvnf; r&Sd?
toHk;taqmifvnf;enf;\? wefcdk;vnf;enf;\ xdk
tqif;rvSjcif;ponf\ taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;/

toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf
tqif;vnf; rvS? toGifvnf; raumif;? ½lcsifzG,fvnf; r&Sd?
odkYaomfvnf; <u,f0\? rsm;aom Opömvnf; &Sd\
rsm;aom toHk;taqmifvnf; &Sd\? wefcdk;vnf; BuD;\V
xdk tqif;rvSjcif;ponf\ taMumif;taxmuf tyHhum;
tb,fygenf;/

toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf
tvGeftqif;vS\? ½lcsifzG,fvnf; &Sd\? MunfvifzG,fvnf;
jzpf\? vGefjrwfaom tqif;toGifESifh jynfhpHk\?
odkYaomfvnf; qif;&J\? udk,fydkif Opömr&Sd?
toHk;taqmifvnf; r&Sd? wefcdk;vnf;enf;\ xdk
tqif;vSjcif; ponf\ taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;/

toQifbk&m; pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf
tvGeftqif;vS\? ½lcsifzG,fvnf; &Sd\? MunfvifzG,fvnf;
jzpf\? vGefjrwfaom tqif;toGifESifh jynfhpHk\? <u,fvnf;
<u,f0\? rsm;aom Opömvnf; &Sd\? rsm;aom
toHk;taqmifvnf; &Sd\? wefcdk;vnf; BuD;\V xdk
tqif;vSjcif;ponf\ taMumif;taxmuftyHhum; tb,fygenf;[k
(avQmuf\)/

rvv'dum pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf
trsufa'goBuD;\? pdwfyifyef;jcif;rsm;\? tenf;i,frQu dk
ajymqdkumrQ jzpfvsufvnf; (a'gojzifh) uyfNidwwf\?
trsufxGufwwf\? azmufjyefwwf\? &efNiKd;xm;wwf\?
pdwfqdk;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?

trsufxGufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
rESpfoufjcf;udkvnf;aumif; xifpGmjyK\? xdk
rmwk*gronf orPtm;jzpfap jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap
qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;? tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?
t0wfouFef;udkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudkvnf;aumif;?
yef;udkvnf;aumif;? eHYomudkvnf;aumif;?
eHYomaysmif;udkvnf;aumif;?
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf;aumif;?
qDrD;taqmuftODudkvnf;aumif; ray;vSLwwf? jiLpljcf;]
£óm} ESifh,SOfaom pdwf&Sd\? olwpfyg;wdkY
vmbf&jcf; t¹/₂dktaoch&jcf; tav;jyKch&jcf;
jrwfEdk;ch&jcf; &Sdcdk;ch&jcf; tylaZmf
ch&jcf;wdkYü jiLp\? jypfrSm;\? jiLpljcf;udk zGJUV
xdk rmwk*gronf xdk b0rS pkawí pvlUb0odkY tu,fí
a&mufvmonfjzpfthH? xdk rmwk*gronf
jzpfav&m&mb0ü tqif;vnf; rvS? toGifvnf; raumif;?
¹/₂lcsifzG,fvnf; r&Sd? qif;&Jvnf; qif;&J\?
udk,fydkifOpömvnf; r&Sd? toHk; taqmifvnf; r&Sd?
wefcdk;vnf;enf;V

rv'dum pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf
trsufa'goBuD;\? pdwfyifyef;jcf;rsm;\? tenf;i,frQu dk
ajymqdkumrQ jzpfvsufvnf; (a'gojzifh) uyfNidwwf\?
trsufxGufwwf\? azmufjyefwwf\? &efNiKd;xm;wwf\?
pdwfqdk;jcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
trsufxGufjcf;udkvnf;aumif;?
rESpfoufjcf;udkvnf;aumif; xifpGmjyKwwf\? xdk
rmwk*gronf orPtm;jzpfap jAm[®Ptm; jzpfap
qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;? tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?
t0wfouFef;udkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudk dkvnf;aumif;?
yef;udkvnf;aumif;? eHYomaysmif;udkvnf;aumif;?
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf;aumif;?
qDrD;taqmuftODudkvnf;aumif; ay;vSLwwf\?
jiLpljcf;ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfr&Sd? olwpfyg;wdkY
vmbf&jcf; t¹/₂dktaojyKch&jcf; tav;jyKch&jcf;

jrwfEdk;cH&jcif; &Sdcdk;cH&jcif;
tylaZmfch&jcif;wdkYü rjiLpl? rjypfrSm;?
jiLpljCIF;jzifhrzGJU/ xdk rmwk*gronf xdk b0rS pkawí
pvlUb0odkY tu,fí a&mufvmonf jzpftHh? xdk
rmwk*gronf jzpfav&m&mb0ü tqif;vnf; rvS? toGifvnf;
raumif;? ½lcsifzG,fvnf; r&Sd? odkYaomfvnf; <u,f0\?
rsm;aom Opömvnf; &Sd\? rsm;aom toHk;taqmifvnf;
&Sd\? wefcdk;vnf; BuD;V

rv'dum pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf trsufa'go
rBuD;? pdwfyifyef;jcif; rrrsm;? rsm;pGm
ajymqdkAomfvnf; ruyfNidwwf? trsufRXGufwwf?
razmufjyefwwf? &efNiKd;rxm;wwf?
pdwfqdk;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
trsufXGufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
rESpfoufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; xifpGm rjyKwwf? xdk
rmwk*gronf orPtm;jzpfap jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap
qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;? tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?
t0wfouFef;udkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudkvnf;aumif;??
yef;udkvnf;aumif;? eHYomudkvnf;aumif;?
eHYomaysmif;udkvnf;aumif;?
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf;aumif;?
qDrD;taqmuftODudkvnf;aumif; ray;vSLwwf?
jiLpljCIF;ESifh ,SOfaom pdwf&Sdonf jzpfí olwpfyg;wdkY
vmbf&jcif; t½dktaojyKch&jcif; tav;jyKch&jcif;
jrwfEdk;cH&jcif; &Sdcdk;cH&jcif;
tylaZmfch&jcif;wdkYü jiLplwwf\? jypfrSm;wwf\?
jiLpljCIF;jzifh zGJUwwf\ xdk rmwk*gronf xdk b0rS
pkawí pvlUb0odkY tu,fí a&mufvmonf jzpftHh? xdk
rmwk*gronf jzpfav&m&mb0ü tqif;vnf; vS\?
½lcsifzG,fvnf; &Sd\? MunfvifzG,fvnf; jzpf\? jrwfAom
tqif;toGifESifhvnf; jynfhPHk\? odkYaomfvnf; qif;&J\?
udk,fydkifOpömvnf; r&Sd? toHk;taqmifvnf; r&Sd?
wefcdk;vnf;enf;V

rv'dum pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf
trsufa'gorBuD;? pdwfyifyef;jcif;rrsm;? rsm;pGm
ajymqdkaumfvnf; ruyfNidwwf? trsufrxGufwwf?
razmufjyefwwf? &efNiKd;rxm;wwf?
pdwfdqdk;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
trsufxGufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
rESpfoufjcif;udkvnf;aumif; xifpGm rjyKwwf? xdk
rmwk*gronf orPtm;jzpfap jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap
qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;? tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?
t0wfouFef;udkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudkvnf;aumif;?
yef;udkvnf;aumif;? eHYomudkvnf;aumif;?
eHYomaysmif;udkvnf;aumif;? tdyf&m
ae&mudkvnf;aumif;? qDrD;taqmuftODudkvnf;aumif;
ay;vSLwwf\? jiLpljcif;ESifh ,SOfaom pdwfr&Sd?
olwpyfg; vmbf&jcif; t½dktao cH&jcif; jrwfEdk;cH&jcif;
&Sdcdk;cH&jcif; tylaZmfchH&jcif;wdkYü rjiLpl?
rjypfrSm;? jiLpljcif;jzifh rzGJU/ xdk rmwk*gronf xdk
b0rS pkawí pvlUb0odkY tu,fí a&mufvmonf jzpfthH?
xdk rmwk*gronf jzpfav&m&mb0ü tqif;vnf; vS\
½lcsifzG,fvnf; &Sd\? MunfvifzG,fvnf; jzpf\?
vGefjrwfaom tqif;toGifESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? <u,f0vnf;
<u,f0\? rsm;aom Opömvnf; &Sd\? rsm;aom
toHk;taqmifvnf; &Sd\? wefcdk;vnf; BuD;V

rv'dum tMuif haMumifh pavmuü tcsKdUaom
rmwk*gronf tqif;vnf; rvS? toGifvnf; raumif;?
½lcsifzG,fvnf; r&Sd? qif;&Jvnf; qif;&J\?
udk,fydkifOpömvnf; r&Sd? toHk; taqmifvnf; r&Sd?
wefcdk;vnf;enf;\? rv'dum pqdkcJhNyD;onfum;
(xdkodkYjzpfjcif;\) taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/
rv'dum tMuif haMumifh pavmuü
tcsKdUaomrmwk*gronf tqif;vnf; rvS?
toGifvnf;raumif;? ½lcsifzG,fvnf; r&Sd? odkYaomfvnf;
<u,f0\? rsm;aom Opömvnf; &Sd\? rsm;aom
toHk;taqmifvnf; &Sd\? wefcdk;vnf; BuD;V rv'dum

pqdkcJhNyD;onfum; (xdkodkYjzpfjcf;\)
taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/ rv'dum tMuif haMumifh
pavmuü tcsKdUaom rmwk*gronf tqif;vnf; vS\
½lcsifzG,fvnf; &Sd\? MunfvifzG,fvnf; jzpf\? jrwfaom
tqif;toGifESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? odkYaomfvnf; qif;&J\
udk,fydkifOpömvnf; r&Sd? toHk;taqmifvnf; r&Sd?
wefcdk;vnf;enf;V rv'dum pqdkcJhNyD;onfum;
(xdkodkYjzpfjcf;\) taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;/
rv'dum tMuif haMumifh pavmuü tcsKdUaom
rmwk*gronf tqif;vnf; vS\
½lcsifzG,fvnf; &Sd\
MunfvifzG,fvnf; jzpf\? vGefjrwfaom tqif;toGifESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? <u,fvnf; <u,f0\? rsm;aom Opömvnf; &Sd\
rsm;aom toHk;taqmifvnf; &Sd\? wefcdk;vnf; BuD;V
rv'dum pqdkcJhNyD;onfum; (xdkodkYjzpfjcf;\)
taMumif;taxmuftyHhaywnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

podkYa[mawmfrlaomf rv'dumrdzk&m;onf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; bpum;udk avQmuf\- toQifbk&m;
tuREkfyfonf wpfyg;aomb0ü
trsufBuD;zl;cjhava,mifwum;? pdwfyifyef;jcif;
rsm;cjhava,mifwum;? tenf;i,f ajymqdkumrQjzifhvnf;
(a'gojzifh) NiduyfwwfcJhava,mif wum;?
trsufxGufcJhava,mifwum;? azmufjyefcJhava,mifwum;?
&efNiKd;xm;cjhava,mif wum;?
pdwfqdk;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
trsufxGufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
rESpfoufjcif;udkvnf;aumif;
xifpGmjyKzl;cjhava,mifwum;? toQifbk&m; xdk
tuREkfyfonf ,ckb0ü tqif;rvS? toGif raumif;? ½lcsifzG,f
r&Sd/

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf wpfyg;aom b0ü
orPtm;jzpfap jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;?
tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?
t0wfouFef;udkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudkvnf;aumif;?
yef;udkvnf;aumif;? eHYomudkvnf;aumif;?

eHYomaysmif;udkvnf;aumif;? tdyf&m
ae&mudkvnf;aumif;? qDrD;taqmuftODudkvnf;aumif;
vSLzl;cJhava,mifwum;? toQifbk&m;hxdk tuREkfyfonf
p,ckb0ü <u,f0yg\? rsm;aom Opöm&Sdyg\? rsm;aom
toHk;taqmif&SdygV

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyfonf wpfyg;aomb0ü jiLplpdwf
r&Sda,mifwum;? olwpfyg;wdkY vmbf&jcif;
t½dktaojyKcH&jcif; tav;jyKcH&jcif; jrwfEdk;cH&jcif;
&Sdcdk;cH&jcif; tylaZmfch&jcif;wdkYü rjiLplwwf?
rjypfrSm;wwf? jiLpljCIF;jzifh raESmifzGJUwwfonf
jzpfCJhzl;a,mifwum;? toQifbk&m; xdk tuREkfyfonf
pb0ü wefcdk;BuD;ygV toQifbk&m; þrif;\ eef;awmfü
tMuif rif;orD;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
ykPÖm;owdkYorD;wdkYonfvnf;aumif;?
ol<u,fowdkYorD;wdkYonfvnf;aumif; &Sdygukef\?
toQifbk&m; xdk tuREkfyfonf xdk
owdkYorD;taygif;wdkYudk tpdK;&jcif;jzifh tBuD;trSL;
tjzpfudk jyK&yg\? toQifbk&m; xdk
tuREkfyfonf ,aeYrSpí trsufrBuD;awmhygtHh?
rsm;aom pdwfyifyef;jcif; r&SdawmhygtHh? rsm;pGm
qdkygaomfvnf; ruyfNidygtHh? trsufrxGufygtHh?
razmuf jyefygtHh? &efNiKd;rxm;ygtHh?
pdwfqdk;jcif;udkvnf;aumif;?
trsufxGufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif;?
rESpfoufjCIF;udkvnf;aumif; xifpGmrjyKygtHh/
orPtm;jzpfap jAm[®Ptm;jzpfap qGrf;udkvnf;aumif;?
tazsmfudkvnf;aumif;?
t0wfouFef;udkvnf;aumif;? ,mOfudkvnf;aumif;?
yef;udkvnf;aumif;? eHYomudkvnf;aumif;?
eHYomaysmif;udkvnf;aumif;?
tdyf&mae&mudkvnf;aumif;? qDrD;taqmuftOD
udkvnf;aumif; ay;vSLygtHh? jiLplpdwf
rjzpfawmhygtHh? olwpfyg;wdkY vmbf&jcif; t½dktao
jyKcH&jcif; tav;jyKcH&jcif; jrwfEdk;cH&jcif;

&Sdcdk;cH&jcif; tylaZmfcH&jcif;wdkYü rjiLplygtHh
rjypfrSm; ygtHh? jilpljcf;jzifh rzGJUygtHh?
toQifbk&m; (w&m;awmfonf) tvGefESpfoufzG,f
&SdygayV/y/ toQifbk&m; jrwpfGmbk&m;onf
tuREkfyfudk ,aeYrSpí toufxufqHk; (&wemokH;yg;udk)
udk;uG,fqnf;uyfaom Oygodumr[lí rSwfawmfrlyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

owårokwf/

8-twåEÅyokwf

198/ &[ef;wdkY avmuü
pyk^{*3/4}dKvfav;a,mufwdkYonf xif&Sm;&Sdukef\ tb,f
av;a,mufwdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fudk ylyefap ww\?
rdrdudk,fudk ylyefapjcf;ü tm;xkwf\ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf olwpfyg;wdkYudk
ylyefapww\? olwpfyg;wdkYudk ylyefapjcf;ü
tm;xkwf\ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fudkvnf; ylyefapww\?
rdrdudk,fudk ylyefapjcf;üvnf; tm; xkwf\?
olwpfyg;wdkYudkvnf; ylyefapww\? olwpfyg;wdkYudk
ylyefapjcf;üvnf; tm;xkwf\ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fudkvnf;
rylyefapwwf? rdrdudk,fudk ylyef apjcf;üvnf;
tm;rxkwf? olwpfyg; udkvnf; rylyefapwwf? olwpfyg;udk
ylyefapjcf;üvnf; tm;rxkwf? rdrdudk,fudk
rylyefapwwfaom olwpfyg;udkvnf; rylyefapwwfaom
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rsufarSmufb0üomvQif qmavmifjcf;
wPSmr&Sdonf (udavomrS) Nidrf;at;onf at;csrf;onf
jzpfí (psmef r*f zdkvf edAÁmef) csrf;omudk
cHpm;vsuf jrwwfaom twåabmjzifh ae\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fudk
ylyefapwwfol rdrdudk,fudk ylyefapjcif;ü tm;xkwfwwfol
jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf t0wfr0wfbj ae\? vGwfvypGm usifh\
vufjzifh rpifudk okwfavh&Sd\? toQifvmygavmh qdkol\
qGrf;udk rcH? toQif &yfygOD;avmhqdkol\ qGrf;udk
rcH? rdrd ruyfa&mufR ,laqmifvmaom qGrf;udk rcH?
&nfpl;í jyKaom qGrf;udk rcH? yifhzwfaom qGrf;udk
rcH? tdk;0rS (aumfí avmif;aom) qGrf;udkrcH?
awmif;0rS (aumfí avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH?
wHcg;cHkjc;í (avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH? wkwfjc;í
(avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH? usnfayGUjc;í
(avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH? ESpfamuf pm;aepOf (xí
avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH? udk,f0efaqmifrdef;r
(avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH? EdkYwdkufqJrdef;r
(avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH? a,mufsm;ESifh
ESD;aESmaeaom rdef;r (avmif;aom) qGrf;udk rcH?
aqmfMopkaygif;í avmif;aom qGrf;wdkYudk rcH?
acG;arQmfae&mrS qGrf;udk rcH? ,iftHk&mrS
qGrf;udk rcH? ig;rpm;? trJrpm;? ao&nfraomuf
t&ufraomuf? zGJüjr\$yfaom aq;&nfudk raomuf?
wpftdrföom qGrf;ch\? wpfvkwfom pm;\? ESpfdrföom
qGrf;ch\? ESpfvkwfom pm;\y/ ckepfdrföom
qGrf;ch\? ckepfvkwfom pm;\? qGrf;avmif;cGufi,f
wpfck pmjzifhvnf; a&mifh&J\? qGrf;avmif; cGufi,f
ESpfckpmjzifhvnf; a&mifh&J\y/ qGrf;avmif; cGufi,f
cke pfckpmjzifhvnf; a&mifh&J\? wpf&ufjc;vnf;
tpmpm;\? ESpf&ufjc;vnf; tpmpm;\y/
cke pf&ufjc;vnf; tpmpm;\? benf;jzifh
vcGJwpfBudrfwdkifatmifvnf; podkYoabm&Sdaom
&ufydkif;jcm;í tpmpm;jcif;tusifhudk usifhvsuf ae\

xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf [if;&Gufpdrf;udkaomfvnf;
pm;ae\? ajymif;qefudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\?
usdwfoD;qefudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\? om;a&zwf

tpteudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\? arSmfudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
zGJEkudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
xrif;&nfudkaomfvnf;aomufae\? ESrf;rkefYnuf
udkaomfvnf; pm;ae\? jrufudkaomfvnf; pm;ae\
EGm;acs;udkaomfvnf; pm;ae\? awm opfjrp
opfoD;udk pm;vsuf rQw\? a<uusaom opfoD;udk
pm;vsuf rQwV

xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf ydkufqHavQmft0wfwdkYudkvnf;
0wf\? ydkufqHavQmfESifh a&maESm&ufaom
t0wfwdkYudkvnf; 0wf\? vlaoaumifrS t0wfwdkYudkvnf;
0wf\? yHhoult0wfwdkYudkvnf; 0wf\?
opfacguft0wfwdkYudkvnf; 0wf\? opfeufa&udkvnf;
0wf\? opfeufa&rQift0wfudkvnf; 0wf\?
oref;jruft0wfudkvnf; 0wf\? avQmfawt0wfudkvnf; 0wf\?
ysOfcsyft0wfudkvnf; 0wf\? qHjcnfurÁvmudkvnf; 0wf\?
om;NrD;urÁvmudkvnf; 0wf\? cifykyfiSufawmif
t0wfudkvnf; 0wf\? qHrkwfqdwfwudkvnf; Ekwf\?
qHrkwfqdwfEkwfjcf; trludkvnf; tm; xkwf\? xdkif&ef
ae&mudk y,fí &yfvsvnf; ae\? aqmifhaMumifhvnf;
xdkif\? aqmifhaMumifh xdkifaejcf; trludkvnf;
tm;xkwf\? ql;cf;tay:üvnf; ae\? ql;cf;tay:ü tdyf\?
naecsr;vQif oHk;Budrfajrmufa&odkY oufqif;jcf;
trludk tm;xkwfaeV penf;jzifh podkY oabm&Sdaom
rsm;jym;aom udk,fudk vGefpGm ylyefapjcf; tzefwvJvJ
ylyefapjcf;ü tm;xkwfí aeV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fudk ylyefapwwfol rdrdudk,fudk
ylyefapjcf;ü tm;xkwfwwfol jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
olwpyfg;wdkYudk ylyefapwwfol olwpyfg;wdkYudk
ylyef apjcf;ü tm;xkwfwwfol jzpfoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf odk;udk owf\?
0ufudk owf\? iSufudk owf\? om;udk owf\?
Murf;MuKwf\? ig;udk owf\? cdk;wwf\? cdk;oludk
owfwwf\? EGm;udk owfwwf\? aESmiftdrf tcsKyf

(axmif) udk apmifh ww\? xdkrSwpfyg;ukefaom
cyfodrf;ukefaom Murf;MuKwfaom trlwdkYudk jyKV/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}dKvfonf olwpfyg;wdkYudk
ylyefapwwfol olwpfyg;wdkYudk ylyefapjcif;ü tm;xkwf
wwfol jzpf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fudk
ylyefapwwf rdrdudk,fudk ylyefapjcif;ü
tm;xkwfwwfoljzpfí olwpfyg;udk ylyefapwwfol
olwpfyg;udk ylyefapjcif;ü tm;xkwfwwfolhjzpföenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf a&ajrudk
tpdk;&aom OD;xdyfü tbdoduf oGef;avmif;tyfNyD;aom
rif;aomfvnf; jzpf\? rsm;pGm OpömESpf&Sdaom
ykPÖm;aomfvnf; jzpf\? xdkolonf NrKdU\
ta&SUt&yfü ,Zfwif;ukyftopfudk jyKapí qHrkwfqdwfudk
y,fapí cGgESifh wuGaom opfeufa&udk Owfí
axmywfqDjzifh udk,fudk okwfvdrf;í om;csKdjzifh
ausmufukef;udk t,m;azsmufvsuf ,Zfwif;ukyfodkY
rdzk&m;ç yka&m[dwfykPÖm;ESifh twl0if\ xdkolonf
xdk ,Zf wif;ukyfü tcif;r&Sdaom EGm;acs;pdkjzifh
vdrf;usHtyfaom ajrü tdyf\? trdESifh tqif;wlonfh
EGm;i,f&Sdaom wpfaumifaom EGm;r\ wpfckaom
EdkYü tMuif EdkY&nfonf &Sd\? ,if;EdkY&nfjzifh rif;onf
rQw\? ESpfckajrmufaom EdkYü tMuif EdkY&nfonf
&Sd\? ,if;EdkY&nfjzifh rdzk&m;onf rQw\?
oHk;ckajrmufaom EdkYü tMuif EdkY&nfonf
&Sd\? ,if;EdkY&nfjzifh yka&m[dwfykPÖm;onf rQw\?
av;ckajrmufaom EdkYü tMuif EdkY&nfonf
&Sd\? ,if;EdkY&nfjzifh rD;yIaZmf\? <uif;aom
EdkY&nfjzifh EGm;i,fonf rQw\ xdk rif;onf
podkYqdk\-]]prQavmufukefaom
EGm;vm;wdkYudk ,ZfylaZmf&ef owfMuukefavmh?
prQavmufukefaom EGm;i,fwdkYudk ,ZfylaZmf&ef
owfMuukef avmh? prQavmufukefaom
EGm;ri,fwdkYudk ,ZfylaZmf&ef owfMuukefavmh?

prQavmufukefaom qdwfwdkYudk ,ZfylaZmf&ef
owfMuukefavmh? prQavmufukefaom
odk;wdkYudk ,ZfylaZmf&ef owfMuukefavmh?
prQavmufukefaom jrif;wdkYudk ,ZfylaZmf&ef
owfMuukefavmh? prQavmuf ukefaom
opfyifwdkYudk ,ZfwdkiftvdkYiSg jzwfMuukefavmh?
prQavmufukefaom aeZmjrufrwdkYudk ,ZfylaZmf&ef
tumt&HESifh ,ZfylaZmf&m ajrtcif;jyK&eftvdkYiSg
&dwfjzwfMuukefavmh}}[k (qdk\)/ xdk rif;tm;
uReftaptyg;trlvkyfwdkYonfvnf; rif;'Pfjzifh
Ncdrf;ajcmuftyfç ab;jzifh Ncdrf; ajcmuftyfukefonf jzpfí
rsuf&nf&TJpdk idk,dkukefvsuf ,ZfylaZmf&ef
todkif;t0dkif;wdkYudk jyK&ukefV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrdudk,fudk ylyefapwwf
rdrdudk,fudk ylyefapjcif;ü tm;xkwf wwfoljzpfí
olwpfyg;udk ylyefapwwf olwpfyg;udk ylyefapjcif;ü
tm;xkwfwwfol jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdudk,fudkvnf; rylyefapwwf rdrdudk,fudk
ylyefapjcif;üvnf; tm;rxkwfwwfoljzpfí? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rylyefapwwf olwpfyg;udk ylyefapjcif;üvnf;
tm;rxkwfwwfol jzpfoenf;? rdrdudk,fudk rylyefapwwf
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rylyefapwwf aom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rsufarSmufb0üyifvQif qmavmifjcif; wPSmr&Sdonf
(udavomwdkYrS) Nidrf; at;onf at;csrf;onf jzpfí
csrf;omudk cHpm;vsuf jrwwfaom twåabmjzifh aeoenf;
[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü ylaZmftxl;udk
cHawmfrlxdkufaom? (tvHk;pHkaom w&m;wdkYudk)
udk,fwdkif rSefpGm odawmfrlaom? todÓPf]0dZÆm}
tusifh]p&P} ESifh jynfhpHkawmfrlaom? aumif;aom
pum;udk qdkawmfrlwwfaom? avmuudk
odawmfrlaom? qHk;rxdkufoludk qHk;rwwfonfh twkrjh
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf jzpfawmfrlaom? ewfvlwdkY\
q&mjzpfawmfrlaom? (opö mav;yg;w&m;wdkYudk)

odapawmfrlaom? bkef;wefcdk;BuD;awmfrlaom
jrwpGmbk&m;onf yGifhawmfrlvM\ xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf ewf rm&fewf jA[®mESifhwuGaom
ewfavmuESifh orPjAm[®P rif;rsm;
vlrsm;ESifhwuGaom vlavmuudk udk,fwdkifxl;aom
ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a[mMum;awmfrl\? xdk
jrwpGmbk&m;onf tp\ aumif;jcif; tv,f\ aumif;jcif;
tqHk;\ aumif;jcif;&Sdaom teufESifh jynfhphKaom
o'gESifhjynfhphKaom w&m;udk a[mawmfrl\?
tvHk;pHkjynfhphKí xuf0ef;usifpifMu,faom jrwwfaom
tusifhudk jyawmfrl\? xdkw&m;awmfudk
ol<u,fonfvnf;aumif;? ol<u,fom;onfvnf;aumif;?
tjcm;ZmwfwpfrsKd;rsKd;ü jzpfaom olonfvnf;aumif;
Mum;em&\?

xdkolonf xdkw&m;awmfudk
Mum;em&aomaMumifh
jrwpGmbk&m;ü ,HkMunfrludk &\? xdkolonf
xdk ,HkMunfrludk &jcif;ESifh jynfhphKonf jzpfí podkY
qifjci\ -]]vUabmifü ae&jcif;onf usOf;ajrmif;\?
(udavom) jrLx&m vrf;aMumif; jzpf\? &[ef;tjzpfonf
vGifjyifESifh wl\? vUabmifü ae&olonf þjrwwfaom
tusifhudk pifppf jynfhphKpGm pifppf pifMu,fpGm
c½koif;yGwfopfESifhwlpGm usifhjcif;iSg rvG,f? igonf
qHrkwfqdwfudk y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqdk; t0wfwdkYudk
0wfí vUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf (&[ef;jyK)
&rl aumif;avpG}}[k (qifjci\)/ xdkolonf
aemifcguenf;aom Opömpkudk pGefYí jzpfap
rsm;aom Opömpkudk pGefYí jzpfapenf;aom
aqGrsKd;udk pGefYíjzpfap rsm;aom
aqGrsKd;pOfqufudk pGefYíjzpfap qHrkwfqdwfudk
y,fNyD;vQif zef&nfqdk;t0wfwdkYudk 0wfí vUabmifrS
&[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf (&[ef;jyK)\

xdkolonf podkY 0ifa&mufNyD;aomf &[ef;wdkY\
t"doDvodu©mç jrwpGmbk&m; ynwfwawmfrltyfaom

odu©myk'f (omZD0) odkY a&mufonf jzpfí
toufowfjcif;udk y,fvsuf toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
wkwfudk csxm;NyD;jzpf\? vufeufudk csxm;NyD;jzpf\?
&Sufjcif;&Sd\? oem;wwf\? cyfodrf;aom owå0gwdkY\
tpD;tyGg;udk vdkvm;vsuf aeV ray;onfudk ,ljcif; udk
y,fí ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
ay;onfudkom ,\? ay;onfudkom tvdk&Sd\? rcdk;r0Suf
pifMu,faom udk,fjzifh aeV rjrwwfaom tusifhudk y,fí
jrwwfaom tusifhudk usifh\? ,kwfaom tusifhudk usifhavh
r&Sd? &GmolwdkY\ tavihjzpfaoam arxkeftusifhrS
a&SmifMuOf\ rrSefajymjcif;udk y,fí rrSefajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\ trSefudkom qdkavh&Sd\? rSefaoam
pum;csif; qufpyfap\? wnfaompum;
&Sd\? ,HkMunfxdkufaom pum;&Sd\? avmuudk
vSnfhpm;wwfol r[kwf/ ukef;pum;udk y,fí ukef;pum;rS
a&SmifMuOf\ polwdkY uGjjym;jcif;iSg polUxHrS
em;axmifí xdkolxHü rajymwwf? xdkolwdkY
uGjjym;jcif;iSg xdkolUxHrS em;axmifí polUxHü
rajymwwf? podkYuGjjym;olwdkYudkvnf; aphpyfwwf\?
nDñGwfolwdkYudkvnf; tm;ay;wwf\? nDñGwfjcif;ü
arGUavsmf\? nDñGwfjcif;ü aysmfydkuf\?
nDñGwfjcif;udk ESpfouf\? nDñGwfjcif;udk jyKaom
pum;udk qdkavh&Sd\ Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk y,fí
Murf;wrf;aom pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\ tMuif pum;onf
tjypfuif;\? em;csrf;om\? ESpfvdkzG,f&Sd\?
ESvHk;odkY ouf0if\? ,Ofaus;\? vltrsm; ESpfouf\?
vltrsm; ESpfNcKduf\? xdkodkY oabm&Sdaom
pum;udkom qdk\ Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk y,fí
Nydefzsif;aom pum;rS a&SmifMuOf\ (oifhaom)
tcgüom qdkavh&Sd\?[kwfonfudkom qdkavh&Sd\?
tusKd;ESifhpyfonfudkom qdkavh&Sd\? w&m;ESifh
pyfonfudkom qdkavh&Sd\? tqHk;trESifh pyfonfudkom
qdkavh&Sd\? (oifhaom) tcgü taMumif;ESifhwuGaom

tydkif;tjcm;&Sdaom tpD;tyGg;ESifhpyfaom
rSwfom;avmufaom pum;udkom qdkavh&SdV

xdkolonf rsKd;aphtaygif; tyifaygif;udk
zsufqD;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? qGrf;wpfeyfom pm;
avh&Sd\? nOfhpmpm;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
aevGJaomtcgpm;jcif;rS a&SmifMuOfavh&Sd\? ujcif;
oDjcif; wD;rlwfjcif; yGJMunfhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
yef;yefjcif; eHYomjc,fjcif; eHYomaysmif;vdrf;jcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? jrifhaom ae&m jrwaom ae&mrS
a&SmifMuOfV a&TaiGudk cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
aumufpdrf;udk cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? tom;pdrf;udk
cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? rdef;rtdk rdef;rysKdudk
cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? uRefrdef;r uRefa,mufsm;udk
cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? qdwfESifh odk;wdkYudk
cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? Muuf0ufwdkYudk cH,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? qif EGm; jrif; jrnf;wdkYudkhcH,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? v,f,mudk cH,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
wreftrl tptyg;trludk aqmif&Gufjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
0,frla&mif;rlrS a&SmifMuOf\? csdefpOf;vj tojympOf;vj
csdefwG,f wdkif;wmpOf;vJjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
wHpdk;,ljcif; vSnfhjzm;jcif; twkjyKjcif;[laom
aumufuspfjcif;wdkYrS a&SmifMuOf\? jzwfjcif; owfjcif;
aESmifzGJUjcif; c&D;oGm;wdkYudk vk,ufjcif;
&Gmed*Hk;wdkYudk zsufqD;jcif; "m;jywdkufjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfV

xdk&[ef;onf udk,fudk rQwapEdkif¹/₂Hkaom
ouFef;jzifhç 0rf;udk rQwapEdkif¹/₂Hkaom qGrf;jzifh
a&mifh&J\? xdk&[ef;onf oGm;av&m&modkY
(udk,fESifhtwlygjrj y&du©&mrQom &Sdojzifh)
wpfygwnf; ,INyD;jzpfíomvQif oGm;\? Oyrmaomfum;
tawmif&Sdaom iSufonf ysHav&m&modkY rdrdtawmif
om 0ef&Sdonfjzpfí ysHouJhodkY? ptwl &[ef;onf
udk,fudk rQwapEdkif¹/₂Hkaom ouFef;jzifhç 0rf;udk
rQwapEdkif¹/₂Hkaom qGrf;jzifh a&mifh&J\?

xdk&[ef;onf oGm;av&m&modkY (udk,fESifh twlygjrJ
y&du©&mrQom &Sdojzifh) wpfygwnf; ,lNyD;
jzpfíomvQif oGm;\? jrwfaom poDvtpkESifh
jynfhpHkaom xdk&[ef;onf rdrdoEÅmefü tjypfr&Sdaom
csrf;omudk cHpm;&V

xdk&[ef;onf rsufpdjzifh tqif;]½lyg½kH} udk
jrifaomf (a,mufsm;rdef;rpaom) oP²mefedrdwfudk
pGJ,lavhr&Sd? (vufajcpaom t*Fg jyKH;[ef&,f[efpaom
trlt&m) trSwfvu©Pmudk pGJ,lavh r&Sd? tu,fí
pu©Ka`E´udk rapmifhpnf;bj aevQif ,if; (pu©Ka`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;jcif;[laom) taMumif;aMumifh
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjcif;]a'greó}
[laom ,kwfnHhaom tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf xdk
rapmifhpnf;oludk tpOfvdkufí ESdyfpufukef&mV
xdkYaMumifh xdk pu©Ka`E´udk apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg
usifh\? pu©Ka`E´udk apmifhpnf;\? pu©Ka`E´ü
apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&mufV em;jzifh
toH]o'g½Hk}udk Mum;aomf/y/ ESmacgif;jzifh
teHY]*E¨m½Hk}udk erf;aomf/y/ vQmjzifh
t&om]&om½Hk}udk vsufaomf/y/ udk,fjzifh
tawGU]azm|AÁm½Hk} udk xdaomf/y/ pdwfjzifh
oabm]"r®m½Hk}udk odaomf (a,mufsm;rdef;r
paom) trSwfedrdwfudk pGJ,lavh r&Sd? (vufajc
paomt*Fg NyKH;[ef &,f[efpaom trlt&m)
trSwfvu©Pmudk pGJ,lavh r&Sd? tu,fí reda`E´udk
rapmifhpnf;bj aevQif ,if; (reda`E´udk rapmifhpnf;jcif;
[laom) taMumif;aMumifh rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}
ESvHk; romjcif;]a'greó}[laom ,kwfnHhaom
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYonf xdk rapmifhpnf;oludk
tpOfvdkufí ESdyfpufukef&mV xdkYaMumifh xdk
reda`E´udk apmifhpnf;jcif;iSg usifh\? reda`E´udk
apmifhpnf;\? reda`E´ü apmifhpnf;jcif;odkY a&mufV
xdk&[ef;onf þjrwfaom £a`E´udk apmifhpnf;jcif;ESifh

jynfhpHkonf jzpfí rdrdoEÅmefü udavomESifh
ra&maom csrf;omudk cHpm;&V

xdk&[ef;onf a&SUodkY wuf&m aemufodkY
qkwf&mü qifjcfvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? wl½lMunfh&m
wapmif; Munfh&mü qifjcfvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? auG;&m
qefY&mü qifjcfvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? 'kuk#f oydwf
ouFef;udk aqmif&mü qifjcfvsuf jyKavh&Sd\? pm;&m
aomuf&m cJ&m vsuf&mü qifjcfvsuf jyKavh&Sd\?
usifBuD; usifi,f pGefY&mü qifjcfvsuf jyKavh&Sd\?
oGm;&m &yf&m xdkif&m tdyf&m Edk;&m ajym&m
qdwfqdwfae&mü qifjcfvsuf jyKavh&SdV

xdk&[ef;onf bjrwaom oDvtpkESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkonf bjrwaom a&mifh&Jjcf;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkonf bjrwaom £a`E´udk
apmifhpnf;jcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHkonf bjrwaom
atmufarhjcf;]owd} qifjcfÓPf]orÜZO} ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHkonf jzpfí qdwfNidrfaom
ausmif;tdyf&mae&mudk rSD0J\? awmudk
opfyif&if;udk awmifudk acsmufudk awmifacgif;udk
oif;csKdif;udk awmtkyfudk vGifjyif udk
aumuf½dk;yHkudk rSD0JV xdk&[ef;onf qGrf;cH&mrS
jyefcJhí qGrf;pm;NyD;aemuf xuf0,fhzGJUacG NyD;vQif
udk,fudk ajzmifhrwfpGm xm;í ur®|mef;odkY
a&S;½lowdudk jzpfapvsuf xdkifV xdk&[ef;onf
Oyg'geu©E¨mig;yg;[laom avmuü
rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm} udk y,fí rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm}
uif;aom pdwfjzifh ae\? rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm}rS
pdwfudk pifMu,fap\? ysufpD;apvdkjcf;]a'go} udk y,fí
rysufpD;apvdkaom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí cyfodrf;aom
owå0gwdkY\ tpD;tyGg;udk vdkvm;vsuf ae\?
ysufpD;apvdkjcf;]a'go} rS pdwfudk pifMu,fap\?
av;vHxdkif;rldif;jcf;]xderd'"} udk y,fí
av;vHxdkif;rldif;jcf;]xderd'"} rS uif;onfjzpfí
atmufarhrl]owd} qifjcfÓPf]orÜZO}&Sdonf

tvif;a&mifudk rSwfjCIF;&Sdonf jzpfí ae\? av;vH
xdkif;rldif;jcif;]xderd''}rS pdwfudk pifMu,fap\? ysH
UvGifhjCIF;]O''pö} aemifw wpfzefylyefjCIF;]ukuúKpö}
udk y,fí rdrdoEÅmefü Nidrf;at;aom pdwf&Sdonf
rysHvGifhonnf jzpfí aeV ysH UvGifhjCIF;]O''pö} aemifw
wpfzefylyefjCIF;]ukuúKpö}rS pdwfudk
pifMu,fap\? ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk
y,fí ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} udk vGef ajrmufonfh
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü odkYavm odkYavm r&Sdonfjzpfí
ae\? ,HkrSm;jCIF;]0dpdudpäm} rS pdwfudk
pifMu,fapV xdk&[ef;onf pdwf\
npfnL;aMumif;jzpfukefaom ynm\ tm;enf;jCIF;udk
jyKwwfukefaom
ptydwftyif]eD0&P}w&m;ig;yg;wdkYudk y,fí
umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfí omvQif/y/ pwkw¬psmefodkY
a&mufí aeV

podkY wnfMunfaom pdwfonf pifMu,fvwfaomf
jzLpifvwfaomf tnpftaMu;r&Sd vwfaomf
npfnL;jCIF;uif;vwfaomf El;nHhvwfaomf
jyKjCIF;iSgoifhavsmfvwfaomf wnfWWhvwf aomf
rwkefvlyfjCIF;odkY a&mufvwfaomf a&S;ü jzpfzl;aom
b0udk atmufarhí odaom]ykaAA ed0gomEkówd}
ÓPftvdkYiSg/y/ owå0gwdkY\ aojCIF;jzpfay:jCIF;udk
odaom]pkwlyygwÓPf} tvdkYiSg/y/
tmoa0gw&m;wdkYudk ukefapaom
tmo0u©,ÓPftvdkYiSg pdwfudk a&S;½lydkYaqmif\
a&S;½lñGwfap\? xdk&[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\?]]pum; qif;&JjzpfjCIF;\
taMumif;wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\?]]pum;
qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÅmef)wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaom
twdkif; od\?]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÅmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
od\? ponfwdkYum; tmoa0gw&m;wdkYwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSef aom twdkif; od\?]]pum;

tmoa0gw&m;wdkY jzpfjCIF;\ taMumif;wnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\?]]pum; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY
csKyf&m (edAÁmef)wnf;}}[k[kwfrSefaomtwdkif;
od\?]]pum; tmoa0gw&m;wdkY csKyf&m
(edAÁmefodkY) a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}
[k[kwfrSefaom twdkif; od\

podkY odaom podkYjrifaom xdk&[ef;\ pdwfonf
umrmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\? b0go0rSvnf;
vGwfajrmuf\? t0dZÆmo0rSvnf; vGwfajrmuf\?
vGwfajrmufNyD;vwfaomf]]vGwfajrmufavNyD}}[k
todÓPf jzpfay:\?]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD?
jrwaomtusifhudk usifhoHk; NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöudk
jyKNyD;NyD? p(r*f) udpötvdkiSg wpyfg;aom jyKzG,f
r&SdawmhNyD}}[k od\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf rdrd udk,fudkvnf; rylyefapwwf
rdrdudk,fudk ylyefapjCIF;üvnf; tm;rxkwfwwfoljzpfí
olwpyfg;udkvnf; rylyefapwwf olwpyfg;udk
ylyefapjCIF;üvnf; tm; rxkwfwwfol jzpfV/
rdrdudk,fudkvnf; rylyefapwwf olwpyfg;udkvnf;
rylyefapwwfaom xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rsufarSmufb0üyifvQif qmavmifjCIF;wPSmr&Sdonf
(udavomwdkYrS) Nidrf;at;onf at;csrf;onf jzpfí
edAÁmefcsrf;omudk cHpm;vsuf jrwaom tvåabmjzifh
ae\ &[ef;wdkY pyk^{*3/4}Kdvfav;a,mufwdkYonf avmuü
xif&Sm;&Sdukef\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

-----9-wPSmokwf

199/ jrwpGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk
a[mMum;awmfrl\-]]&[ef;wdkY tMuif wPSmonf
vTrf;rdk; zsufqD;tyf xuf0ef;usif
ajr\$;,SuftyfaomaMumifh
&ufuef;csnfaxG;ujhodkYvnf;aumif;?

pmaygif;odkufuJhodkYvnf;aumif;?
jzLqHjrufNydef;jrufuJhodkYvnf;aumif; jzpfaeaom
powå avmuonf csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m
ysufpD;í usa&muf&m jzpfaom oHo&mudk
rvGefajrmufEdkif? uGef&ufESifhwlaom
a&TUajymif;vSnfhvnfwwfç yshUESHUwwfç
uyfNidwwfaom xdk wPSmudk oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;rnf? xdkw&m;udk emMuukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;Mu ukefavmh?
a[mMum;aytHh}}[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/]]toQifbk&m;
aumif;ygNyD}}[k xdk&[ef;wdkYonf
jrwfpGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum; avQmufxm;Muukef\
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf bw&m;udk a[mMum;awmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY tMuif wPSmonf vTrf;rdk;zsufqD;tyf
xuf0ef;usif ajr§;,SuftyfaomaMumifh
&ufuef;csnfaxG;uJhodkYvnf;aumif;?

pmaygif;odkufuJhodkYvnf;aumif;? jzLqHjruf
Nydef;jrufuJhodkYvnf;aumif; jzpfaeaom powåavmuonf
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aomvm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mjzpfaom oHo&mudk rvGefajrmufEdkif?
uGef&ufESifhwlaom a&TUajymif;vSnfhvnfwwfç
yshUESHUwwfç uyfNidwwfaom xdk wPSm[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY wpfq,fh&Spfyg;ukefaom
bwPSm0dp½dkufwdkYonf twGif;oEÅmefüjzpfaom
cE¨mig;yg;udk pGJí jzpfukef\? wpfq,fh&Spfyg;ukef
aom bwPSm0dp½dkufwdkYonf tyoEÅmefü jzpfaom
cE¨mig;yg;udk pGJí jzpfukef\

twGif;oEÅmefüjzpfaom cE¨mig;yg;udk pGJí
jzpfukefaom wpfq,fh&Spfyg;ukefaom wPSm
0dp½dkufwdkYonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
(twGif;oEÅmefü cE¨mig;yg;&Sdvwfaomf)

]]igonf jzpf\}}[k (wPSm rme 'd|d\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh)
pGJ,\?

(podkY cE"mig;yg;udk ig[lí pGJ,lvwfaomf)]]igonf
podkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf polwdkYESifh wl\}}[k pGJ,IV

]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\}}[k pGJ,IV

]]igonf tjrJwnf\}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf tjrJrwnf\}}[k pGJ,\?

(twGif;oEÅmefü cE"mig;yg;&Sdvwfaomf)]]igonf
jzpfavoavm}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf podkYaom tjcif;t&m&Sdonf jzpfavoavm}}[k
pGJ,\?

]]igonf polwdkYESifh wlavoavm}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfavoavm}}
[k pGJ,IV

(twGif;oEÅmefü cE"mig;yg; &Sdvwfaomf)]]igonf
jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf podkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfygrlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf polwdkYESifh wlygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
pGJ,\?

]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfygrlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,IV

(twGif;oEÅmefü cE"mig;yg;&Sdvwfaomf)]]igonf
jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf podkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k
pGJ,\?

]]igonf polwdkYESifh wlonf jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k
pGJ,IV

twGif;oEÅmefü cE``mig;yg;udk pGJí
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom pwPSm0dp½dkufwdkYonf
jzpfukefV

tyoEÅmefü jzpfaom cE``mig;yg;udk pGJí jzpfaom
wpfq,fh&Spfyg;aom wPSm0dp½dkufwdkY[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY (tyoEÅmefüjzpfaom
cE``mig;yg;&Sdvwfaomf) ]]igonf pcE``mjzifh jzpf\}}[k
pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh podkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpf\}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh polwdkYESifh wl\]][k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpf\}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh tjrJwnf\}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh tjrJrwnf\}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh jzpfavoavm}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh podkYaom tjcif;t&m&Sdonf
jzpfavoavm}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh polwdkYESifh wlavoavm}}[k
pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfavoavm}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh podkYaom tjcif;t&m &Sdygrlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh polwdkYESifh wlygrlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf pcE``mjzifh wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf ꝑcE¨mjzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf ꝑcE¨mjzifh ꝑodkYaom tjcif;t&m&Sdonf
jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?

]]igonf ꝑcE¨mjzifh ꝑolwdkYESifh wlvwåHU}}[k
pGJ,\?

]]igonf ꝑcE¨mjzifh wpyfg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?

tyoEÅmefü cE¨mig;yg;udk pGJí
wpyfq,fh&Spfyg;ukefaom ꝑwPSm0dp½dkufwdkYonf
jzpfukef\

ꝑodkY twGif;oEÅmefü cE¨mig;yg;udk pGJí
wpyfq,fh&Spfyg;aom wPSm0dp½dkufwdkYonf
jzpfukef\ tyoEÅmefü cE¨mig;yg;udkpGJí
wpyfq,fh&Spfyg;aom wPSm0dp½dkufwdkYonf
jzpfukef\ &[ef;wdkY ꝑwPSm0dp½dkufwdkYudk
oHk;q,fhajcmufyg;aom wPSm0dp½dkufwdkY[lí
qdktyfukef\? ꝑtwlyif ꝑodkYoabm&Sdukefaom
twdwfumvü jzpfukefaom oHk;q,fhajcmufyg;ukefaom
wPSm 0dp½dkufwdkYvnf;aumif;? tem*wfumvü
jzpfukefaom oHk;q,fhajcmufyg;ukefaom
wPSm0dp½dkuf wdkYvnf;aumif;? ypöKyÜefumvü
jzpfukefaom oHk;q,fhajcmufyg;ukefaom
wPSm0dp½dkufwdkYvnf;aumif;
ꝑodkYwpyf&mh&Spfyg;ukefaom
wPSm0dp½dkufwdkYonf jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY tMuif wPSmonf vTrf;rdk;zsufqD;tyf
xuf0ef;usif ajr\$;,Suftyfonf jzpfamaMumifh
&ufuef;csnfaxG;ujhodkYvnf;aumif;?
pmaygif;odkufujhodkYvnf;aumif;? jzLqHjruf Nydef;jruf
ujhodkYvnf;aumif; jzpfaeaom ꝑowåavmuonf
csrf;omuif;aom raumif;aom vm;&m ysufpD;í
usa&muf&mjzpfam oHo&mudk rvGefajrmufEdkif?

uGef&ufESifhwlaom a&TUajymif; vSnfhvnfwfç
ysHUESHUwwfç uyfNidwwfaom wPSm[lonf
ponfyifwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ayrokwf

200/ &[ef;wdkY ꞑcspfjrwfEdk;jcif; av;rsKd;wdkYonf
jzpfukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;]ayr}aMumifh
cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;]ayr}onf jzpfV/
cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;]ayr}aMumifh
trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}onf jzpfV/
trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}aMumifh
cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;]ayr}onf jzpfV/
trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}aMumifh trsufxGufjcif;]a'go}onf
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;aMumifh
cspfjrwfEdk;jcif; jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY ꞑavmuü
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf (wpfa,muf)onf yk^{*3/4}Kdvf (wpfa,muf) udk
tvdk&Sdtyf\? ESpfouftyf\? jrwfEdk; tyf\? xdk
(yk^{*3/4}KdvfcspfESpfouftyf) oludk wpfyg;olwdkYonf
tvdk&Sdtyfaom ESpfouftyfaom jrwfEdk;tyfaom
pum;jzifh ajymqdkukef\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; ꞑodkYaom
tMuHonf jzpf\?]]igonf tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
tvdk&Sdtyf\? ESpfouftyf\? jrwfEdk;tyf\? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk wpfyg;olwdkYonf tvdk&Sd tyf
ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyfaom pum;jzifh ajymqdkukef\}}
[k (tMuHonf jzpf\)/ xdk (cspfESpf oufaom)
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk ajymqdkolwdkYü
cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;udk jzpfapV &[ef;wdkY ꞑodkYvQif
cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;aMumifh cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;aMumifh
trsufxGufjcif;jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
(wpfa,muf)onf yk^{*3/4}Kdvf (wpf,muf) udk tvdk&Sdtyf\?
ESpfouftyf\? jrwfEdk; tyf\? xdk
(yk^{*3/4}KdvfcspfESpfouftyf) oludk wpfyg;olwdkYonf
tvdkr&Sdtyfaom rESpfouftyfaom rjrwfEdk;tyfaom
pum;jzifh ajymqdkukef\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; podkYaom
tMuHonf jzpf\?]]igonf tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk tvdk&Sdtyf
ESpfouftyf jrwfEdk;tyf\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
wpfyg;olwdkYonf tvdkr&Sdtyf aom rESpfouftyfaom
rjrwfEdk;tyfaom pum;jzifh ajymqdkukef\}}[k
(tMuHonf jzpf\)/ xdk (cspfESpfoufaom) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
xdk ajymqdkolwdkYü trsufxGufjcif;udk jzpfapV
&[ef;wdkY podkY vQif cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;aMumifh
trsufxGufjcif;onf jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif trsufxGufjcif;aMumifh
cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;jzpfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
yk^{*3/4}Kdvf (wpfa,muf)onf yk^{*3/4}Kdvf (wpf,muf) udk
tvdkr&Sdtyf rESpfouftyf rjrwfEdk;tyf? xdk
(yk^{*3/4}KdvfrESpfouftyf) oludk wpfyg;olwdkYonf
tvdkr&Sdtyfaom rESpfouftyfaom rjrwf Edk;tyfaom
pum;jzifh ajymqdkukef\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; podkYaom
tMuHonf jzpf\?]]igonf tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
tvdkr&Sdtyf rESpfouftyf rjrwfEdk;tyf? xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk wpfyg;olwdkYonf tvdkr&Sdtyf
rESpfouftyf rjrwfEdk;tyfaom pum;jzifh
ajymqdkukef\}}[k (tMuHonf jzpf\)/

xdk (rESpfouf aom) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk
ajymqdkolwdkYü cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;onf jzpfV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif trsuf xGufjcif;aMumifh cspfjrwfEdk;jcif;onf
jzpfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif trsufxGufjcif;aMumifh
trsufxGufjcif;onf jzpfoenf;/ &[ef; wdkY pavmuü

yk^{*3/4}Kdvf (wpfa,muf)onf yk^{*3/4}Kdvf (wpf,muf) udk
tvdkr&Sdtyf rESpfouftyf rjrwfEdk;tyf? xdk (yk^{*3/4}Kdvf
rESpfouftyf) oludk wpfyg;olwdkYonf tvdk&Sdtyfaom
ESpfouftyfaom jrwfEdk;tyfaom pum;jzifh
ajymqdkukef\? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; podkYaom tMuHonf
jzpf\?]]igonf tMuif yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk tvdkr&Sdtyf
rESpfouftyf rjrwfEdk;tyf? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfudk
wpfyg;olwdkYonf tvdk&Sdtyf ESpfouftyf
jrwfEdk;tyfaompum;jzifh ajymqdkukef\}}[k (tMuHonf
jzpf\)/ xdk (rESpfoufaom) yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf xdk
ajymqdkolwdkYü trsufxGufjcif;udk jzpfap\ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif trsufxGufjcif;aMumifh trsufxGufjcif;onf
jzpf\ &[ef;wdkY þcspfrjwfEdk;jcif;av;rsKd;wdkYonf
jzpfukef\

&[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü &[ef;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfí
omvQif/y/ yXrpsmefodkY a&mufíhae\
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;aMumifh tMuif
cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;onfvnf;
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; xdktcgü rjzpf? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;aMumifh tMuif trsuf xGufjcif;onf jzpf\?
xdk trsufxGufjcif;onfvnf; xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; xdktcgü
rjzpf? xdk yk^{*d3/4}Kvftm; trsufxGufjcif;aMumifh tMuif
cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;onfvnf;
xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; xdktcgü rjzpf? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;
trsufxGufjcif;aMumifh tMuif trsufxGufjcif;onf jzpf\?
xdk trsuf xGufjcif;onfvnf; xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; xdktcgü
rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü &[ef;onf MuHpnfjcif;]0dwuf}
oHk;oyfjcif;]0dpm&}wdkY\ csKyfjcif;aMumifh/y/
'kwd,psmefodkY a&mufí ae\y/ wwd,psmefodkY
a&mufí ae\y/ pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí ae\y/
xdkyk^{*3/4}dKvftm; cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;aMumifh tMuif
cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk cspfjrjwfEdk;jcif;onf xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; xdktcgü rjzpf? xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvftm;

cspfrwEdk;jcif;aMumifh tMuif trsufxGufjcf;onf jzpf\?
xdk trsufxGufjcf;onfvnf; xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; xdktcgü
rjzpf/ xdk $yk^{3/4}dKvftm$; trsufxGufjcf;aMumifh tMuif
cspfrwEdk;jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk cspfrwEdk;jcif;onfvnf;
xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; xdktcgü rjzpf? xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$;
trsufxGufjcf;aMumifh tMuif trsufxGufjcf;onf jzpf\?
xdk trsufxGufjcf;onfvnf; xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; xdktcgü
rjzpf/

&[ef;wdkY tMuif tcgü &[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjcf;aMumifh tmoa0guif;aom
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} pdwfESifh
vGwfajrmufaom]t&[wåzdkvf} ynmudk ,ckb0üyifvQif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae\? xdk $yk^{3/4}dKvftm$; cspfrwEdk;jcif;aMumifh tMuif
cspfrwEdk;jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvfonf$ xdk
cspfrwEdk;jcif;udkvnf; y,ftyf\? tjrpf&if;udk
jzwfNyD;jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&mujhodkY
jyKNyD;jzpf\? wpfzefrjzpfjcf;udk jyKtyf\? aemifc
rjzpfjcf;oabm &SdV xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$;
cspfrwEdk;jcif;aMumifh tMuif trsuf xGufjcf;onf jzpf\?
xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvfonf$ xdk trsufxGufjcf;udkvnf; y,ftyf\?
tjrpf&if;udk jzwfNyD; jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;udk
jyKtyf\? aemifc rjzpfjcf;oabm &SdV xdk
 $yk^{3/4}Kdvfonf$ trsufxGufjcf;aMumifh tMuif
cspfrwEdk;jcif;onf jzpf\? xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; xdk
cspfrwEdk;jcif;udkvnf; y,ftyf\? tjrpf&if;udk
jzwfNyD;jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&mujhodkY
jyKNyD;jzpf\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;udk jyKtyf\? aemifc
rjzpfjcf;oabm &SdV xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$;
trsufxGufjcf;aMumifh tMuif trsufxGufjcf;onf jzpf\?
xdk $yk^{3/4}Kdvftm$; xdk trsuf xGufjcf;udkvnf; y,ftyf\?
tjrpf&if;udk jzwfNyD;jzpf\? EkwfNyD;aom
xef;yif&mujhodkY jyKtyf\? wpfzef rjzpfjcf;udk jyKtyf\?

aemifcgrjzpfjcf;oaabm &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY þ&[ef;udk
('d|d\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh) rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr\$mufoam
&[ef;[líç qefYusifojzifh rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr\$muf aom
&[ef;[líç (wPSm0dp½dkuf\ tpGrf;jzifh) tcdk;rvTwfaom
&[ef;[líç tvQHrvTwfaom &[ef;[líç (ig[laom rme\
tpGrf;tm;jzifh) rMuHEdkifaom &[ef;[líç qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf ('d|dtpGrf;jzifh)
rdrdudk,fudk csD;ajr\$mufoenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
þomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef
½l\? ½kyf&Sdaom twåudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\? twåü
½kyfudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\ ½kyfö twåudkvnf; tzezfef
½l\? a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef ½l\?
a0'em&Sdaom twåudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\? twåü
a0'emudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\? a0'emö twåudkvnf; tzezfef
½l\? onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef ½l\? onm&Sdaom
twåudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\? twåü onmudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\?
onmö twåudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\ ocFg&wdkYudk
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef ½l\? ocFg&&Sdaom twåudkvnf;
tzezfef ½l\ twåü ocFg&wdkYudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\?
ocFg&wdkYö twåudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\ 0dnmPfudk
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef ½l\? 0dnmPf&Sdaom twåudkvnf;
tzezfef ½l\? twåü 0dnmPfudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\?
0dnmPfö twåudkvnf; tzezfef ½l\ &[ef;wdkY
þodkYvQif &[ef;onf ('d|d\tpGrf;jzifh) rdrdudk,fudk
csD;ajr\$muf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif rdrdudk,fudk
rcsD;ajr\$mufoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf ½kyfudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef r½l?
½kyf&Sdaom twåudkvnf; tzezfef r½l? twåü
½kyfudkvnf; tzezfef r½l? ½kyfö twåudkvnf; tzezfef
r½l/ a0'emudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef r½l?
a0'em&Sdaom twåudkvnf; tzezfef r½l? twåü
a0'emudkvnf; tzezfef r½l? a0'emö twåudkvnf; tzezfef
r½l/ onmudk twåtm;jzifh tzezfef r½l? onm&Sdaom

twåudkvnf; tzezfef r¹/₂l/ twåü onmudkvnf; tzezfef r¹/₂l?
onmü twåudkvnf; tzezfef r¹/₂l/ ocFg&wdkYudk
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef r¹/₂l? ocFg&&Sdaom twåudkvnf;
tzezfef r¹/₂l/ twåü ocFg&wdkYudkvnf; tzezfef r¹/₂l?
ocFg&wdkYü twåudkvnf; tzezfef r¹/₂l/ OdnmPfudk
twåtm;jzifh tzezfef r¹/₂l? OdnmPf&Sdaom twåudkvnf;
tzezfef r¹/₂l? twåü OdnmPfudkvnf; tzezfef r¹/₂l?
OdnmPfü twåudkvnf; tzezfef r¹/₂l/ &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif &[ef;onf ('d|dtpGrf;jzifh) rdrd udk,fudk
rcsD;ajr\$muf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf qefYusifojzifh
rdrdudk,fudk csD;ajr\$mufoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qJa&;oludk jyefí qJa&;\?
jcKwfjc,foludk jyefí jcKwfjc,f\? ykwfcwfoludk jyefí
ykwfcwf\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf qefYusifojzifh
rdrdudk,fudk csD;ajr\$muf\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf qefYusifojzifh
rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr\$mufoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf qJa&;oludk jyefí rqJa&;?
jcKwfjc,foludk jyefí rcsKyfcs,f? ykwfcwfoludk jyefí
rykwfcwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
qefYusifojzifh rdrdudk,fudk rcsD;ajr\$muf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf (wPSm0dp¹/₂dkuf\
tpGrf;tm;jzifh) tcdk;vTwfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY]]igonf
jzpf\}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf podkYaom tjcif;t&m tm;jzifh
jzpf\}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf polwdkYESifh wl\}}[k
pGJ,\/]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\}}[k
pGJ,\?]]igonf tjrJwnf\}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf tjrJrwnf\}}[k
pGJ,\/]]igonf jzpfavoavm}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
podkYaom tjcif;t&m&Sdonfjzpfavoavm}}[k
pGJ,\?]]igonf polwdkYESifh wlavoavm}}[k
pGJ,\?]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfav
oavm}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k

pGJ,\?]]igonf podkYaom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
polwdkYESifh wlygrlum; aumif; avpG}}[k
pGJ,\?]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf podkYaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
polwdkYESifh wlonfjzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,l/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
(wPSm0dp½dkuftm;jzifh) tcdk;vTwfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf (wPSm0dp½dkuf\
tpGrf;tm;jzifh) tcdk;rvTwfoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY]]igonf
jzpf\}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf podkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpf\}}[k rpGJ,l? h]]igonf polwdkYESifh wl\}}[k rpGJ,l?
]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf tjrJwnf\}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf tjrJrwnf}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf jzpfav oavm}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
podkYaom tjcif;t&m&Sdonf jzpfavoavm}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf polwdkYESifh wlavoavm}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfav
oavm}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf podkYaom tjcif; t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
polwdkYESifh wlygrlum; aumif; avpG}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
jzpfvwåHU}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf podkYaom
tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
polwdkYESifhwlonf jzpfvwåHU}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
wpfyg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k rpGJ,l/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf (wPSm0dp½dkuf\
tpGrf;tm;jzifh) tcdk;rvTwf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf
 (tyoEÅmefüjzpfaom cE``mig;yg;udk pGJí wPSm
 0dp½dkuftpGrf;tm;jzifh) tvQHvTwfoenf;/
 &[ef;wdkY]]igonf bcE``mjzifh jzpf\}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh podkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\}}[k
 pGJ,\?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh polwdkYESifh wl\}}[k pGJ,\/
]]igonf bcE``mjzifh wpyfg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\}}
 [k pGJ,\?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh tjrJwnf\}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh tjrJrwnf\}}[k pGJ,\/
]]igonf bcE``mjzifh    jzpfavoavm}}[k    pGJ,\?    ]]igonf    bcE``mjzifh podkYaom
 tjcif;t&m &Sdonf jzpfavoavm}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh polwdkYESifh wlavoavm}}[k
 pGJ,\?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh wpyfg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
 jzpfavoavm}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh jzpfygrlum;
 aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh podkYaom
 tjcif;t&m &Sdygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh polwdkYESifh wlygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
 pGJ,\?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh wpyfg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh
 jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh
 jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh podkYaom
 tjcif;t&m&Sdonf jzpfvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh polwdkYESifh wlvwåHU}}[k pGJ,\?]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh wpyfg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfvwåHU}}
 [k pGJ,\/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
 (tyoEÅmefüjzpfaom cE``mig;yg;udkpGJí
 wPSm0dp½dkuf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh) tvQHvTwfV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf
 (tyoEÅmefüjzpfaom cE``mig;yg;udkpGJí wPSm
 0dp½dkuf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh) tvQH rvTwfoenf;/]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh    jzpf\}}[k    rpGJ,l/    ]]igonf    bcE``mjzifh
 podkYaom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\}}[k rpGJ,l/]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh polwdkYESifh wl\}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
 bcE``mjzifh wpyfg;aom tjcif;t&mtm;jzifh jzpf\}}[k
 rpGJ,l?]]igonf bcE``mjzifh tjrJwnf\}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf

pcE"mjzifh tjrJrwnf}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"mjzifh
jzpfavoavm}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"mjzifh podkYaom
tjcf;t&m&Sdonf jzpfav oavm}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
pcE"mjzifh polwdkYESifh wlavoavm}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"m jzifh wpfyg;aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfavoavm}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
pcE"mjzifh jzpfygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf
pcE"mjzifh podkYaom tjcf;t&m&Sdygrlum;
aumif;avpG}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"mjzifh
polwdkYESifh wlygrlum; aumif;avpG}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"m jzifh wpfyg;aom
tjcf;t&mtm;jzifh jzpfygrlum;haumif;av pG}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"mjzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k
rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"mjzifh podkYaom tjcf;t&m&Sdonf
jzpfvwåHU}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"mjzifh
polwdkYESifh wlvwåHU}}[k rpGJ,l?]]igonf pcE"mjzifh
wpfyg;aom tjcf; t&mtm;jzifh jzpfvwåHU}}[k rpGJ,l/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf (tyü jzpfaoam cE"m
ig;yg;udkpGJí wPSm0dp½dkuf\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh) tvQH
rvTwf/

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf (ig[laom rme\
tpGrf;tm;jzifh) MuHrldifoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ig[laom rmeudk y,ftyfNyD;
r[kwf? tjrpf&if;udk jzwftyfNyD; r[kwf?
EkwftyfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD; r[kwf?
wpfzef rjzpfjcf;udk jyKtyfNyD; r[kwf? aemiftcgü
rjzpfjcf;oabm&Sdonf r[kwf/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf (ig[laom rme\ tpGrf;tm;jzifh) MuHrldif\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf (ig[laom rme\
tpGrf;tm;jzifh) rMuHrldifoenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf ig[laom rmeudk y,ftyfNyD;
jzpf\? tjrpf&if;udk jzwf tyfNyD; jzpf\? EkwftyfNyD;aom
xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKtyfNyD; jzpf\? wpfzef
rjzpfjcf;udk jyKtyfNyD; jzpf\? aemiftcgü rjzpfjcf;oabm

&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf (ig[laom rme\tpGrf;tm;jzifh) rMuHrldif[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf r[m0*f NyD;

pwkw→ okwfig;q,f NyD;

5-ylöryPÖmou

ylör okwfig;q,f

(21) 1-oyÜK&do0*f 1-odu©my'okwf

201/ &[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif;? olawmfaumif;xuf
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;aytHh? xdk (w&m;) udk emMuukefavmh?
aumif;pGm ESvHk;oGif;Muukefavmh? a[maytHh[k
rdefYawmfrl\]]toQifbk&m; aumif;ygNyD}}[k
xdk&[ef;wdkYonf jrwpfGmbk&m;tm; jyefMum;
avQmufxm;ukef\ jrwpfGmbk&m;onf pw&m;udk
a[mawmfrl\-

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf olUtoufudk owf\?
ray;onfudk ,\? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifh\?
r[kwf rrSefonf udk ajymqdk\?
arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufudk aomuf\?
&[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwfrm[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufudk owf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; olUtoufowfjcf;ü

aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; ray;onfudk ,\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ray;onfudk ,ljcif;ü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifh\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usihfjCIF;ü aqmufwnf ap\ rdrdvnf; r[kwfrSefonfudk
ajymqdk\? olwpfyg; udkvnf; r[kwfrSefonfudk
ajymqdkjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf;
arhavsmhaMumif; jzpfaom aot&ufudk aomuf\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; arhavsmhaMumif; jzpfaom aot&uf
aomufjCIF;ühaqmufwnfap\ &[ef;wdkY poludk
ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrmk qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf olUtoufowfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usihfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrSef ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\
arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&uf aomufjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\ &[ef;wdkY poludk olawmfaumif;[k
qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf
rdrdvnf; olUtoufudk owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; olU toufowfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü
aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&Smif
MuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf;
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usihfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;,Gif;pGm usihfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf;
r[kwfrSef ajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
r[kwfrSefajymjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot
&ufaomufjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
arhavsmhaMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufaomufjCIF;rS

a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\ &[ef;wdkY poludk
olawmfaumif;xuf olawmf aumif;[k qdktyfukef\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokWF/

2-tó'okwf

202/ &[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif;? olawmfaumif;xuf
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;aytHh? xdk (w&m;) udk emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf o'gw&m; r&Sd? &SufjCIF;
r&Sd? xdwfvefYjCIF; r&Sd? tMum;tjrifenf;\? ysif;&d\
owd vGwf uif;\? ynm r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY poludk
ol,kwfrm[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aom olonf rdrdvnf;
o'gw&m; r&Sd? olwpfyg;udkvnf; o'gw&m;r&SdjCIF;ü
aqmufwnf ap\ rdrdvnf; &SufjCIF; r&Sd?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; &SufjCIF;r&SdjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; xdwfvefYjCIF; r&Sd? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
xdwfvefYjCIF;r&SdjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; tMum;
tjrifenf;\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; tMum;tjrifenf;jCIF;ü
aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; ysif;&d\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ysif;&djCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; owdvGwfuif;\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
owdvGwfuif;jCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; ynmr&Sd? olwpfyg;udkvnf; ynmr&SdjCIF;ü
aqmufwnfap\ &[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwfrmatmuf
ol,kwfrm[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf o'`gw&m;&Sd\?
&Sufjcif;&Sd\? xdwfvefYjcif;&Sd\? tMum;tjrifsm;\?
xufoefaom vkHYv&Sd\? owd&Sd\? ynm&SdV
&[ef;wdkY poludk olawmfaumif;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
o'`gw&m;ESifh jynfhpHk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
o'`gw&m;ESihf jynfhpHkjcif;hü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf;
&Sufjcif;&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; &Sufjcif;&Sdjcif;ü
aqmufwnf apV rdrdvnf; xdwfvefYjcif;&Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; xdwfvefYjcif;&Sdjcif;ü aqmufwnfapV
rdrdvnf; tMum;tjrifsm;\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
tMum;tjrifsm;jcif;ü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf; xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; xufoefaom
vkHYv&Sdjcif;ü aqmufwnf apV rdrdvnf;
xifaomowd&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; xifaom
owd&Sdjcif;ü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf; ynmESifh
jynfhpHk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; ynmESifh jynfhpHkjcif;ü
aqmufwnfapV &[ef; wdkY poludk olawmfaumif;xuf
olawmfaumif;[k qdktyf\ [k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-owåur®okwf

203/ &[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif;? olawmfaumif;xuf
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm; a[m
Mum;aytHh? xdk (w&m;) udk emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf olUtoufudk owf\?

ray;onfudk ,\? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifh\?
r[kwfrSefonfudk ajymqdk\? ukef;pum;udk ajymqdk\?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdk\? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;udk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwfrm[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufudk owf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; olUtoufowfjcf;ü
aqmuf wnfapV rdrdvnf; ray;onfudk ,\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ray;onfudk ,ljcf;ü aqmufwnf apV
rdrdvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifh\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usihfjcf;ü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf; r[kwfrSefonfudk
ajymqdk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; r[kwfrSefajymqdkjcf;ü
aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf; ukef;pum;udk ajymqdk\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ukef; pum;udk ajymqdkjcf;ü
aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf; Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
ajymqdk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
ajymqdkjcf;ü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf;
Nydefzsif;aompum;udk ajymqdk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcf;ü aqmuf wnfapV
&[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf olUtoufowfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrSefonfudk ajymjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;udk ajymqdkjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Nydefzsif;aompum;udk ajymqdkjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfV &[ef;wdkY poludk olawmfaumif;[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufudk owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
olUtouf owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV
rdrdvnf; ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü
aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf; umr*kPf wdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifhjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usihfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf;
r[kwfrSefonfudk ajymqdkjCIF;rSha&SmifMuOf\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; r[kwfrSefonfudk ajymqdkjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf;
ukef;pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ukef;pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf;
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; Murf;wrf;aompum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\? rdrdvnf;
Nydefzsif;aompum;udk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; Nydefzsif;aom pum; udk
ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV
&[ef;wdkY poludk olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[k
qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-'our®okwf

204/ &[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmatmuf;ol,kwfrmatmuf;
ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrmatmuf;aumif;?
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif;? olawmfaumif;xuf
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm; a[maytHh?
xdk (w&m;) udk emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf olU toufudk owf\?
ray;onfudk ,\? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifh\?
r[kwf rrSefonfudk ajymqdk\? ukef;pum;udk ajymqdk\?
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdk\? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;udk ajymqdk\? rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rsm;\?
ysufpD;apvdkpdwf &Sd\? rSm;aomt,l&SdV &[ef;wdkY
poludk ol,kwfrm[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufudk owf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; olUtoufudk
owfjcif;ü aqmufwnfapV/y/ rdrdvnf;
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rsm;\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} rsm;jcif;ü aqmufwnfapV
rdrdvnf; ysufpD;apvdkpdwf&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
ysufpD; apvdkpdwf&SdjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf;
rSm;aomt,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom t,lü
aqmufwnfapV &[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwfrmatmuf
ol,kwfrm[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf olUtoufowfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfV/y/ rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} rrsM;?
ysufpD;apvdkpdwf r&Sd? rSefaom t,l&SdV &[ef;wdkY
poludk olawmfaumif;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufudk owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
olUtouf owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV/y/
rdrdvnf; rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} rrsM;? olwpfyg;
udkvnf; rufarmjCIF;]tbdZÑm} r&SdCIF;ü
aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf; ysufpD;apvdkpdwf r&Sd?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rysufpD;apjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV
rdrdvnf; rSefaomt,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaomt,lü

aqmufwnfap\ &[ef;wdkY poludk olawmfauumif;xuf
olawmfauumif;k qdktyf\[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-t|*F duokwf

205/ &[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
holawmfauumif;udkvnf;aumif;? olawmfauumif;xuf
olawmfauumif;udkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;aytHh? xdk (w&m;) udk emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? rSm;aom
tMuH&Sd\? rSm;aom pum;&Sd\? rSm;aom tvkyf&Sd\?
rSm;aom toufarG;rl &Sd\? rSm;aom tm;xkwfrl &Sd\?
rSm;aom atmufarhrl &Sd\? rSm;aom wnfMunfri &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwfrm[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom t,lü
aqmuf wnfap\ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom tMuH&Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom tMuHHü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; rSm;aom pum;&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSm;aom pum;ü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom
tvkyf&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom tvkyfü
aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom toufarG;rl &Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom toufarG;rlü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; rSm;aom tm;xkwfrl &Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSm;aom tm;xkwfrlü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom
atmufarhrl &Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom
atmufarhrlü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom
wnfMunfri &Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom

wnfMunfrlÜ aqmufwnf ap\ &[ef;wdkY þoludk
ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rSefaom t,l&Sd\? rSefaom
tMuH&Sd\? rSefaom pum;&Sd\? rSefaom tvkyf&Sd\?
rSefaom toufarG;rl &Sd\? rSefaom tm;xkwfrl &Sd\?
rSefaom atmufarhrl &Sd\? rSefaom wnfMunfrl &Sd\
&[ef;wdkY þoludk olawmfaumif;[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
rSefaom t,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom t,lü
aqmufwnf ap\ rdrdvnf; rSefaom tMuH&Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom tMuHü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; rSefaom pum;&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSefaom pum;ü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; rSefaom tvkyf
&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom tvkyfÜ aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; rSefaom toufarG;rl &Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSefaom toufarG;rlü aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; rSefaom
tm;xkwfrl &Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom tm;xkwfrlü
aqmufwnfap\ rdrdvnf; rSefaom atmufarhrl &Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom atmufarhrlü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; rSefaom wnfMunfrl &Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSefaom wnfMunfrlÜ aqmufwnfap\ &[ef;wdkY þoludk
olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[k qdktyf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-'or*³/₄okwf

206/	&[ef;wdkY	ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
ol,kwfrmatmuf		ol,kwfrmudkvnf;aumif;?
olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif;?		olawmfaumif;xuf

olawmfaumif;udkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;aytHh? xdk (w&m;) udk emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rSm;aom t,l&Sd\y/
rSm;aom todÓPf&Sd\? rSm;aom vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\
&[ef;wdkY poludkhol,kwfrm[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aom olonf rdrdvnf;
rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom t,lü
aqmufwnf ap\y/ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom todÓPf&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom todÓPfü aqmufwnf ap\
rdrdvnf; rSm;aom vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSm;aom vGwfajrmufrlü aqmufwnfapV &[ef;wdkY
poludk ol,kwfrmatmuf ol,kwfrm[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rSefaom t,l&Sd\y/ rSefaom
todÓPf&Sd\? rSefaom vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY
poludk olawmfaumif;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
rSefaom t,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom t,lü aqmuf
wnfap\y/ rdrdvnf; rSefaom todÓPf&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom todÓPfü aqmuf wnfap\
rdrdvnf; rSefaom vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSefaom vGwfajrmufrlü aqmufwnfapV &[ef;wdkY
poludk olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[k qdktyf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-yXr ygy"r®okwf

207/ &[ef;wdkY ol,kwfudkvnf;aumif;? ol,kwfatmuf
ol,kwfudkvnf;aumif;? olawmf aumif;udkvnf;aumif;?
olawmfauumif;xuf olawmfauumif;udkvnf;aumif;
oifwdkYtm; a[mMum; aytHh? xdk (w&m;)udk
emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf olUtoufudk owfavh&SdV/y/
rSm;aomt,l &SdV &[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfatmuf ol,kwf[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufudk owf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; olUtoufudk
owfjcf;ü aqmuf wnfapV/y/ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom t,l&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom t,lü aqmufwnf apV
&[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwfatmuf ol,kwf[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfauumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf olUtoufowfjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfV/y/ rSefaom t,l&SdV &[ef;wdkY poludk
olawmfauumif;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY olawmfauumif;xuf olawmfauumif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
olUtouf owfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü aqmufwnfapV/y/
rdrdvnf; rSefaom t,l&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom
t,lü aqmufwnfapV &[ef;wdkY poludk olaumif;xuf
olaumif;[k qdktyf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, ygy"r®okwf

208/ &[ef;wdkY ol,kwfudkvnf;aumif;? ol,kwfatmuf
ol,kwfudkvnf;aumif;? olawmf aumif;udkvnf;aumif;?
olawmfauumif;xuf olawmfauumif;udkvnf;aumif;

oifwdkYtm; a[m Mum;aytHh? xdk (w&m;) udk
emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwf[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf rSm;aom t,l&Sd\y/
rSm;aomtodÓPf&Sd\? rSm;aomvGwfajrmufrl&Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY poludk ol,kwf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY ol,kwfatmuf ol,kwf[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aomt,lü
aqmufwnfap\y/ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom todÓPf&Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom todÓPfü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; rSm;aom vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\ olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSm;aom vGwfajrmufrlü aqmufwnf ap\ &[ef;wdkY
poludk ol,kwfatmuf ol,kwf[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf rSefaom t,l&Sd\y/ rSefaom
todÓPf&Sd\ rSefaom vGwfajrmufrl &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
poludk olawmfaumif;[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
rSefaomt,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaomt,lü
aqmufwnf ap\y/ rdrdvnf; rSefaom todÓPf&Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom todÓPfü aqmufwnf ap\
rdrdvnf; rSefaom vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSefaomvGwfajrmufrlü aqmuf wnfap\ &[ef;wdkY
poludk olaumif;xuf olawmfaumif;[k qdktyf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-wwd, ygy"r®okwf

209/ &[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdoludkvnf;aumif;? ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdolatmuf ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdoludkvnf;aumif;? aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdoludkvnf;aumif;? aumif;jrwf aom
w&m;&Sdolxuf aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdoludkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;aytHh? xdk (w&m;) udk emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdol[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf olUtoufudk
owf\y/ rSm;aom t,l&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
poludk ,kwfnHhaom w&m; &Sdol[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdolatmuf ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdol[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufudk owf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; olUtoufowfjcf;ü
aqmufwnfap\y/ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom t,l&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aomt,lü aqmufwnfap\
&[ef;wdkY poludk ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdolatmuf ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdol[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdol[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdU aom olonf olUtoufudk
owfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\y/ rSefaomt,l&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
poludk aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdol qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdolxuf
aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdol[lonf tb,fenf;/

&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
olUtoufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg; udkvnf;
olUtoufowfjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü aqmufwnfap\y/
rdrdvnf; rSefaomt,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom
t,lü aqmufwnfap\ &[ef;wdkY poludk aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdolxuf aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdol[k qdktyf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-pwkw→ ygy"r®okwf

210/ &[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdoludkvnf;aumif;? ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdolatmuf ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdoludkvnf;aumif;? aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdoludkvnf;aumif;? aumif;jrwf aom
w&m;&Sdolxuf aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdoludkvnf;aumif; oifwdkYtm;
a[mMum;aytHh? xdk (w&m;) udk emMuukefavmh/y/

&[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdol[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rSm;aom
t,l&Sd\y/ rSm;aom todÓPf&Sd\ rSm;aom
vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY poludk ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdol[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdolatmuf ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdol[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf;
rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom t,lü
aqmufwnfapV\y/ rdrdvnf; rSm;aom todÓPf&Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom todÓPfü aqmufwnfap\
rdrdvnf; rSm;aom vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
rSm;aom vGwfajrmufrlü aqmufwnfapV &[ef;wdkY
poludk ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdolatmuf ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdol[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdol[lonf tb,fenf;/
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rSefaom
t,l&Sd\y/ rSefaom todÓPf&Sd\? rSefaom
vGwfajrmufrl&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY poludk aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdol[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdolxuf
aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdol[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdvnf; rSefaom t,l&Sd\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom t,lü aqmufwnfapV/y/ rdrdvnf;
rSefaom todÓPf&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSef aom
todÓPfü aqmufwnfapV rdrdvnf; rSefaom vGwfajrmufrl
&Sd\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom vGwfajrmufrlü
aqmufwnfapV &[ef;wdkY poludk aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdolxuf aumif;jrwfaom w&m;&Sdol[k qdktyf\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

a&S;OD;pGmaom oyÜK&do0*f NyD;V

(22) 2-y&dom0*f 1-y&domokwf

211/ &[ef;wdkY y&dowfudk zsufqD;wwfolwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd; wdkkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü ,kwfnHhaom
w&m;&Sdonfh 'kóDv&[ef;onf y&dowfudk
zsufqD;wwfV &[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdonfh
'kóDv&[ef;rdef;ronf y&dowfudk zsufqD;wwfV/
&[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdonfh
'kóDvOygoumonf y&dowf udk zsufqD;wwfV/
&[ef;wdkY ,kwfnHhaom w&m;&Sdonfh
'kóDvOygodumronf y&dowfudkhzsufqD;wwfV/
&[ef;wdkY y&dowfudk zsufqD;wwfolwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY y&dowfudk wifhw,fapwwfolwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd; wdkkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdonfh oDv0EÅ&[ef;onf y&dowfudk
wifhw,fapwwfV &[ef;wdkY aumif;jrwfaom

w&m;&Sdonfh oDv0EÅ&[ef;rdef;ronf y&dowfudk
wifhw,fapwwf\&[ef;wdkY aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdonfh oDv0EÅ Oygoumonf y&dowfudk
wifhw,fapwwf\&[ef;wdkY aumif;jrwfaom
w&m;&Sdonfh oDv0EÅ Oygodumronf y&dowfudk
wifhw,fapwwf\&[ef;wdkY y&dowfudk
wifhw,fapwwfolwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-'d|dokwf

212/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaomolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkYa&muf&\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
um,'kp½dkuf? 0pD'kp½dkuf? raem'kp½dkuf?
rdpäm'd|dwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY a&muf&\

&[ef;wdkY w&m; av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- um,okp½dkuf?
0pDokp½dkuf? raemokp½dkuf? or®m'd|dwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tuwnKwmokwf

213/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY
a&muf&\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- um,'kp¹/₂dkuf?
0pD'kp¹/₂dkuf? raem'kp¹/₂dkuf? olUaus;Zl;udk rodrlí
xifpGm rjyKjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY a&muf&\

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKolonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\
tb,fav; rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- um,okp¹/₂dkuf?
0pDokp¹/₂dkuf? raemokp¹/₂dkuf? olUaus;Zl;udk odí
xifpGmjyKjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphKolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-ygPmwdygwDokwf

214//y/ olUtoufudk owf\? ray;onfudk ,\?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;.,Gif;pGm usifh\? r[kwf
rrSefonfudk ajym\y/ olUtoufudk owfjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;.,Gif;pGm usifhJCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrSefonfudk ajymJCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\y/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-yXr r^{*3}/₄okwf

215//y/ rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? rSm;aom tMuH&Sd\
rSm;aom pum;&Sd\? rSm;aom tvkyf&Sd\y/ rSefaom
t,l&Sd\? rSefaom tMuH&Sd\? rSefaom pum;&Sd\
rSefaom tvkyf&Sd\y/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, r^{*3/4}okwf

216//y/ rSm;aom toufarG;rl&Sd\? rSm;aom
tm;xkwfrl&Sd\? rSm;aom atmufarhrl&Sd\? rSm;aom
wnfMunfrl&Sd\y/ rSefaom toufarG;rl&Sd\? rSefaom
tm;xkwfrl&Sd\? rSefaom atmufarhrl&Sd\? rSefaom
wnfMunfrl&Sd\y/

q|okwf/

7-yXr a0g[m& yxokwf

217//y/ jrifonfü jrif[k qdk\? rMum;onfü Mum;\[k
qdk\? rawGUonfü awGU[k qdk\? rodonfü od\[k
qdk\y/ jrifonfü jrif[k qdk\? rMum;onfü rMum;[k
qdk\? rawGUonfü rawGU[k qdk\? rodonfü rod[k
qdk\y/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, a0g[m& yxokwf

218//y/ jrifonfü jrif[k qdk\? Mum;onfü rMum;[k
qdk\? awGUonfü rawGU[k qdk\? odonfü rod[k qdk\y/
jrifonfü jrif[k qdk\? Mum;onfü Mum;\[k qdk\
awGUonfü awGU[k qdk\? odonfü od\[k qdk\y/

t|rokwf/

9-t[d&duokwf

219//y/ o'`gw&m; r&Sd? oDv r&Sd? &SufjCIF; r&Sd?
xdwfvEfYjCIF; r&Sd/y/ o'`gw&m; &Sd\? oDv&Sd\
&SufjCIF;&Sd\? xdwfvEfYjCIF;&Sd\y/

e0rokwf/

10-'kóDvokwf

220/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhPHkolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY
a&muf&\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- o'`gw&m; r&Sd?
oDv r&Sd? ysif;&d\? ynm r&Sd/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhPHkolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY a&muf&\

&[ef;wdkY w&m; av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhPHkolonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- o'`gw&m;&Sd\? oDv&Sd\
xufoefaom vkHYv&Sd\ ynm &Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhPHkolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyf ouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ESpfckajrmuf y&dom0*f NyD;

(23) 3-'kpö&dw0*f 1-'kpö&dwokwf

&Gufaqmif\? tjypfvnf; r&Sd? ynm&SdwdkYvnf;
ruJh&JUtyf? rsm;pGmaom ukodkvfudkvnf;
jzpfyGg;ap\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- um, okp¹/₂dkuf?
0pDokp¹/₂dkuf? raemokp¹/₂dkuf? or®m'd|dwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhphK aom
ynm&Sdaom vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf
*kPfaus;Zl;udk rwl;NzdKrzufqD;tyfaom rdrd udk,fudk
&Gufaqmif\? tjypfvnf; r&Sd? ynm&SdwdkYvnf;
ruJh&JUtyf? rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;ap\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-tuwnKwmokwf

223/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphKaom rdkufaom rvdr®maom ol,kwfonf
wl;NzdKzsufqD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk &Gufaqmif\
tjypfvnf;&Sd\? ynm&SdwdkYvnf; uJh&JUtyf\
rsm;pGmaom raumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;ap\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- um,'kp¹/₂dkuf? 0pD
'kp¹/₂dkuf? raem'kp¹/₂dkuf? olaus;Zl;udk rodrlí xifpGm
rjyKjcif;wdkYwnf;/ pav;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/
um,okp¹/₂dkuf? 0pDokp¹/₂dkuf? raemokp¹/₂dkuf?
olaus;Zl;udk odí xifpGmjyKjcif;/y/

wwd,okwf/

4-ygPmwdygwDokwf

224/ olUtoufudk owfavh&Sd\? ray;onfudk ,\?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;;Gif;pGm usifh\? r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkV/y/ olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\?

ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;;Gif;pGm usifhjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
r[kwfrfSefonfudk ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&Smif MuOf\y/

pwkw→okwf/

5-yXr r^{*3/4}okwf

225/ rSm;aom t,l&Sd\? rSm;aom tMuH&Sd\?
rSm;aom pum;&Sd\? rSm;aom tvkyf &Sd\y/ rSefaom
t,l&Sd\? rSefaom tMuH&Sd\? rSm;aom pum;&Sd\?
rSm;aom tvkyf&Sd\y/

ylörokwf/

6-'kwd, r^{*3/4}okwf

226/ rSm;aom toufarG;rl&Sd\? rSm;aom
vkHYv&Sd\? rSm;aom atmufarhrl&Sd\? rSm;aom
wnfMunfrl &Sd\y/ rSefaom toufarG;rl&Sd\? rSefaom
vkHYv&Sd\? rSefaom atmufarhrl&Sd\? rSefaom
wnfMunfrl &Sd\y/

q|okwf/

7-yXr a0g[m& yxokwf

227/ rjrifonfü jrif[k qdk\? rMum;onfü Mum;\[k
qdk\? rawGUonfü awGU\[k qdk\? rodonfü od\[k
qdk\y/ rjrifonfü rjrif[k qdk\? rMum;onfü rMum;\[k
qdk\? rawGUonfü rawGU\[k qdk\? rodonfü rod\[k
qdk\y/

owårokwf/

8-'kwd, a0g[m&yxokwf

228/ jrifonfü jrif\k qdk\? Mum;onfü rMum;\k
qdk\? awGUonfü rawGU\k qdk\? odonfü rod\k
qdk\y/ jrifonfü jrif\k qdk\? Mum;onfü Mum;\k qdk\?
awGUonfü awGU\k qdk\? odonfü od\k qdk\y/

t|rokwf/

9-t[d&duokwf

229/ o''gw&m; r&Sd? oDv r&Sd? &SufjCIF; r&Sd?
xdwfvfYjCIF; r&Sd/y/ o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDv &Sd\?
&SufjCIF;&Sd\? xdwfvfYjCIF;&Sd\y/

e0rokwf/

10-'kyÜnokwf

230/ o''gw&m;r&Sd? oDvr&Sd? ysif;&d\?
ynmr&Sd/y/ o''gw&m;&Sd\? oDv&Sd\? xufoef aom
vkHYv&Sd\? ynm&Sd\ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom ynm&Sdaom
vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf
rwl;NzdKrzufqD;tyfaom rdrdudk,fudk &Gufaqmif\?
tjypfvnf; r&Sd? ynm&SdwdkYvnf; ruJh&JUtyf?
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;ap\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-u0dokwf

231/ &[ef;wdkY ynm&Sd]u0d} yk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- MuHí
jyKpD&ifEdkifaom ynm&Sd]pdEÅmu0d}? Mum;í
jyKpD&ifEdkifaom ynm&Sd]okwu0d}?
wpfpHkwpfckteufudk rSDí jyKpD&ifEdkifaom ynm&Sd
]tw¬u0d}? wpfcPjcif; rdrdÓPfjzifh jyKpD&ifEdkif aom
ynm&Sd]y#dbmeu0d}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY ynm&Sd
]u0d} yk*³/₄KdvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

oHk;ckajrmuf 'kpö&dw0*f NyD;V

(24) 4-ur®0*f 1-oHcdwåokwf

232/ &[ef;wdkY xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif
rsufarSmufjyKí ig a[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfonfh tusKd;&Sdaom (uPS
uPS0dygu) uHonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifonfh
tusKd;&Sdaom (okuú okuú0dygu) uHonf &Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifonfh
tusKd;&Sdaom (uPSokuú uPSokuú0dygu) uHonf
&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpif aom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom (tuPStokuú
tuPStokuú0dygu) uHonf &SdV &[ef;wdkY
xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyKí
iga[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-0dw→m&okwf

233/ &[ef;wdkY xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif
rsufarSmufjyKí ig a[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKdwdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npf aom tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPS
uPS0dygu) uHonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh (okuú okuú0dygu) uHonf &Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPSokuú uPSokuú0dygu) uHonf
&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&ef jzpfaom (tuPStokuú
tuPStokuú0dygu) uHonf &SdV

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPS
uPS0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf tjypf&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk
jyKpD&if\? tjypf &Sdaom 0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&if\?
tjypf&Sdaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV/ xdkolonf
tjypf&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifhç
tjypf&Sdaom 0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifhç
tjypf&Sdaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh
tjypf&Sdaom avmuü jzpf\? tjypf&Sdaom avmuü
jzpfvwf aomf xdkoludk tjypf&Sdaom awGUxdjcif;]zó}
wdkYonf awGUxdukef\? tjypf&Sdaom
awGUxdjcif;]zó} wdkYjzifh awGUxdvwfaomf xdkolonf
i&Jü jzpfaom owå0gwdkYuJhodkY? tjypf&Sdaom
pifppf qif;&Jonfh a0'emudk cHpm;&V &[ef;wdkY
puHudk rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPS
uPS0dygu) uH[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (okuú
okuú0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf tjypfr&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk

jyKpD&if\? tjypfr&Sdaom 0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&if\?
tjypfr&Sdaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&if\ xdkolonf
tjypfr&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifhç
tjypfr&Sdaom 0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifhç
tjypfr&Sdaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh
tjypfr&Sdaom avmuü jzpf\? tjypfr&Sdaom avmuü
jzpfvwfaomf xdkoludk tjypfr&Sdaom awGUxdjcif;]zó}
wdkYonf awGUxdukef\? tjypfr&Sdaom
awGUxdjcif;]zó}wdkYjzifh awGUxdaomf xdkolonf
okbudPSjA[®mwdkYujhodkY tjypfr&Sdaom pifppf
csrf;omonfh a0'emudk cHpm;&\ &[ef;wdkY þuHudk
jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (okuú okuú0dygu)
uH[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPSokuú uPSokuú 0dygu) uH[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY þavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
tjypf&Sd r&Sd a&m aESmaom um,ocFg&udk
jyKpD&if\? tjypf&Sd r&Sd a&maESmaom
0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&if\? tjypf&Sdr&Sd
a&maESmaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&if\ xdkolonf
tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom um,ocFg&udk
jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom
0pDocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh tjypf&Sdr&Sd
a&maESm aom raem ocFg&udk
jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh tjypf &Sd r&Sd a&maESmaom
avmuü jzpf&\? tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom avmuü
jzpfvwfaomf xdkoludk tjypf&Sd r&Sd a&maESmaom
awGUxdjcif;]zó} wdkYonf awGUxdukef\?
tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom awGUxdrl]zó}
wdkYjzifh awGUxdvwfaomf xdkolonf vlç
tcsKdUaomewfç
tcsKdUaoma0rmeduNydwa&mwdkYujhodkY? tjypf&Sd
r&Sd a&maESmaom csrf;omqif;&J NyKd;>yrf;onfh
a0'emudk cHpm;&\ &[ef;wdkY þuHudk rnf;npf jzLpifí

rnf;npf jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPSokuú
uPSokuú0dygu) uH[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom (tuPS tokuú
tuPS tokuú0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY xdk
uHav;yg;wdkYwGif rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom
tusKd;&SdonfhuHudk y,f&ef vHIUaqmfjCIF;? jzLpifí
jzLpifaom tusKd; &Sdonfh uHudk y,f&ef
vHIUaqmfjCIF;? rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHudk y,f&ef vHIUaqmfjCIF;
r*fapwemudk rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npfrjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom (tuPStokuú
tuPS tokuú0dygu) uH[lí qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY udk,fwdkif
xl;aom ÓPjzifh rsufarSmufjYKí iga[mMum;tyfaom
uHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-aomPum,eokwf

234/ xdktcg odcgarm*³/₄vmefykPÖm;onf
jrwpGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfí jrwpGmbk&m;ESifh
twl Orf;ajrmuf Orf;om Elwfquf ajymqdk\
Orf;ajrmufzG,f trSwf&zG,f pum;udk ajymqdk
NyD;qHk;apí wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwpGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifa*gwr ,cifh ,cifaeYwdkYü aomPum,evkvifonf
tuREfkyfxHodkY csOf;uyfí]]&[ef;a*gwrnf
uHtm;vHk;wdkYudk rjyK&[k ynwfl\
uHtm;vHk;wdkYudk rjyK&[k ynwfolonf owåavmu\
jywfjCIF;udk qdk&ma&muf\
toQif powåavmuonf
uHoabm&Sd\
uHudk tm;xkwfjCIF;aMumifh wnf\}}[k
tuREfkyftm; ppum;udk qdkygonf[k avQmufV

ykPÖm;aomPum,evkvifudk jrifzl;onfudkrQvnf;
igrodpzl;? podkY oabm&Sdaom pum;udk
ajyma[monf[lonfum; tb,frSm jzpfEdkiftHhenf;/
ykPÖm; udk,fwdkif xl;aomÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí
iga[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- ykPÖm; rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPS uPS0dygu) uHonf &Sd\? ykPÖm;
jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (okuúokuú0dygu)
uHonf &Sd\? ykPÖm; rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPSokuú uPSokuú0dygu) uHonf
&Sd\? ykPÖm; rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom (tuPStokuú
tuPS tokuú0dygu) uHonf &SdV

ykPÖm; rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPS
uPS0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ ykPÖm; pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf tjypf&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk
jyKpD&if\? tjypf&Sdaom OpDocFg&udk jyKpD&if\?
tjypf&Sdaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV xdkolonf
tjypf&Sdaom um, ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifhç
tjypf&Sdaom OpDocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifhç
tjypf&Sdaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh
tjypf&Sdaom avmuü jzpf&\? tjypf&Sdaom avmuü
jzpfvwfaomf xdkoludk tjypf&Sdaom awGUxdjcif; }zó}
wdkYonf awGUxdukef\? tjypf&Sdaom
awGUxdjcif; }zó} wdkYjzifh awGUxdvwfaomf xdkolonf
i&Jü jzpfaom owå0gwdkYuJhodkY tjypf&Sdaom pifppf
qif;&Jonfh a0'emudk cHpm;&V ykPÖm; puHudk
rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdaom (uPS uPS0dygu)
uH[k qdktyfV

ykPÖm; jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (okuú
okuú0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ ykPÖm; pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf tjypfr&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk
jyKpD&if\? tjypfr&Sdaom OpDocFg&udk jyKpD&if\?
tjypfr&Sdaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV xdkolonf

tjypfr&Sdaom um, ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifhç
tjypfr&Sdaom OpDocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifhç
tjypfr&Sdaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh
tjypfr&Sdaom avmuü jzpf&\? tjypfr&Sdaom avmuü
jzpfvwf aomf xdkoludk tjypfr&Sdaom
awGUxdjcif;]zó} wdkYonf awGUxdukef\?
tjypfr&Sdaom awGUxdjcif;]zó} wdkYjzifh
awGUxdvwfaomf xdkolonf
okbudPSjA[®mwdkYujhodkY? tjypfr&Sdaom pifppf
csrf;omonfh a0'emudk cHpm;&V ykPÖm; þuHudk
jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh (okuú okuú0dygu)
uH[k qdktyfV

ykPÖm; rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh (uPSokuú uPSokuú0dygu) uH[lonf
tb,fenf;/ ykPÖm; þavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf
tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom um, ocFg&udk
jyKpD&if\? tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom
OpDocFg&udk jyKpD&if\? tjypf&Sdr&Sd
a&maESmaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV xdkolonf
tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom um,ocFg&udk
jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom
OpDocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh tjypf&Sdr&Sd
a&maESmaom raem ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifaomaMumifh
tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom avmuü jzpf&\?
tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom avmuü jzpfvwfaomf
xdkoludk tjypf&Sdr&Sd a&maESmaom
awGUxdjcif;]zó} wdkYonf awGUxdukef\? tjypf&Sd
r&Sda&maESmaom awGUxdjcif;]zó} wdkYjzifh
awGUxdvwfaomf xdkolonf vlç tcsKdUaomewfç
tcsKdUaom a0rmeduNydwåmwdkYujhodkY?
csrf;omqif;&J NyKd;>yrf;aom a0'emudk cHpm;&V
ykPÖm; þuHudk rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom (uPSokuú uPSokuú0dygu) uH[k
qdktyfV

ykPÖm; rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom (tuPS tokuú
tuPS tokuú0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ ykPÖm; xdk
uHwdkYwGif rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdaom
uHudk y,f&ef vHIUaqmfjcfif;? jzLpifí jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom uHudk y,f&ef vHIUaqmfjcfif;? rnf;npf
jzLpifí rnf;npfjzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom uHudk y,f&ef
vHIUaqmfjcfif; r*fapwemudk rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf
rjzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&ef jzpfaom
(tuPStokuú tuPStokuú 0dygu) uH[k qdktyfV ykPÖm;
udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí
iga[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-yXr odu©my'okwf

235/ &[ef;wdkY xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif
rsufarSmufjyKí iga[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdaom (uPS
uPS0dygu) uHonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom (okuú okuú0dygu) uHonf &Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom (uPSokuú uPSokuú0dygu)uHonf &Sd\?
&[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom (tuPS tokuú
tuPStokuú0dygu) uHonf &SdV

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdaom (uPS
uPS0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf olUtoufudk owf\? ray;onfudk ,\?
umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifh\? r[kwfrRsef
ajymqdk\? arhavsmhjcfif;\ taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufudk

aomuf\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom
tusKd;&Sdaom (uPS uPS0dygu) uH[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom (okuú
okuú0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf olUtoufudk owfjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\?
ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdkYü
rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhJCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwf rrSef
ajymqdkjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? arhavsmjhCIF;\
taMumif;jzpfaom aot&ufudk aomufjCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOf\ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk jzLpifí jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom (okuú okuú0dygu) uH[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom (uPSokuú uPS okuú0dygu) uH[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf tjypf&Sd
r&Sd a&maESmaom um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV/y/
&[ef;wdkY ponfudk rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom (uPSokuú uPS okuú0dygu) uH[k
qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom uHukefqHk;&ef jzpfaom (tuPS tokuú
tuPStokuú0dygu) uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY xdk
uHwdkYwGif rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdaom
uHudk/y/ &[ef;wdkY ponfudk rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf
rjzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom uHukefqHk;&ef jzpfaom
(tuPStokuú tuPS tokuú0dygu) uH[k qdktyf\
&[ef;wdkY udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí
iga[mMum; tyfaom uHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw→okwf/

5-'kwd, odu©my'okwf

236/ &[ef;wdkY xl;aom ÓPjzifh udk,fwdkif
rsufarSmufjyKí iga[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf
&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom
uHonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf
jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom uHonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY rrnf;
npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom
uHukefqHk;&ef jzpfaomuHonf &SdV

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdaom
uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
trdukd owf\? tzudk owf\? &[EÅmudk owf\?
jrwfpGmbk&m;udk jypfrSm;vdkaompdwfjzifh
aoG;pdrf;wnfap\? oHCmudk oif;cGJV &[ef;wdkY
puHudk rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom olonf
olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? umr*kPfwdkYü rSm;;Gif;pGm
usifhjCIF;rS a&SmifMuOf\? r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? ukef;pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm}rrsm;?
ysufpD;apvdkpdwfr&Sd? rSefuefaom t,l&SdV
&[ef;wdkY puHudk jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom
uH[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdaom uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaomolonf tjypf&Sd r&Sd a&maESmaom
um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV/y/ &[ef;wdkY puHudk rnf;npf
jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdaom uH[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf
rjzLpifaomtuskd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom
uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom
tuskd;&Sdaom uHudk/y/ &[ef;wdkY puHudk rrnf;npf
rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom tuskd;&Sdonfh
uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom uH[k qdktyfV &[ef;wdkY
udk,fwdkifxl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKí
iga[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yíörökwf/

6-t&d,r*³/₄okwf

237/ &[ef;wdkY xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif
rsufarSmufjyKí iga[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tuskd;&Sdonfh uHonf
&Sd\? &[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom tuskd;&Sdonfh
uHonf &Sd\? rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npfjzL pifaom
tuskd;&Sdonfh uHonf &Sd\? &[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf
rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom tuskd;&Sdonfh
uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom uHonf &SdV

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tuskd;&Sdonfh
uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf
tjypf&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
puHudk rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tuskd;&Sdonfh uH[k
qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom tuskd;&Sdonfh uH[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuühtcsKdUaomolonf
tjypfr&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&ifV/y/ &[ef;wdkY
puHudk jzLpifí jzLpifaom tuskd;&Sdonfh uH[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf tjyph&Sd r&Sd a&maESmaom
um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&if\y/ &[ef;wdkY puHudk rnf;npf
jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh uH[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk; &efjzpfaom uH[lonf
tb,fenf;/ rSefuefaom t,l]or®m'd|d}vnf;aumif;/y/
rSefuefaom wnfMunfcif;]or®m
orm"d}vnf;aumif;wnf;/y/ &[ef;wdkY puHudk rrnf;npf
rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh
uHukefqHk;&efjzpfaom uH[k qdktyf\ &[ef;wdkY
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkifrsufarSmufjyKí ig
a[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-aAmZÑ*Fokwf

238/ &[ef;wdkY uHwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/y/
rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom tusKd;&Sdonfh/y/ &[ef;wdkY
pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf tjyph&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk
jyKpD&if\y/ &[ef;wdkY puHudk rnf;npfí rnf;npfaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uH[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh uH[lonf
tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaomolonf
tjyphr&Sdaom um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&if\y/ &[ef;wdkY
puHudk jzLpifí jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh uH[k qdktyf\

&[ef;wdkY rnf;npf jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uH[lonf tb,fenf;/ &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf tjyph&Sd r&Sd a&maESmaom

um,ocFg&udk jyKpD&if\y/ &[ef;wdkY þuHudk rnf;npf
jzLpifí rnf;npf jzLpifaom tusKd;&Sdonfh uH[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&ef jzpfaom uH[lonf
tb,fenf;/ opö mav;yg;udk odaMumif;
atmufarhrl]owdoarÁmZÑif}? opö mav;yg;udk
odaMumif; ynm]"r®0dp,oarÁmZÑif}?
opö mav;yg;udk odaMumif;
vkHYv]0D&d,oarÁmZÑif}? opö mav;yg;udk
odaMumif; ESpfodrfhrl]yDwdoarÁmZÑif}?
opö mav;yg;udk odaMumif;
Nidrf;csrf;rl]yó'"doarÁmZÑif}? opö mav;yg;udk
odaMumif; wnfMunfrl]orm"doarÁmZÑif}? opö m
av;yg;udk odaMumif;
vspfvsL½lrl]Oayu©moarÁmZÑif}wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY þonfudk rrnf;npf rjzLpifí rrnf;npf rjzLpifaom
tusKd;&Sdonfh uHukefqHk;&ef jzpfaom uH[k qdktyfV
&[ef;wdkY xl;aom ÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif rsufarSmufjyKí
iga[mMum;tyfaom uHwdkYonf þav;rsdK;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-om0ZÆokwf

239/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl i&JodkY
a&muf&V tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tjyph&Sdaom
um,uH? tjyph&Sdaom OpDuH? htjyph&Sdaom
raemuH? tjyph&Sdaom rdpäm'd|dwdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl i&JodkY a&muf&V

&[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&V/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tjypfr&Sdaom um,uH?
tjypfr&Sdaom 0pDuH? tjypfr&Sdaom raemuH?
tjypfr&Sdaom or®m'd|dwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkY ESifh jynfhpHkolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-tAsmAZÑokwf

240/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl i&JodkY
a&muf&V/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tjypf&Sdaom
um,uH? tjypf&Sdaom 0pDuH? tjypf&Sdaom raemuH?
tjypf&Sdaom rdpäm'd|dwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl i&JodkY a&muf&V/

&[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&V/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tjypfr&Sdaom um,uH?
tjypfr&Sdaom 0pDuH? tjypfr&Sdaom raemuH?
tjypfr&Sdaom or®m'd|dwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;av;rsKd; wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf aqmif,lí
csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-orPokwf

241/ &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfüomvQif
yXrorPrsKd;? pomoemawmfüomvQif 'kwd,orPrsKd;?
pomoemawmfüomvQif wwd,orPrsKd;?
pomoemawmfüomvQif pwkw→ orPrsKd;udk
&Edkifukef\? omoemjyify t,l0g'wdkYonf xdk
qdkNyD;orPav;rsKd;wdkYrS qdwfokOf; ukef\
&[ef;wdkY podkY &J&ifhaom pum;udk
MuHK;0g;Muukefavmh/

&[ef;wdkY yXr orPrsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oHa,mZOfoHk;rsKd;wdkY\
t<uif;rjh ukefjCIF;aMumifh tyg,fodkY usjCIF;oabm
r&Sdaom udef;aojrj aom txufr*foHk;yg;vQif
vm;&m&Sdaom aomwmyef jzpfV &[ef;wdkY ponfum;
yXr orPrsKd;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY 'kwd,orPrsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf oHa,mZOfoHk;rsKd;wdkY\
t<uif;rjh ukefjCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif;?
wyfrufjCIF;]&m*} jypfrSm;jCIF;]a'go}
awGa0jCIF;]arm[]wdkY\
acgIF;yg;jCIF;aMumifhvnf;aumif; pvlUjynfodkY
wpfBudrfomvmí qIF;&J\ tqHk;udk jyKaom ou'g*grf
jzpfV &[ef;wdkY ponfum; 'kwd,orPrsKd;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY wwd,orPrsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf atmufydkIF;
oHa,mZOfig;rsKd;wdkY\ t<uif;rjh ukefjCIF;aMumifh
(jA[®mhbHkü) Oyygwfy#doaE" aeí xdk
(bHk)üomvQif y&dedAÁmefjyKvwåHUjzpfí xdk bHkrS
jyefvnfjCIF;oabm r&Sdaom (tem*grf jzpf\)/

&[ef;wdkY ponfum; wwd,orPrsKd;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY pwkw→orPrsKd;[lonf tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\
ukefjCIF;aMumifh tmoa0guIF;aom vGwfajrmufaom
(t&[wåzdkvf) pdwfESifh vGwfajrmufaom (t&[wåzdkvf)

ynmudk ,ckb0üyif xl;aomÓPfjzifh udk,fwdkif
rsufarSmuf jyKvsuf a&mufí aeV &[ef;wdkY þonfum;
pwkw→orPrsKd;wnf;/

&[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfüomvQif yXrorPrsKd;?
þomoemawmfüomvQif 'kwd, orPrsKd;?
þomoemawmfüomvQif wwd,orPrsKd;?
þomoemawmfüomvQif pwkw→ orPrsKd; udk &tyf\?
omoemjyifyt,l0g'wdkYonf
þqdkcJhNyD;orPav;rsKd;wdkYrS qdwfokOf; ukefV
&[ef;wdkY þodkY &J&ifhaom pum;udk
MuHK;0g;Muukefavmh[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-oyÜK&domedoHookwf

242/ &[ef;wdkY olawmfaumif;udk trSDjyKí
tmedoifav;rsKd;wdkYudk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
arQmfvifhtyfukefV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- jrwfaom
oDvjzifh wdk;yGg;\? jrwfaom orm"d jzifh wdk;yGg;\?
jrwfaom ynmjzifh wdk;yGg;\? jrwfaom 0drkwådjzifh
wdk;yGg;V &[ef;wdkY olawmf aumif;udk trSDjyKí
ptmedoifav;rsKd;wdkYudk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]
arQmfvifhtyfukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

av;ckajrmuf ur®0*f NyD;V

(25) 5-tmywåd b,0*f 1-oHCab'uokwf

243/ tcgwpfyg;ü jrwfpGmbk&m;onf aumorÁDjynf
aCmodwm^{1/2}Hkausmif;ü (oDwif;oHk;) aeawmfrlV
xdktcg jrwfpGmbk&m;xHodkY csOf;uyfí &Sdcdk;vsuf

wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifaeaom toQiftmeE´mtm;
jrwfpGmbk&m;onf-]]tmeE´m xdk t"du½kPf;onf
Nidrf;NyDavm}}[k rdefYawmfrl\ toQifbk&m; xdk
kt"du½kPf;onf tb,frSm Nidrf;ygtHhenf;?
toQiftEk½k'´g\ twlaewynfh Am[d,rnfaom &[ef;onf
oHCmuGjjym;&efenf;rsKd;pHk tm;xkwfvsuf
&yfwnfaeyg\? xdkodkY jzpf&mü toQiftEk½k'´gonf
pum;wpfcGef;rQ ajympaumif;\lí ratmufarhyg[k
(avQmuf\)/

tmeE´m tEk½k'´gonf oHCmhtv,f0,f
t"du½kPf;wdkYü tb,ftcgu ar;pdppfzl;oenf;? tmeE´m
jzpfay:orQ t"du½kPf;tm;vHk;wdkYudk
oifwdkYaomfvnf; Nidrf;ap&rnf r[kwfygavm?
om&dykMwm arm*¾vmefwdkYaomfvnf;
Nidrf;apMu&rnf r[kwfygavm/

tmeE´m ptusKd;xl;av;rsKd;wdkYudk jrifaom
&[ef;,,kwfonf oHCmuGjjym;jcif;udk ESpfouf vdkvm;\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tmeE´m pomoemawmfü
&[ef;,,kwfonf oDvr&Sd ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sd\
rpifMu,f ,HkrSm;zG,f tusifh&Sd\? zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
trl&Sd\? &[ef; r[kwfb]vsuf &[ef;[k 0efcH\? jrwfaom
tusifh r&Sdb]vsuf jrwfaom tusifh&Sd\[k 0efcH\
twGif;ykyf\? (udavom) rdk;pGwf\?
a,mufoGm;ykyfuJhodkY jzpf\ xdk&[ef;tm;-]p&[ef;onf
]oDvr&Sd? ,kwfnHhaom oabm&Sd\
rpifMu,f ,HkrSm;zG,ftusifh&Sd\? zHk;vTrf;tyfaom
trl&Sd\? &[ef;r[kwfb]vsuf &[ef;[k 0efcH\? jrwfaom
tusifh r&Sdb]vsuf jrwfaom tusifh&Sd\[k 0efcH\
twGif;ykyf\? (udavom) rdk;pGwf\?
a,mufoGm;ykyfuJhodkY jzpf\}[k ighudkh&[ef;wdkY
tu,fí odukefrl nDñGwfvQif ighudk zsufqD;Muvdrfhrnf?
rnDñGwfvQifrlum; ighudk zsufqD;EdkifMuvdrfhrnf
r[kwf}}[k tMuHjzpf\ tmeE´m pyXrtusKd;xl;udk

jrifaom &[ef;,kwfonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udk
ESpfoufvdkvm;V

tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;,kwfonf rSm;aom
t,l&Sd\? tydkif;tjcm;udk ,lwwf aom rdpäm'd|dESifh
jynfhpHkV xdk&[ef;tm;-]]p&[ef;onf]rSm;aom
t,l&Sd\? tydkif;tjcm;udk ,lwwfaom rdpäm'd|dESifh
jynfhpHk\}[k ighudk &[ef;wdkY tu,fí odukefrl
nDñGwfvQif ighudk zsufqD;Muvdrfhrnf?
rnDñGwfvQifrlum; ighudk zsufqD;EdkifMuvdrfhrnf
r[kwf}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m p'kwd,tusKd;xl;udk
jrifaom &[ef;,kwfonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udk
ESpfoufvdkvm;V

tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;,kwfonf rSm;aom
toufarG;rl &SdV rSm;aom toufarG;rljzifh toufarG;\?
xdk&[ef;tm;-]]p&[ef;onf]rSm;aom toufarG;rl &Sd\
rSm;aom toufarG;rljzifh toufarG;\}[k ighudk
&[ef;wdkY tu,fí odukefrl nDñGwfvQif ighudk
zsufqD;Muvdrfhrnf? rnDñGwfvQifrlum; ighudk
zsufqD;EdkifMuvdrfhrnf r[kwf}}[k tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m
pwwd, tusKd;xl;udk jrifi &[ef;,kwfonf
oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udk ESpfoufvdkvm;V

tmeE´m aemufwpfrsKd;um; &[ef;,kwfonf vmbfudk
tvdk&Sd\? t½dktaojyKrludk tvdk&Sd\? rxDrJhjrif
rjyKrludk tvdk&SdV
xdk&[ef;tm;-]]p&[ef;onf]vmbfudk tvdk&Sd\? t½dk
tao jyKrludk tvdk&Sd\? rxDrJhjrif rjyKrludk tvdk&Sd\}
[k ighudk &[ef;wdkY tu,fí odukefrl nDñGwfvQif ighudk
t½dktaojyKMuvdrfhrnf r[kwf? tav;jyKMuvdrfhrnf
r[kwf? jrwfEdk;Muvdrfhrnf r[kwf? ylaZmfMuvdrfhrnf
r[kwf? rnDñGwfvQifum; ighudk
t½dktaojyKMuvdrfhrnf? tav;jyKMuvdrfhrnf?
jrwfEdk;Muvdrfhrnf? ylaZmfMuvdrfhrnf}}[k
tMuHjzpfV tmeE´m ppwkw→tusKd; xl;udk jrifi

&[ef;,,kwfonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udk ESpfoufvd kvm;V
tmeE´m ptusKd;xl; av;rsKd;wdkYudk jrifaom
&[ef;,,kwfonf oHCmuGJjym;jcif;udk ESpfoufvd kvm;\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-tmywådb,okwf

244/ &[ef;wdkY tmywfudk taMumif;jyKíjzpfaom
ab;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;
[lrl- &[ef;wdkY tjypfudk vGefusL;aom cdk;oludk
zrf;í]]rif;jrwf polonf tjypfudk vGefusL;aom
cdk;olygwnf;? pcdk;oltm; rif;jrwfonf
'Pfxm;awmfrlygavmh}}[k qdkí rif;tm; jyukef&mV xdk
cdk;oludk rif;onf]]tcsif;wdkY oGm;Muavmh?
pa,musfm;udk cdki fjrJaom BuKd;jzifh wif;MuyfpGm
vufjyef wkyfaESmifvsuf acgif;wHk;&dwfí
toHjrnf[D;aom xufpnfwD;um vrf;wdkif; vrf;wdkif; vrf;
qHkw dki f; vrf;qHkw dki f;odkY vSnfhvnfac:aqmifí
awmifwHcg;rS xkwfNyD;vQif NrKdUawmift&yf
(olowfukef;)ü OD;acgif;udk jzwfukefavmh}}[k
qdk&mV xdk cdk;oludk rif;csif;a,musfm;wdkYonf
cdki fjrJaom MuKd;jzifh wif;MuyfpGm vufjyef
wkyfaESmifvsuf acgif;wHk;&dwfí toHjrnf[D;aom
xufpnfwD;um vrf;wdkif; vrf;wdkif; vrf;qHkw dki f;
vrf;qHkw dki f; odkY vSnfhvnfac:aqmifí awmifwHcg;rS
xkwfNyD;vQif NrKdUawmift&yf (olowfukef;) ü
OD;acgif;udk jzwfukef&mV

xdkodkYjzpf&m0,f wpfae&mü &yfwnfaeaom
a,musfm;wpfa,muftm;-]]tcsif;wdkY
pa,musfm;onf ,kwfnHhí OD;acgif;jzwfxdkufonfh
ujh&JUzG,ft rludk jyKcJh\wum;? ,if;taMumif;haMumifh
rif;csif; a,musfm;wdkYonf cdki fjrJaom BuKd;jzifh

wif;MuyfpGm vufjyef wkyfaESmifvsuf
acgif;wHk;&dwfí toHjrnf[D;aom xufpnfwD;um
vrf;wdkif; vrf;wdkif; vrf;qHkwdkif; vrf;qHkwdkif; odkY
vSnfhvnf ac:aqmifí awmifwHcg;rS xkwfNyD;vQif
NrKdUawmift&yf (olowfukef;) ü OD;acgif;udk
jzwfMuukefbd\? xdk igonf OD;acgif;udk jzwxdkufonfh
podkYoabm&Sdaom ujh&JUzG,f&m xdkol\
raumif;rluHrsKd;udk pifppf rjyKtHh}}[k
tMuHjzpf&mouJhodkaY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif wpfpHk
wpfa,mufaom &[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rtm;aomfvnf;aumif; yg&mZdu tmyfwfwdkYü
podkYjyif;jyaom aMumufvefYzG,f ab;[laom trSwfonf
a&S;½lxifvmcJhrl xdkyk*¾dKvftm;]]yg&mZdutmywf
roifhao;vQifvnf; oifhawmhrnf r[kwf? yg&mZdutmywf
oifhNyD;jzpfvQifvnf;w&m;tm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;vdrfhrnf}}[laom xdk tusKd;udk
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k] arQmfvifhtyfV

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;onf t0wfeufudk 0wfí
qHyifwdkYudk jzefYMuJvsuf usnfayGU ychK; xrf;um
vlrsm;taygif;odkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf usnfayGUjzifh ½dkufykwfxdkufonfh
ujh&JUzG,f raumif;rludk jyKrdNyD? tuREkfyftwGuf
toQifwdkY ESpfoufonfh trludk jyKygtHh}}[k qdk&mV
xdkodkY ajymqdk&m0,f wpfae&mü &yfwnfaeaom
a,musfm;wpfa,muftm;-]]tcsif; wdkY
pa,musfm;onf ,kwfnHhí usnfayGUjzifh
ykwfcwfxdkufonfh ujh&JUzG,ftrludk jyKcjh\
wum;? ,if;taMumif;aMumifh t0wfeufudk 0wfí
qHyifwdkYudk jzefYMuJvsuf usnfayGU ychK;xrf;um
vlrsm; taygif;odkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf usnfayGUjzifh ykwfcwfxdkufonfh
ujh&JUzG,f raumif;rludk jyKrdNyD? tuREkfyftwGuf
toQifwdkY ESpfoufonfh trludk jyKygtHh}[k
qdk&wHkbdV xdk igonf usnfayGUjzifh

ykwfcwfxdkufonfh podkY oabm&Sdaom
uJh&JUzG,f&m xdkol\ raumif;rl uHrsKd;udk pifppf
rjyKtHh}}[k tMuHjzpf&mouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY
ptwlomvQif wfpfHkwpfa,mufaom
&[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rtm;aomfvnf;aumif;
oHCm'dodoftmywfwdkYü podkY jyif;jyaom
aMumufvefYzG,f ab;[laom trSwfonf a&S;¹/₂l xifvmcJhrl
xdkyk*³/₄dKvftm;]]oHCm 'dodoftmywf
roifhao;vQifvnf; oifhawmhrnf r[kwf?
oHCmh'dodoftmywf
oifhNyD;jzpfvQifvnf;w&m;tm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;vdrfhrnf}}[laom xdk tusKd;udk
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k) arQmfvifh tyfV

 &[ef;wdkY a,musfm;onf t0wfeufudk 0wfi
qHyifwdkYudk jzefYMuJvsuf jymxkyfychHk;wifum
vlrsm;taygif;odkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif-]]toQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf jymxkyfjzifh (OD;acgif;udk) ykwfcwf
xdkufonfh uJh&JUzG,f raumif;rludk jyKrdNyD?
tuREkfyftwGuf toQifwdkY ESpfoufonfh trludk
jyKygtHh}}[k qdk&mV xdkodkY ajymqdk&m0,f
wpfae&mü &yfwnfaeaom a,musfm;wpfa,muf
tm;-]]tcsif;wdkY pa,musfm;onf ,kwfnHhí jymxkyfjzifh
(OD;acgif;udk) ykwfcwfxdkufonfh uJh&JUzG,ftrludk
jyKcJh\wum;? ,if;taMumif;aMumifh t0wfeufudk 0wfi
qHyifwdkYudk jzefYMuJvsuf jymxkyf ychHk;wifum
vlrsm;taygif;odkY csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifwdkY
tuREkfyfonf jymxkyfjzifh ykwfcwfxdkufonfh
uJh&JUzG,f raumif;rludk jyKrdNyD? tuREkfyftwGuf
toQifwdkY ESpfoufonfh trludk jyKygtHh}}[k
qdk&wHkbdV xdk igonf jymxkyfjzifh
ykwfcwfxdkufonfh podkY oabm&Sdaom
uJh&JUzG,f&m raumif;rluHrsKd;udk pifppf rjyKtHh}}[k
tMuHjzpf&mouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif

wpfpHkwpfa,mufaom &[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rtm;aomfvnf;aumif; ygpdwf tmywfwdkYü
podkYjyif;jyaom aMumufvefYzG,f ab;[laom trSwfonf
a&S;½lxifvmcJhrl xdk yk*¾Kdvftm;]]ygpdwftmywf
roifhao;vQifvnf;hoifhawmhrnf r[kwf? ygpdwftmywf
oifhNyD; jzpfvQifvnf;w&m;tm;avsmfpGm
ukpm;vdrfhrnf}}[laom xdk tusKd;udk
(rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k] arQmfvifhtyfV

&[ef;wdkY a,musfm;onf t0wfeufudk 0wfi
qHyifwdkYudk jzefYMuJvsuf vlrm;taygif;odkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif-]]toQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf
pGyfpJGxdkufonfh uJh&JUzG,f raumif;rludk jyKrdNyD?
tuREkfyf twGuf toQifwdkY ESpfoufonfh trludk
jyKygtHh}}[k qdk&mV xdkodkY ajymqdk&m0,f
wpfae&mü &yfwnfaeaom
a,musfm;wpfa,muftm;-]]tcsif;wdkY pa,musfm;onf
pGyfpJGxdkufonfh uJh&JUzG,raumif;rludk jyKcjh\
wum;? ,if;taMumif;aMumifh t0wfeufudk 0wfi
qHyifwdkYudk jzefYMuJvsuf vlrm;taygif;odkY
csOf;uyfNyD;vQif]]toQifwdkY tuREkfyfonf
pGyfpJGxdkufonfh uJh&JUzG,f raumif;rludk jyKrdNyD?
tuREkfyftwGuf toQifwdkY ESpfoufonfh trludk
jyKygtHh}}[k qdk&wHkbdV xdk igonf
pGyfpJGxdkufonfh podkYoabm&Sdaom uJh&JUzG,f&m
xdkol\ raumif;rluHrsKd;udk rjyKtHh}}[k
tMuHjzpf&mouJhodkY? &[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQif
wpfpHkwpf a,mufaom &[ef;tm;aomfvnf;aumif;?
&[ef;rdef;rtm;aomfvnf;aumif; yg#da'oeDtmywfwdkYü
podkY jyif;jyaom aMumufvefY zG,f ab;[laom trSwfonf
a&S;½lxifvmcJhrl xdk
yk*¾Kdvftm;]]yg#da'oeDtmywf roifhao;vQifvnf;
oifhawmhrnf r[kwf? yg#da'oeDtmywf
oifhNyD;jzpfvQifvnf;w&m;tm;avsmfpGm ukpm;
vdrfhrnf}}[laom xdk tusKd;udk (rcRwf&vdrfhrnf[k]

arQmfvifhtyf\ &[ef;wdkY tmywfudk taMumif;jyKí
jzpfaom ab;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-odu©medoHookwf

245/ &[ef;wdkY tusifhodu©m[laom
tusKd;]tmedoif}? vGefujaom ynm?
Odrkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}[laom tESpf? owd[laom
tBuD;trSL;&Sdonfh þjrwfaom tusifhudk usifhoHk;&\
&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif tusifhodu©m[laom
tusKd;]tmedoif}&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü rMunfñdkukefao;olwdkY
Munfñdk&efç MunfñdkNyD;olwdkY
tMunfñdkwdk;yGg;&ef wynfhwdkYtm; vGefjrwfaom
usifh0wf]tbdorm pm&du} odu©mudk ig
ynwftyfNyD? &[ef;wdkY rMunfñdkao;olwdkY
Munfñdk&efç MunfñdkNyD;olwdkY tMunfñdk
wdk;yGg;&ef wynfhwdkYtm; ig ynwf xm;wdkif;aom
vGefjrwfonfh usifh0wf]tbdormpm&du} odu©mudk
xdk&[ef;onf rusKd; rayguf rajymuf rusm;onfudk
jyKvsuf odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\

&[ef;wdkY aemufwpfrsKd;um; cyfodrf;aom
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh aumif;pGm 0#fqif;&Jukef&ef
wynfhwdkYtm; (r*f[laom) jrwfaom tusifh\
tpOD;jzpfaom]tm'djA[®p&d,du} odu©mudk ig
ynwftyfNyD? &[ef;wdkY cyfodrf;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh
aumif;pGm 0#fqif;&Jukef&ef wynfhwdkYtm;
igynwfxm;wdkif;aom jrwfaom tusifh\
tpOD;]tm'djA[®p&d,du} odu©mudk xdk&[ef;onf
rusKd; rayguf rajymuf rusm;onfudk jyKvsuf

odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV &[ef;wdkY
podkYvQif tusifhodu©m[laom tusKd;tmedoif&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif vGefujaom ynm&Sdoenf;?
&[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü cyfodrf;aom
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh aumif;pGm 0#fqif;&Jukef&ef
wynfhwdkYtm; (opömax;yg;)w&m;wdkYudk ig
a[mMum;tyfNyD? &[ef;wdkY wynfhwdkYtm;
cyfodrf;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh aumif;pGm
0#fqif;&Jukef&ef iga[mMum; xm;wdkif;aom
w&m;wdkYudk xdk yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf (r*f) ynmjzifh
aumif;pGm ½ljriftyfukefV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
vGefujaom ynm&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif Odrkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}
[laom tESpf&Sdoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
cyfodrf;aom tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh aumif;pGm
0#fqif;&Jukef&ef wynfhwdkYtm;
(opömax;yg;)w&m;wdkYudk ig a[mMum;tyfNyD?
&[ef;wdkY wynfhwdkYtm; cyfodrf;aom
tjCIF;t&mtm;jzifh aumif;pGm 0#fqif;&Jukef&ef ig
a[mMum;xm;wdkif;aom w&m;wdkYudk xdk
yk^{*3/4}Kdvfonf Odrkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf} jzifh
awGUxdtyfukefV &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
Odrkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}[laom tESpf&SdV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif owd[laom
tBuD;trSL;&Sdoenf;?]]podkY ynwfawmfrlwdkif;aom
rjynfhphkao;aom vGefjrwfonfh
usifh0wf]tbdormpm&duodu©m} udkrlvnf;
jynfhaptHh? jynfhphkNyD;aom vGefjrwfonfh
usifh0wfodu©mudkrlvnf; xdk xdk t&mü ynmjzifh
jr§ifhwi ftHh}}[k rdrdoEÅmefü omvQif owdonf
aumif;pGm xif\?]]podkY ynwfawmfrlwdkif;aom
rjynfhphkao;aom (r*fwnf;[laom) tusifhjrwl\
tpOD;]tm'djA[®p&d,du} odu©mudkrlvnf;

jynfhaptHh? jynfhpHkNyD;aom tusifhjrwf\
tpOD;odu©mudkrlvnf; xdk xdk t&mü ynmjzifh
jr§ifhwiftHh}}[k rdrdoEÅmefü omvQif owdonf
aumif;pGm xif\?]]podkY ynwfawmfrlwdkif;aom
aumif;pGm r¹/₂lrqifjciftyf ao;aom w&m;udkrlvnf;
ynmjzifh aumif;pGm ¹/₂lqifjciftHh? aumif;pGm
¹/₂lqifjcifNyD;aom w&m; udkrlvnf; xdk xdk t&mü
ynmjzifh jr§ifhwiftHh}}[k rdrdoEÅmefü omvQif
owdonf aumif;pGm xif\?]]podkY
ynwfawmfrlwdkif;aom rawGUxdtyfao;aom w&m;udk
rlvnf; 0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf} jzifh awGUxdaptHh?
awGUxdNyD;aom w&m;udkrlvnf; xdk xdk t&mü
ynmjzifh jr§ifhwiftHh}}[k rdrdoEÅmefü omvQif
owdonf aumif;pGm xif\ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
owd[laom tBuD;trSL; &SdV

]]&[ef;wdkY odu©m[laom tusKd;]tmedoif}?
vGefujaom ynm? 0drkwåd]t&[wåzdkvf}[laom tESpf?
owd[laom tBuD;trSL;&Sdonfh jrwfaomtusifhudk
usifhoHk;&\}}[laom pum;onf ponfudk pJGíqdkcJhaom
pum;jzpf\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-ao,smokwf

246/ &[ef;wdkY tdyfjcif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
NydwåmwdkY\ tdyfjcif;? umr*kPfcHpm;olwdkY\
tdyfjcif;? jcaoFhwdkY\ tdyfjcif;? jrwfpGmbk&m;wdkY\
tdyfjcif;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY NydwåmwdkY\ tdyfjcif;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY NydwåmwdkYonf rsm;aom tm;jzifh yufvuf

tdyfukefV/ &[ef;wdkY þonfudk NydwåmwdkY\ tdyfjCIF;
[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY umr*kPfchpm;olwdkY\ tdyfjCIF;[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY umr*kPf chpm;olwdkYonf
rsm;aomtm;jzifh vuf0JeHyg;jzifh tdyfukefV/ &[ef;wdkY
þonfudk umr*kPf chpm;olwdkY\ tdyfjCIF;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY jcaoFhwdkY\ tdyfjCIF;[lonf tb,fenf;?
&[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;onf ajcwpfzufjzifh
ajcwpfzufudk pOf;i,fvGefum wifxm;í aygiftwGif;ü
tNrD;udk xnfhoGif;vsuf vuf,meHyg;jzifh tdyf\? xdk
jcaoFhonf tdyf&mrS Edk;vwfaomf a&SUydkif;udk,fudk
pOf;i,f ñTwfapí aemufydkif;udk,fudk apmif;vSnfhí
MunfhV/ &[ef;wdkY om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;onf
cE`mudk,f\ wpfpHkwpf&m

azmufjyefaeonfudkvnf;aumif;?
a&GU&Sm;aeonfudkvnf;aumif; tu,fí jrif&tHh?
h&[ef;wdkY xdkodkY jrifjCIF;aMumifh om;wdkYoeif;
jcaoFhrif;onf rESpfNrKdUjCIF; jzpfV/ &[ef;wdkY
om;wdkYoeif; jcaoFhrif;onf cE`mudk,f\ wpfpHkwpf&m
azmufjyefaeonfudkvnf;aumif;?
a&GU&Sm;aeonfudkvnf;aumif; tu,fí rjriftHh?
&[ef;wdkY xdkodkY rjrifjCIF;aMumifh om;wdkYoeif;
jcaoFhrif;onf ESpfNrKdUV/ &[ef;wdkY þonfudk
jcaoFhwdkY\ tdyfjCIF;[k qdktyfV

&[ef;wdkY jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\ tdyfjCIF;[lonf
tb,fenf;? &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf umrwdkYrS uif;qdwfíomvQif/y/
pwkw¬psmefodkY a&mufí aeV/ &[ef;wdkY þonfudk
jrwpfGmbk&m;wdkY\ tdyfjCIF;[k qdktyfV/ &[ef;wdkY
tdyfjCIF;wdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-xlyg&[okwf

247/ &[ef;wdkY apwDxdkufaom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
ylaZmftxl;udk cHawmfrlxdkufaom (tvHk;pHkaom
w&m;wdkYudk) udk,fwdkifrSefpGm odawmfrlaom
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf apwDxdkuf\? yapöuAk'gonf
apwDxdkuf\? jrwpfGmbk&m;\ wynfh (t&d,m)
om0uonf apwDxdkuf\? pMu0aw;rif;onf apwDxdkuf\/
&[ef;wdkY apwDxdkuf aom yk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-ynm0k' dokwf

248/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf
ynmwdk;yGg;&ef jzpfukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
olawmfaumif;udk rSD0]qnf;uyfjcif;?
olawmfaumif;w&m;udk Mum;emjcif;? toifh tm;jzifh
ESvHk;oGif;jcif;? (avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom
tusifhudk usifhjcif;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;
av;rsKd;wdkYonf ynmwdk;yGg;&ef jzpfukef\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-A[kum&okwf

249/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf
vlyk^{*3/4}Kdvftm; aus;Zl;rsm;ukef\ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- olawmfaumif;udk
rSD0]qnf;uyfjcif;? olawmfaumif;w&m;udk
Mum;emjcif;? toifhttm;jzifh ESvHk;oGif;jcif;?

(avmukwå&m)w&m;tm;avsmfaom tusifhudk
usifhjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYonf
vlyk*³/₄Kdvftm; aus;Zl;rsm;ukef\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-yXr a0g[m&okwf

250/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\
ajymqdkjCIF;wdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rjrifonfü jrif\k ajymqdkjCIF;?
rMum;onfü Mum;\k ajymqdkjCIF;? rawGUonfü awGU\
[k ajymqdkjCIF;? rodonfü od\k ajymqdkjCIF;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY t&d,m r[kwfolwdkY\ ajymqdkjCIF;wdkYonf
þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-'kwd, a0g[m&okwf

251/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\ ajymqdkjCIF;wdkYonf
þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rjrifonfü
rjrif\k ajymqdkjCIF;? rMum;onfü rMum;[k ajymqdkjCIF;?
rawGUonfü rawGU[k ajymqdkjCIF;? rodonfü rod[k
ajymqdkjCIF;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\
ajymqdkjCIF;wdkYonf þav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-wwd, a0g[m&okwf

252/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\
ajymqdkjcf;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- jrifonfü rjrf[k ajymqdkjcf;?
Mum;onfü rMum;[k ajymqdkjcf;? awGUonf ü rawGU[k
ajymqdkjcf;? odonfü rod[k ajymqdkjcf;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\
ajymqdkjcf;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

11-pwkw→ a0g[m&okwf

253/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\
ajymqdkjcf;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- jrifonfü
jrif[k ajymqdkjcf;? Mum;onfü Mum;[k ajymqdkjcf;?
awGUonfü awGU[k ajymqdkjcf;? odonfü od[k
ajymqdkjcf;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mwdkY\
ajymqdkjcf;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

{um'orokwf/

ig;ckajrmuf tmywådb,0*f NyD;V

ylör okwfig;q,f NyD;V

(26) 6-tbdnm0*f 1-tbdnmokwf

254/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY ÓPfjzifh odí
ydkif;jcm;odxdkufaom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\
&[ef;wdkY ÓPfjzifh odí y,fxdkufaom w&m;wdkYonf
&Sdukef\
&[ef;wdkY ÓPfjzifh odí yGg;rsm;xdkufaom

w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\ &[ef;wdkY ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKxdkufaom w&m;wdkYonf &Sdukef\

&[ef;wdkY ÓPfjzifh odí ydkif;jcm;odxdkufaom
w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? Oyg'gef\ tm½Hkjzpfaom
cE`mig;yg;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;wdkYudk
ÓPfjzifh odí ydkif;jcm;odxdkufaom w&m;wdkY[lí
qdktyfukef\

&[ef;wdkY ÓPfjzifh odí y,fxdkufaom
w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? rodrl]t0dZÆm} ESifh b0udk
wyfrufjCIF;]b0wPSm}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh odí y,fxdkuf aom
w&m;wdkY[lí qdktyfukef\

&[ef;wdkY ÓPfjzifh odí yGg;rsm;xdkufaom
w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? udavom Nidrf;aprl]orx}
ESifh txl;xl;½lrl]0dyóem}wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh odí yGg;rsm;xdkufaom
w&m;wdkY[lí qdktyfukef\

&[ef;wdkY ÓPfjzifh odí rsufarSmufjyKxdkufaom
w&m;wdkY[lonf tb,fenf;? todÓPf]0dZÆm} ESifh
udavomrS vGwfajrmufrl]0drkwåd}wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY pw&m;wdkYudk ÓPfjzifh odí
rsufarSmufjyKxdkufaom w&m;wdkY[lí qdktyfukef\
&[ef;wdkY w&m;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k
(rdefYawmfri\)/

yXrokwf/

2-y&da,oeokwf

255/ &[ef;wdkY t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\
&SmrSD;jCIF;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f
av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü tcsKdUaom
olonf rdrdu tdkjCIF;oabm&Sdoljzpfvsuf

tdkjcif;oabmudkomvQif &SmrSD;\? rdrdu
emjcif;oabm&Sdoljzpfvsuf emjcif;oabmudkomvQif
&SmrSD;\? rdrdu aojcif;oabm&Sdoljzpfvsuf
aojcif;oabmudkomvQif &SmrSD;\? rdrdu ylyef apwwf
ESdyfpufwwfaom oabm&Sd oljzpfvsuf ylyefapwwf
ESdyfpufwwfaom oabmudkomvQif &SmrSD;\?
&[ef;wdkY t&d,mr[kwfolwdkY\ &SmrSD;jcif;wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/

&[ef;wdkY t&d,myk^{*3/4}KdvfwdkY\
&SmrSD;jcif;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pavmuü
tcsKdUaom olonf rdrdu tdkjcif;oabm&Sdoljzpfí tdkjcif;
oabmü tjypfudk od&um; tdkjcif;r&Sdaom twkrJhaom
a,m*\ukef&m edAÁmefudk &SmrSD;\? rdrdu
emjcif;oabm&Sdoljzpfí emjcif; oabmü tjypfudk
od&um; emjcif;r&Sdaom twkrJhaom a,m*\
ukef&medAÁmefudk &SmrSD;\? rdrdu
aojcif;oabm&Sdoljzpfí aojcif;oabmü tjypfudk od&um;
aojcif;r&Sdaom twkrJhaom a,m*\ ukef&m
edAÁmefudk &SmrSD;\? rdrdu ylyefapwwf
ESdyfpufwwf aom oabm&Sdoljzpfí ylyefapwwf
ESdyfpufwwfaom oabmü tjypfudk od&um;
rylyefapwwf rESdyfpufwwfaom twkrJhaom a,m*\
ukef&m edAÁmefudk &SmrSD;\? &[ef;wdkY
t&d,mwdkY\ &SmrSD;jcif;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-o*F[0w→Kokwf

256/ &[ef;wdkY
csD;ajr\$mufaMumif;]o*F[0w→K}wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ tb,f av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-

ay;urf;pGefYMuJjcif;? cspfzG,faom pum;udk qdkjcif;?
tusKd;pD;yGg;udk usifhjicif;? udk,fwlxm;jcif;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;wdkY csD;ajr\$mufoMumif;]o*F[0w¬K}wdkYonf
pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-rmvkusykwåokwf

257/ xdktcg toQifrmvkusykwåonf
jrwpfGmbk&m;txHodkY csOf;uyfvsuf
&Sdcdk;NyD;vQif wpfckaom ae&mü xdkifvsuf
jrwpfGmbk&m;tm;-

toQifbk&m; tuREkfyftm;
tusOf;tm;jzifhw&m;awmfudk a[mawmfri&ef
awmif;yefyg\? tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;\
w&m;awmfudk Mum;em&NyD;aemuf wpfa,mufwnf;
qdwfNidrf&modkY uyfvsuf rarh ravsmh jyif;xefpGm
tm;xkwfum edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom
pdwf&SdonfjzpfíhaeygtHh[k avQmuf\ rmvkusykwå
pt&mü oifuJhodkY tdkrif;í BuD;rm;&ifha&mfaeolu
igbk&m; tm; tusOf;tm;jzifh tqHk;trudk
awmif;bdrI ,cktcg i,f&G,fol &[ef;wdkYudk tb,fodkY
qdk&ukeftHhenf;[k (rdefYawmfri\)/ toQifbk&m;
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tuREkfyftm;
tusOf;tm;jzifhw&m;udk a[mawmfriygavmh?
jrwpfGmbk&m;onf tusOf;tm;jzifhw&m;udk
a[mawmfriygavmh? tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfriItyfaom w&m;\ teufudk odaumif;
wef&myg\? tuREkfyfonf jrwpfGmbk&m;
a[mawmfriIaom w&m;awmf\ tarGcH jzpfEdkifaumif;
wef&myg\[k (avQmuf\)/ rmvkusykwå
wPSmjzpfamumif;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/
&[ef;tm; wPSm jzpfay:cJhaomf ,if;av;rsKd;wdkYü

jzpfay:\? tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rmvkusykwå&[ef;tm; wPSmjzpfay:cJhaomf ouFef;
[laom taMumif;aMumifhrlvnf; jzpfay:\?
rmvkusykwå&[ef;tm; wPSmjzpfay:cJhaomf qGrf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhrlvnf; jzpfay:\? rmvkusykwå&[ef;tm;
wPSmjzpfay:cJhaomf ausmif;tdyf&mae&m[laom
taMumif;aMumifhrlvnf; jzpfay:\? rmvkusykwå
&[ef;tm; wPSmjzpfay:cJhaomf aq;ypönf;[laom
taMumif;aMumifhrlvnf; jzpfay:\? rmvkus ykwåwPSm
jzpfamumif;wdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;/ &[ef;tm;
wPSmjzpfay:cJhaomf ,if; av;rsKd;wdkYü jzpfay:\?
rmvkusykwå tMuif tcgü &[ef;onf wPSmudk
y,fNyD;jzpf\? tjrp&f;udk t<uif;rJh jzwfNyD;jzpf\?
EkwfNyD;aom xef;yif&muJhodkY jyKNyD;jzpf\? wpfzef
rjzpfjcf;udk jyKNyD;jzpf\? aemifwpfzef jzpfjcf;oabm
r&Sd/ rmvkusykwå (xdktcg) p&[ef;udk
wPSmjzwfNyD;aom &[ef;ç oHa,mZOfudk
vGefajrmufNyD;aom &[ef;[lí qdktyf\? aumif;pGm
rmeudk Ekwy,fjcf;[laom taMumif;aMumifh
'ku©tqHk;udk jyKNyD;aom &[ef;[k qdktyf[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

xdktcg jrwpGmbk&m;u ptqHk;trjzifh qHk;rtyfaom
toQifrmvkusykwåonf ae&mrS xí jrwpGmbk&m;udk
&Sdcdk;vsuf t¹/₂dktaojyKum zJoGm;av\ xdktcg
toQifrmvkusykwåonf wpfa,mufwnf; qdwfNidrf&modkY
uyfvsuf rarhravsmh jyif;xefpGm tm;xkwfvsuf
edAÁmefodkY apvTwfxm;aom pdwf&Sdonfjzpfí
aeonf&Sdaomf vLUabmifrS &[ef;abmifodkY 0ifa&muf
(&[ef;jyK) Muaom trsKd;om;wdkY vdkvm;tyfonfh
twkrJhjrwaom tusifhjrwf\ tqHk;jzpfam
t&[wåzdkvftusKd;udk rMumrD ,ckb0üyif udk,fwdkif
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí
ae&\?]]y#doaE``aerl ukefNyD? jrwaom tusifhudk
usifhoHk;NyD;NyD? (r*f) udpöudk jyKNyD;NyD? p(r*f)

udpötvdkiSg tjcm; jyKzG,fr&SdawmhNyD}}[k odV
toQifrmvkusykwåonf &[EÅmwdkYwGif wpfyg;tygt0if
jzpfavownf;/

pwkw¬okwf/

5-ukvokwf

258/ &[ef;wdkY pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYü
rsm;jym;jcif;odkY a&mufMuukefNyD;í MumjrifhpGm
rwnf ukefaom trsKd;om;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
taMumif;av;rsKd;vHk;wdkYaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ,i
f; av;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfukef/
tb,ftaMumif; av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- aysmufaom
ypönf;Opömudk r&SmrSD;ukef? aqG;ajr
Ua[mif;EGrf;aom ypönf; Opömudk xyfrHí rjyKjyifukef?
twdkif;t&Snfr&Sd aomufpm;ukef\? tusifhoDvr&Sdaom
rdef;rudk jzpfap a,musfm;udkjzpfap tBuD;trSL;
(b@mpdk;) t&mü xm;ukef\ &[ef;wdkY pnf;pdrfOpöm
rsm;jym;jcif;odkY a&mufMuukefNyD;í MumjrifhpGm
rwnfukefaom trsKd;om;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
phtaMumif;av;rsKd;vHk;wdkYaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;
? ,if;av;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfukef/

&[ef;wdkY pnf;pdrfOpömwdkYü rsm;jym;jcif;odkY
a&mufMuukefNyD;í MumjrifhpGm wnfukefaom
trsKd;om;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
taMumif;av;rsKd;vHk;wdkYaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ,i
f;av;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfukef/
tb,ftaMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- aysmufaom
ypönf;Opömudk &SmrSD;ukef\? aqG;ajr
Ua[mif;EGrf;aom ypönf;Opömudk xyfrHí jyKjyifukef\?

twdkif;t&Snf&Sdojzifh aomufpm;ukef\?
tusifhoDv&Sdaom rdef;rudkjzpfap a,musfm;
udkjzpfap tBuD;trSL; (b@mpdk;) t&mü xm;ukef\
&[ef;wdkY pnf;pdrfOpöm rsm;jym;jcif;odkY
a&mufMuukefNyD;í MumjrifhpGm wnfukefaom
trsKd;om;tm;vHk;wdkYonf
ptaMumif;av;rsKd;wdkYaMumifhaomfvnf;aumif;? ,if;ta
Mumif;av;rsKd;wdkYwGif wpfrsKd;rsKd;aom
taMumif;aMumifhaomfvnf;aumif; jzpfukef\k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

ylörokwf/

6-yXr tmZmeD,okwf

259/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\?
rif;\ toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[lí
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ cGeftm;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\ &[ef;wdkY pt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\?
rif;\ toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[lí
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQifw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufwef\y/ owå0gtaygif\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpf\?
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? cGeftm;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tvHk;
t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
oDv&SdVy/ odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifhV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf cGeftm;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&ef ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
jynfhpHkap&ef xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdvsuf ae\
tm;tpGrf;&Sd\? jrJjrHaom tm;xkwfjcf;&Sd\
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk ypfcsxm;jcif; r&Sd/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf cGeftm;ESifh
jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf vsifjrefjcf;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü
&[ef;onf]]pum; qif;&Jwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm
odVy/]]pum; qif;&JcsKyf&m (edAÁmef) odkY
a&mufaMumif; tusifhwnf;}}[k[kwfwdkif;rSefpGm odV
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf vsifjrefjcf;ESifh
jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf tvHk;t&yfESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoemhawmfü &[ef;onf
ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjpfaom
aq;tokH;taqmifudk &V &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf
tvHk;t&yfESifh jynfhpHkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;
av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS)
aqmifvmíaoimfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkufVy/
owå0gtaygif;wdkY\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpf\
[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

q|okwf/

7-'kwd, tmZmeD,okwf

260/ &[ef;wdkY t*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\?
rif;\ toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[lí
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
&[ef;wdkY pavmuü tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf
tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\ cGeftm;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? &[ef;wdkY t*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom tmZmenfjrif;aumif;onf rif;tm; xdkuf\?
rif;\ toHk;taqmif jzpf\? rif;\ t*Fgtpdwftydkif;[líomvQif
a&wGufjcif;odkY a&muf\

&[ef;wdkY ptwlomvQifw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf (t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíomfvnf;
ay;vSLylaZmf&ef xdkuf\y/ owå0gtaygif;\
aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk; v,fajrjzpf\?
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf tqif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\? cGeftm;ESifhvnf;
jynfhpHk\? vsifjrefjcif;ESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\?
tvHk;t&yfESifhvnf; jynfhpHk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
oDv&SdVy/ odu©myk'fwdkYü aqmufwnfí usifh\
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf tqif;ESifh jynfhpHk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf cGeftm;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
tukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk y,f&ef ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
jynfhpHkap&ef xufoefaom vkHYv&Sdvsuf ae\?
tm;tpGrf;&Sd\? jrJjrHaom tm;xkwfjcif;&Sd\?
ukodkvfw&m;wdkYü wm0efudk ypfcsxm;jcif; r&Sd/
&[ef;wdkY podkYvQif &[ef;onf cGeftm;ESifh
jynfhpHk\

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf vsifjrefjcif;ESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf

tmoa0gw&m;wdkY\ ukefjCIF;aMumifh/y/
rsufarSmufjyKvsuf a&mufí aeV/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf vsifjrefjCIF;ESifh jynfhpHkV

&[ef;wdkY tb,fodkYvQif &[ef;onf tvHk;t&yfESifh
jynfhpHkoenf;? &[ef;wdkY pomoem awmfü &[ef;onf
ouFef; qGrf; ausmif; olem\ taxmuftyHhjpfaom
aq;tokH;taqmifwdkYudk &V/ &[ef;wdkY podkYvQif
&[ef;onf tvHk;t&yfESifh jynfhpHkV/ &[ef;wdkY
pt*Fgav;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
(t&yfa0;rS) aqmifvmíaoMfvnf; ay;vSLylaZmf&ef
xdkufVy/ owå0g taygif;\ aumif;rljyK&ef tjrwfqHk;
v,fajrjzpf\k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

owårokwf/

8-Avokwf

261/ &[ef;wdkY AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;?
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- 0D&d,Adkvf owdAdkvf
orm"dAdkvf ynmAdkvfwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
AdkvfwdkYonf pav;rsKd;wdkYwnf;[k (rdefYawmfhrl\)/

t|rokwf/

9-t&nokwf

262/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf tpGeftzsm;usaom
awmausmif;wdkYudk rrSD0Jxdkuf/
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[Irl- umr0dwufESifh
(jynfhpHkol)? Asmyg' 0dwuf ESifh (jynfhpHkol)? 0d[ð
om0dwuf ESifh (jynfhpHkol)? ynmr&Sd rdkufí
roefY&Sif;aom Elwf&SdolwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY

pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
tpGeftzsm;usaom awmausmif;wdkYudk rrSD0Jxdkuf/

&[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
&[ef;onf tpGeftzsm;usaom awmausmif;wdkYudk
rSD0JxdkufV tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
aeu©r®0dwufESifh (jynfhpHkol)? tAsmyg'0dwufESifh
(jynfhpHkol)? t0d[ðom0dwuf ESifh (jynfhpHkol)?
ynm&Sdí rrdkufonfhjyif oefY&Sif;aom
Elwf&SdolwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom &[ef;onf
tpGeftzsm;usaom awmausmif;wdkYudk rSD0Jxdkuf\[k
(rdefYawmfrl\)/

e0rokwf/

10-ur®okwf

263/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom rvdr®m rdkufrjaom ol,kwfonf wl;NzKd
zsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smuf\
tjypfvnf; &Sd\< ynm&SdwdkYvnf; uJh&JUtyf\
rsm;pGmaom tukodkvfudkvnf; jzpfyGg;apV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tjypf&Sdaom um,uH?
tjypf&Sdaom 0pDuH? tjypf&Sdaom raemuH?
tjypf&Sdaom t,lwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;
av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom rvdr®m rdkufrjaom
ol,kwfonf wl;NzKdzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk
apmifha&Smuf\< tjypfvnf; &Sd\< ynm&SdwdkYvnf;
uJh&JUtyf\< rsm;pGmaom tukodkvfudkvnf;
jzpfyGg;apV

&[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom
ynm&Sdí vdr®maom olawmfauumif;onf rwl;NzKd
rzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smuf\<

tjypfvnf; r&Sd? ynm&SdwdkYvnf; ruJh&JUtyf?
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;apV
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- tjypf r&Sdaom um,uH?
tjypfr&Sdaom OpDuH? tjypfr&Sdaom raemuH?
tjypfr&Sdaom t,lwdkYwnf;/ &[ef;wdkY pw&m;
av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkaom ynm&Sdí
vdr®maom olawmfaumif;onf rwl;NzKd
rzsufqD;tyfonfh rdrdudk,fudk apmifha&Smuf\?
tjypfvnf; r&Sd? ynm&SdwdkYvnf; ruJh&JUtyf?
rsm;pGmaom aumif;rludkvnf; jzpfyGg;ap\[k
(rdefUawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ajcmufckajrmuf tbdnm0*f NyD;/V

(27) 7-ur®yx0*f 1-ygPmwdyggwDokwf

264/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaomolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkY a&muf&V tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; olUtoufudk owf\? olwpyfg;udkvnf;
olUtoufowfjcif;ü aqmufwnfap\? olUtoufowfjcif;ü
ESpfoufoabmhw\? olUtouf owfjcif;\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkolonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl i&JodkY
a&muf&V

&[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh jynfhpHkolonf
aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl ewfjynfodkY a&muf&V
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf;
olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpyfg;udkvnf;
olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;ü aqmufwnfap\? olU
toufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;ü ESpfouf oabmw\?
olUtoufowfjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;\ aus;Zl;udk

ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphHkaomolonf aqmif,lí csxm; tyfouJhodkY ptwl
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k (rdefUawmfrl\)/

yXrokwf/

2-t'dEém'g,Dokwf

265/ &[ef;wdkY w&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhphHkaom olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY ptwl
i&JodkY a&muf&V tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl-
rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; ray;onfudk ,\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
ray;onfudk ,ljcif;ü aqmufwnfapV ray;onfudk ,ljcif;ü
ESpfouf oabmw\? ray;onfudk ,ljcif;\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; ray;onfudk ,ljcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü aqmufwnfap\? ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS
a&SmifMuOfjCIF;ü ESpfouf oabmw\?
ray;onfudk ,ljCIF;rS a&SmifMuOfjCIF;\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

'kwd,okwf/

3-rdpämpm&Dokwf

266/ rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifh\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifhjCIF;ü aqmufwnfapV umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifhjCIF;ü ESpfouf oabmw\? umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifhjCIF;ü aus;Zl;udk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm
usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; umrwdkYü
rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;ü
aqmufwnfap\? umrwdkYü rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcif;ü ESpfouf oabmw\? umrwdkYü
rSm;,Gif;pGm usifhjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdk\ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

wwd,okwf/

4-rkom0g'Dokwf

267/ rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; r[kwfrfSefonfudk
ajymqdk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjcif;ü
aqmufwnfap\? r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjcif;ü ESpfouf
oabmw\? r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjcif;\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdk\ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjcif;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; r[kwfrfSef
ajymqdkjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;ü aqmufwnfap\?
r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;ühESpfouf
oabmw\? r[kwfrfSef ajymqdkjcif;rS a&SmifMuOfjcif;\
aus;Zl;udk ajymqdk\ &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

pwkw→okwf/

5-ydokP0gpmokwf

268/ rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; ukef;pum;udk ajymqdk\?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ukef;pum; ajymqdkjcif;ü
aqmufwnfap\? ukef;pum; ajymqdkjcif;ü

ESpfoufoabmw\? ukef;pum; ajymqdkjcf;\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; ukef;pum; ajymqdkjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; ukef;pum;
ajymqdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü aqmufwnfap\?
ukef;pum; ajymqdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü ESpfouf
oabmw\? ukef;pum; ajymqdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;\
aus;Zl;udk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

ylörokwf/

6-z^{1/2}ko0gpmokwf

269/ rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
ajymqdk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
qdkjcf;ü aqmufwnfap\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
qdkjcf;ü ESpfoufoabm wl\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
qdkjcf;\ aus;Zl;udk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk
qdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk qdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü
aqmufwnfap\? Murf;wrf;aom pum;udk qdkjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü ESpfouf oabmw\? Murf;wrf;aom
pum;udk qdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

q|okwf/

7-or æ yÜvmyokwf

270/ rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
ajymqdk\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
qdkjcf;ü aqmufwnfap\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
qdkjcf;ü ESpfouf oabmw\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
qdkjcf;\ aus;Zl;udk ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY
pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk
qdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOf\? olwpfyg;udkvnf;
Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk qdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü
aqmufwnfap\? Nydefzsif;aom pum;udk qdkjcf;rS
a&SmifMuOfjcf;ü ESpfouf oabmw\? Nydefzsif;aom
pum;udk qdkjcf;rS a&SmifMuOfjcf;\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

owârokwf/

8-tbdZÑmvmkwf

271/ rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm}
rsm;\? olwpfyg;udkvnf; rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm}ü
aqmufwnfap\? rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm} ü
ESpfoufoabmw\? rufarmjcf;h]tbdZÑm}\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; rufarmjcf;]tbdZÑm} rrsrm;?
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rrufarmjcf;]tebdZÑm}ü
aqmufwnfap\? rrufarmjcf;]tebdZÑm}ü
ESpfoufoabmw\? rrufarmjcf;]tebdZÑm}\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdkV &[ef;wdkY pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

t|rokwf/

9-AsmyEépdwâkwf

272/ rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf;
ysufpD;apvdkaom]Asmyg'} pdwf&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; ysufpD; apvdkcif;]Asmyg'}ü
aqmufwnfap\? ysufpD;apvdkcif;]Asmyg'}ü ESpfouf
oabmw\? ysufpD; apvdkcif;]Asmyg'}\ aus;Zl;udk
ajymqdk\ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; rysufpD;apvdkaom]tAsmyg'}
pdwf&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rysufpD;apvdkaom
]tAsmyg'}ü aqmufwnfap\
rysufpD;apvdkaom]tAsmyg'}ü ESpfoufoabmw\?
rysufpD; apvdkaom]tAsmyg'}\ aus;Zl;udk ajymqdk\
&[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

e0rokwf/

10-rdpäm'd|dokwf

273/ rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; rSm;aom t,l&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSm;aom t,lü aqmuf wnfap\
rSm;aom t,lü ESpfouf oabmw\? rSm;aom t,l\
aus;Zl;udk ajymqdk\ &[ef;wdkY
þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh/y/

rdrdudk,fwdkifvnf; rSefaom t,l&Sd\
olwpfyg;udkvnf; rSefaom t,lü aqmufwnfap\? rSefaom
t,lü ESpfouf oabmw\? rSefaom t,l\
aus;Zl;udk ajymqdk\ &[ef;wdkY þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYESifh
jynfhpHkaom olonf aqmif,lí csxm;tyfouJhodkY þtwl
ewfjynfodkY a&muf&\[k (rdefYawmfrl\)/

'orokwf/

ckepfckajrmuf ur®yx0*f NyD;V

(28) 8-&m*ay,smv 1-owdy|meokwf

274/ &[ef;wdkY pJGrufjCIF;]&m*} udk xl;aom
ÓPfjzifh od&efw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\ tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY
pomoemawmfü &[ef;onf jyif;pGm tm;xkwfonfjzpfí
qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf} atmufarhjcif;]owd} &Sdvsuf
avmuü rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjcif;]a'g
reó}udk y,fazsmufí ½kyftaygif;ü ½kyftaygif;[k
tzezfef½lvsuf ae\y/ a0'emwdkYü/y/ pdwfü/y/
jyif;pGm tm;xkwfonfjzpfí qifjCIFÓPf]orÜZOf}
atmufarhjcif;]owd} &Sdvsuf avmuü
rufarmjcif;]tbdZÑm} ESvHk;romjcif;]a'greó}udk
y,fazsmufí oabmw&m;wdkYü oabmw&m;wdkY[k
tzezfef½lvsuf ae\ &[ef;wdkY pJGrufjCIF;]&m*} udk
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh od&ef pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k (rdefUawmfrl\)/

yXrokWF/

2-or®yÜ"meokwf

275/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
od&efw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY pomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf rjzpfay:ao;aom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk
rjzpfay:ap&ef jyKvdKrl]qE´}udk jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\?
vkHYvxkwf\? pdwfudk wif;xm;\? aqmufwnfxm;\/
jzpfukefNyD;aom tukodkvfw&m;,kwfwdkYudk
y,f&ef/y/ rjzpfay:ao;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkYudk
jzpfay:ap&ef/y/ jzpfukefNyD;aom ukodkvfw&m;wdkY
wnfwHhap&ef raysmufysufap&ef vGefpGm jzpfap&ef
jyefYajymap&ef yGg;rsm;&ef jynfhpHkap&ef
jyKvdKrl]qE´} udk jzpfap\? BuKd;pm;\? vkHYvxkwf\?

pdwfudk wif;xm;\? aqmufwnfxm;\ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk
xl;aom ÓPfjzifh od&ef þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k (rdefUawmfri\)/

'kwd,okwf/

3-£'°dyg'okwf

276/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh
od&efw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\
tb,fav;rsKd;wdkYenf;[lrl- &[ef;wdkY þomoemawmfü
&[ef;onf jyKvdkrl]qE´} vQif tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom
wnfMunfri]orm"d}ç jyKjyifwwfaom
tm;xkwfri]y"meocFg&} ESifh jynfhpHkaom
NyD;pD;xajrmufri\ tajccH]£'°d yg'f}wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;\? tm;xkwfjci;]0D&d,}vQif
tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom wnfMunfjci;]orm"d}/y/ pdwfvQif
tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom wnfMunfjci;]orm"d}/y/
ynm]0DrHo} vQif tBuD;trSL;&Sdaom
wnfMunfri]orm"d}ç jyKjyifwwfaom
tm;xkwfri]y"meocFg&}ESifh jynfhaom
NyD;pD;xajrmufri\tajccH]£'°dyg'f}wdkYudk
yGg;rsm;\ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh od&ef
þw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\[k
(rdefUawmfri\)/

wwd,okwf/

4-30-y&dnm'dokwf

277-303/ &[ef;wdkY &m*udk ydkif;jcm;í od&ef/y/
xuf0ef;usif ukefap&ef/ y,f&ef/ ukefcef;&ef/ ysufap&ef/

uif;jywfap&ef/ csKyfNidrf;&ef/ pGefY&ef/ wpfzef
pGefY&efw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk yGg;rsm;tyfukef\y/

wð owdrokwf/

31-510-a'gotbdnm'dokwf

304-783/ jypfrSm;rl]a'go} udk/y/ awGa0rl]arm[]
udk/ trsufxGufrl]aum"}udk/ &efNiKd;zJGUrI]Oyem[]
udk/ aus;Zl;acszsufrl]ru©} udk/
*kPfNyKdifrl]yVmo}udk/ jiLplrl]£óm}udk/
0efwdkrl]rpä&d,}udk/ vSnfhywfrl]rm,m}udk/
pOf;vjrl]omaX,s}udk/ cufxefrl]xrÇ}udk/
jcKwfjc,frl]om& rÇ} udk/ axmifvTm;rl]rme}udk/
tvGefaxmifvTm;rl]twdrme} udk/ rmef,pfrl]r'} udk/
arhavsmhrl]yrm'} udk xl;aom ÓPfjzifh od&ef
ydkif;jcm;í od&ef xuf0ef;usif ukefap&ef y,f&ef
ukefcef;&ef ysufap&ef uif;jywfap&ef csKyfNidrf;ap&ef
pGefY&ef wpfzefpGefY&ef pw&m;av;rsKd;wdkYudk
yGg;tyfukef\[k (rdefUawmfrl\)/

'okwå& ylöowdrokwf/

&m*ay,smv NyD;

pwkuúedygwf NyD;
